DUKE
UNIVERSITY

LIBRARY

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2013

http://archive.org/details/minutesofannuals1831neus

Negr

(new)

MINUTES

......OF THE......

Fifty-Second Annual Session

......OF THE......

NEUSE RIVER
Missionary Baptist
ASSOCIATION

......HELD WITH......

Carter's Chapel Baptist Church,

NEAR THELMA, N. C.

September 24th, 25th and 26th, 1918.

The Next Session to be held with St. Stevens Baptist
Church, Tarbore, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth
Lords Day in September 1919.

1919
WELDON PRINTING COMPANY,
WELDON, N. C.

Baptists, N.C. Neuse River association

MINUTES

//

......OF THE......

Fifty-Second Annual Session

......OF THE......

NEUSE RIVER
Missionary Baptist
ASSOCIATION

......HELD WITH......

Carter's Chapel Baptist Church,

NEAR THELMA, N. C.

September 24th, 25th and 26th, 1918.

The Next Session to be held with St. Stevens Baptist
Church, Tarbore, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth
Lords Day in September 1919.

1919
WELDON PRINTING COMPANY,
WELDON, N. C.

OFFICERS

President. Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg,	N. C.
Vice-Pres. Rev. W. H. Shaw	Littleton.	“
Rec. Sec., Rev. J. W. Wood	Weldon,	“
Cor. Sec., Rev. Wesley Poach	Garysburg,	“
Treasurer, Bro. M. E. Martin	Thelma,	“
Auditor, Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount,	“

MINISTERIAL BOARD.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg,	N. C.
“ M. P. Sweatt	Garysburg,	“
“ J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount,	“
“ A. T. Thomas	Garysburg,	“
“ C. Pierce	Halifax,	“
“ A. W. Ivey	Littleton,	“
“ W. H. Shaw	Littleton,	“
“ C. W. Ivey	Rosemary,	“
“ P. A. Ivey	Halifax,	“
“ N. V. Davis	Weldon,	“
“ S. G. Newsome	Margarettsville,	“
“ G. G. Edmonds	Halifax,	“
“ J. W. Wood	Weldon,	“

TRUSTEE BOARD OF NEUSE RIVER INSTITUTE.

Rev. M. P. Sweatt, President	Garysburg,	N. C.
“ S. G. Newsome	Margarettsville,	“
Bro. Cary Alston	Littleton,	“
“ A. Drewry	Weldon,	“
“ M. W. Williams, Sr.	Halifax,	“
“ C. P. Anthony	Weldon,	“
“ M. E. Martin	Thelma,	“
Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount,	“
“ J. W. Wood	Weldon,	“
“ P. A. Ivey	Halifax,	“
Bro. M. W. Williams, Jr.	Halifax,	“

286.309
[illegible] AN

List of Ordained Ministers.

[illegible], 1913-65
1931

And their Post Office, all in North Carolina except those otherwise stated.

Rev.	D. N. Martin	Weldon
“	W. C. Spencer	Margarettsville
“	J. W. Faulk	Weldon
“	S. G. Newsome	Margarettsville
“	C. W. Ivey	Rosemary
“	W. H. Shaw	Littleton
“	W. R. Shaw	Halifax
“	Berry Powell	Doehead
“	P. A. Ivey	Weldon
“	Charles Pierce	Halifax
“	I. S. Riddick	Parmele
“	C. A. Whitley	Goldsboro
“	T. J. Johnson	Scotland Neck
“	N. H. Arrington	Enfield
“	C. M. Clayton	Gasburg, Va.
“	Henry Drake	Rocky Mount
“	C. Harper	Wise
“	C. C. Webb	Scotland Neck
“	H. Clements	Branchville, Va.
“	J. W. Wood	Weldon
“	N. V. Davis	Weldon
“	Walter Purnell	Halifax
“	Geo. G. Edmonds, R. F. D. No. 2	Halifax
“	A. Boone	Beaman, Va.
“	J. L. Gardner (dead)	Church Hill
“	J. E. Huff	Henrico
“	Ed. D. Taylor	Wood
“	J. A. Whitaker	Enfield
“	E. R. Noel	Rocky Mount
“	N. S. Newton	Freemont
“	J. R. Coel	Wilmington
“	Dock Shearin	Weldon
“	J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
“	J. R. Stansberry	Halifax
“	H. E. Tillery	Halifax
“	A. W. Ivey	Littleton
“	Deloatch Tillery	Tillery
“	M. P. Sweatt	Garysburg
“	C. S. Petaway	Tarboro
“	S. L. Arrington	
“	H. H. Hall	Scotland Neck
“	Alex Ponton	Halifax
“	R. C. Carroll	Goldsboro

391417

Rev.	L. M. McNair	Jockson
"	Thomas Jones	Torboro
"	W. H. Jones	Battleboro
"	Robert Walker	
"	Isaac Turner	
"	W. H. Pollard	Weldon
"	B. F. Moore	Enfield
"	George Hinton	
"	R. C. Clark	Scotland Neck
"	B. B. Belamy	Battleboro
"	J. T. Johnson	Weldon
"	O. W. Williams	Whitakers
"	W. M. Wiggins	Spring Hill
"	G. D. Donaldson	Heathsville
"	O. B, Alston	Jackson
"	I. S. Turner	Tillery
"	W. M. Baker	Wilson
"	Barham Brewer	Henrico
"	Samuel L. Johnson	
"	W. B. Auburn	
"	T. W. McDonald	
"	Thomas Zollicoffer	Littleton
"	James R, Gardner	Church Hill
"	J. W, Blacknall	Garysburg
"	W. H. Haithcook	Garysburg
"	Wesley Poach	Garysburg
"	A. T. Thomas	Garysburg
"	W. S. Miller	Weldon
"	F. M. Davis	Wilson
"	P. L. Boone	Weldon
"	L. S. Hilliard	Rocky Mount
"	N. L. Horton	Raleigh
"	H. E. Edwards	Wilson
"	R. W. Pate	Wilson
"	J. H. Ricks	Suffolk, Va
"	G. W. Thomas	Jackson
"	E. D. Lee	
"	W. H. Walker	Warsaw
"	A. C. Tillery	Norfolk, Va
"	Preston Dickens	Rocky Mount
"	Isaac Arrington	Enfield

List of Licentiate Ministers.

Bro.	Solomon L. Johnson	Tillery
"	Peter Ivey (dead)	Weldon
"	N. V. Nicholson	Enfield
"	Jacob Taylor	Whitakers
"	W. H. Nicholson	Odell
"	Thomas Deloatch	Margarettsville
"	J. H. Goode	Margarettsville
"	Litt Davis	Tillery
"	Paul Porters (dead)	Weldon
"	Osborn Williams	Whitakers
"	J. W. Johnson	Halifax
"	J. R. Wright	Rocky Mount
"	J, W. Jones	
"	Samuel Johnson	
"	Lock Tillery	Tillery
"	W. J. Willey	
"	J. N. Merrett	
"	Burgess Johnson	
"	William Hux	
"	Robert Hill (dead)	
"	Lewis Battle	
"	Lee Thorne	
"	C, H. Ryan	
"	Allen Briggs	
"	E. S. Dunston	
"	Eddie Hinton	
"	C. H. Whitfield	Battleboro
"	Harry Grant	
"	James Williams	Castalia
"	John H. Hill	
"	Alex Tillery, R. F. D. No. 1, Box 23	Tillery
"	W. B. Broadic	
"	W. M. Lynch	Glenview
"	Richard Body	Enfield
"	Preston Dickens	
"	W. H. Walker	Whitakers
"	Ruffus Battle	
"	W. E. Chase	Thelma
"	N. Sledge	Rosemary
"	W. H. Hockaday	Thelma
"	G. W. Beal	Jackson
"	A. Fenner	
"	Newsome Bishop	
"	D. J. Arrington	

391477

"	C. Pender	Enfield
"	W. T. Battle	Brinks
"	McKenley Nicholson	Enfield
"	Charlie Day	Goldsboro
"	Frank Bullock	Enfield

List of Churches Represented.

1 Bethlehem
2 St. Paul
3 Pleasant Hill
4 Morning Star
5 Roanoke Salem
6 Daniels Chapel
7 Masons Grove
8 Lee's Chapel
9 Gasalonia
10 Pleasant Hill
12 St. Stephens
13 Eastern Star
14. First Baptist Rocky Mt.
15 Shepard Grove
16 White Oak
17 Parkers Chapel
18 St. Mark
19 Little Zion
20 Quankey Chapel
21 West Weldon
22 Zion's Hill
23 St. John
24 St. Shiloh
25 Red Hill
26 First Baptist Enfield
27 Allen's Grove
28 New Bethel
29 Smith's Chapel
30 Twilight
31 Si. Peters
32 Carters Chapel
33 Cool Springs
34 Morning Star
35 Jordan Hill
36 First Baptist Goldsboro
37 Princeton Chapel
38 Marks Chapel
39 New Hope
40 Olive Chapel
41 Oak Grove
42 Galilee
43 Shady Grove
44 Jerusalem
45 First Baptist Halifax
45 Salem Chapel
47 Pittman Grove
48 Elm City
49 Bethlehem
50 First Baptist Battleboro
51 Mt. Zion
52 St Paul
53 Chestnut Grove
54 Cedar Creek
55 Union Grove
56 New Hope
56 Tillery Chapel
59 First Baptist, Fremont
60 Massadonia
61 Little Zion
62 Harts Chapel
63 St. John
64 Shiloh
65 Lebannon
66 Mt. Olive
67 First Baptist, Weldon
68 Min. & Deacons Union
69 Old Folks & Orph. Home
70 Red Oaks
71 Walls Chapel
72 St. James
73 Little Hope
74 St. Chapel
75 Sandy Fork
76 Branch's Chapel
77 Ebernezer
78 St. Luke
79 Chockoyotte
80 Vaughan's Chapel
81 Brocks Chapel

List of Ordained Ministers who Paid their Annual Fee For 1913.

Rev	Geo. H. Hinton, Rocky Mount	$1.00
"	G. G. Edmonds, Halifax	1.00
"	J. R. Stansbury, Halifax	1.00
"	S. G. Newsome, Margarettsville	1.00
"	W. R. Shaw, Halifax	1.00
"	Chas Pierce, Halifax	1.00
"	D. G, Cain, Margarettsville	1.00
"	N. H. Arrington, Enfield	1.00
"	C. M Clayton, Gasburg, Va	1.00
"	C. C. Webb, Scotland Neck	1.00
"	H. Clements, Boykins, Va	1.00
"	J. E. Huff, Henrico	1.00
"	E. D. Taylor, Wood	1.00
"	J. R. Coel, Whitakers	1.00
"	J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount	1.00
"	P. L. Boone, Weldon	1.00
"	A. L. E. Weeks, Wilson	1.00
"	A. W. Ivey, Littleton	1.00
"	M. P. Sweatt, Garysburg	1.00
"	R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck	1.00
"	B. B. Bellamy, Whitakers	1.00
"	W. M. Baker, Wilson	1.00
"	Parham Brewer, Henrico	1.00
"	J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg	1.00
"	H, H. Hart, Whitakers	1.00
"	Wesley Poach, Garysburg	1.00
"	W. T. Edmonds, Halifax	1.00
"	W. S. Miller, Weldon	1.00
"	P. A. Ivey, Halifax	1.00
"	A. T. Thomas, Garysburg	1.00
"	W. H. Walker,	1.00
"	Wm. Wiggins	1.00
"	F. M. Davis	1.00
"	R. W. Pate	1.00
"	W. G. Edmonds, North Emporia. Va	1.00
"	L. S. Hilliard	1.00
"	Thomas Jones, Tarboro	1.00
"	H. E. Edwards, Wilson	1.00
"	H. H. Hall, Scotland Neck	1.00
"	G. W. Beale, Jackson	1.00
"	W. H. Pollard, Weldon	1.00
"	Wm. Stamper, Littleton	1.00

Rev.	Deloatch Tillery, Jackson	$1,00
"	W. H. Shaw, Littleton	1 00
"	C. H. Ryan, Freemont	1.00
"	A. Boone, Suffolk, Va.	1.00
"	B. J. Tyson, Tarboro	1.00
"	Walter Purnell, Halifax	1.00
"	G. W. Thomas, Jackson	1.00
"	J. H. Ricks, Suffolk, Va.	1,00
"	E. D. Telfor, Elm City	1.00
"	Richard Cooper, Windsor	1.00
"	Elias Lucas, Elm City	1.00
"	Wm. Turner, Jackson	1.00
"	D. M. Rosser, Whitakers	1.00
"	Thomas H. Bodie, Rocky Mount	1.00
"	Berry Powell, Rocky Mount	2.00
"	Peter Moses, Jackson	1.00
"	E. Hooker, Lucama	1.00
"	I. S. Riddick, Parmele	1.00
"	Jake Taylor, Whitakers	1.00
"	R. B. Walston, Tarboro	1.00
"	H. C. Jones, Garysburg	1.00
"	J. W. Faulk, Charlotte	1.00
"	Dock Shearin, Weldon	1.00
"	S. L Evans, Rocky Mount	1.00
"	C. W. Ivey, Resemary	1.00
"	J. W. Wood, Weldon	1.00
"	T. J. Johnson, Weldon	1.00
"	A. C. Tillery, Norfolk, Va	1.00
"	Preston Dickens, Rocky Mount	1.00
"	Isaac Arrington, Enfield	1.00

Licentiate Ministers who Paid their Annual Fees.

Rev.	S. L. Johnson, Tillery	$ 50
"	C. H. Whitfield, Battleboro	50
"	J. W. Johnson, Haliiax	50
"	T. A. Pender	50
"	H. Whitaker	50
"	D. I. Barham, Pleasant Hill	50
"	J. H. Hill	50
"	W. B. Bradice	50
"	A. E. Pierce, Halifax	50
"	Leon Pittman, Enfield	50
"	Cook Ford, Whitakers	50
"	Abraham Richands, Fremont	50
"	Percy Fennel	50
"	D. J. Arrington, Whitakers	50

Rev. John Batchelor, Kingsboro	50
" James Howell. Rocky Mount	50
" Ed Williamson, Freemont	
" W. W. Hogiday, Thelma	50
" W. H. Willie, Weldon	50
" Rufus Battes, Enfield	50
" Sherman Pitman, Rocky Mount	50
" James Howell, Rocky Mount	50
" A. Fenner, Tillery	50
" Newsome Bishop, Tillery	50
" W. T. Battle, Bricks	50
" James Bellamy, Enfield	50
" A. W. Whitaker	50
" Eddie Joyner, Rocky Mount	50
" Mark Hill, Whitakers	50
" Ed Davis, Tillery	50
" J. C. Cofield, Enfield	50
" Nick Sledge, Rosemary	1.00
" C. M. Day, Rosemary	50
" J. W. Lucas, Rocky Mount	50
" J. H. Arrington	50

List of Churches Contributed as result of the appeal sent out July 1st, 1915.

White Oak, Ringwood	$10.00
Chestnut Grove, Tillery	5.00
Bethlehem, Seaboard	10.00
Mark's Chapel, Battleboro	10.00
Allen's Grove, Halifax	10.00
1st Baptist, Gaston	10.00
1st Baptist, Weldon	10.00
Oak Grove, Garysburg	5.00
Carter's Chapel, Thelma	10.00
Zion Hill, Littleton	10.00

CHURCHES CONTRIBUTED SEPT. 25th.

Cherry's Chapel	$ 1 00
Olive Chapel	1.00
Vaughan's Chapel, Wilson	1.00
Austin Dole	.50
Geo. Pender	.50
Wall's Chapel	1.00
Women's Union Association	5.00
Elm City	2.00
First Baptist, Weldon	50.00
St. James, Rocky Mt.	20.00
Bethlehem (Nash)	8.00

Shiloh, Scotland Neck	13.00
Little Hope, Rocky Mt.	12.00
St. Paul, Enfield	7.00
Hart's Chapel	5.00
Macedonia, Lucama	2.85
New Hope, Nash	10.00
First Baptist, Freemont	12.60
Ceder Creek, Dawson	4.00
Mt. Zion, Margarettsville	15.00
1st. Baptist, Gaston	10.00
Pleasant Hill, Heathsville	10.00
Pleasant Hill, Dawson	5.00
Eastern Star, Tarboro	10.00
Mt. Zion, Rocky Mt.	15.60
Shepards Grove, Weldon	3.00
Roanoke Chapel, Garysburg	5.00
Zion Hill	20.00
West Weldon, Weldon	2.00
Shiloh, Nash	15.00
Red Hill, Whitakers R. F. D.	10.00
Allen's Grove, Halifax	10.00
Twilight, Weldon	85.00
Smith Chapel, Halifax	15.00
Carters Chapel	50.00
Cool's Spring	10.00
Chestnut Grove	2.00
St. John, Nash	20.00
1st Baptist, Enfield	10.00
Daniel's Chapel	10.00
Roanoke Salem, Garysburg	10.00
Mason's Grove	5.00
1st Baptist, Crowells	4.00
Bethlehem, Seaboard	5.00
1st Baptist, Goldsboro	5.00
New Hope (Edgecomb)	1.75
Oak Grove	5.00
Salem's Chapel	5.00
Jerusalem, Whitakers	10.00
1st Baptist, Halifax	14.00
Gallee, Tillery	14.00
Jordon Hill, Warren Co	5.00
Ebernezer, Rocky Mt.	2.00
Old Folks & Orphan Home	2.00
Lonely Hill	3.05
Ministers & Deacons Union	2.00

Smith's Chapel, Enfield	13.00
1st Baptist, Roanoke Rapids	25.00
Mt. Calvary	
Zion Hill, Margarettsville	1.00
1st Baptist, Battleboro	10.00
St. Stephen, Tarboro	5.00
St. Peters, Weldon	10.00
Roanoke Chapel	5.00
Harts Chapel	5.00

BOARD MEETING.

Sandy Fork	$10.00
St. Paul, Nash	10.00
Lonely Hill	4.00

LIST OF INDIVIDUALS WHO CONTRIBUTED TO THE RALLY.

Blind Sister	.15
Rev Chas. Pierce	5.00
Master Henry Clanton	1.00
Bro. O. D. Archer, Enfield	2.50
Bro. James Sledge, Tillery	1.00
Bro. Burt Johnson	2.00

PROCEEDINGS.

FIRST DAY—MORNING SESSION.

Thelma, N. C., Sept. 24th, 1918.

The Neuse River Association met at 9:30. Devotional services were conducted by Revs. A. W. Ivey and W. H. Pollard. Rev. W. S. Miller prayed a very fervent prayer for the success of the meeting.

The President at this time after expressing the pleasure it gave him to be present and asking the brethren to let God be their guide during the entire session. The Program was read and a motion prevailed that it be adopted and the guide of the Association.

The welcome address was deferred until this afternoon. The Constitution was not read as it was thought that all understood it. The Delegates representing Churches numbered six (6) names in report.

A little grievance was reported from members of Little Zion Church and it was referred to the Board. Rev. P. L. Boone pastor of the First Baptist Church, Weldon was introduced and told us that it gave him very great pleasure to be with them and that he was with them heart soul and body, do all he could to help foster the objects of the Association, Rev. Boone was welcomely received. Revs. N. V. Davis and Walter Purnell were appointed to life a collection, which they did to the amount of $5.25. Adjurnment by Rev. L. S. Hillard.

FIRST DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

After a very well conducted and spiritual devotional service conducted by Rev. W. M. Stamper and Rev. L. S. Hillard the President after a few remarks announced the meeting open for business. Minutes were read received and adopted. A motion prevailed that the Ministerial Board meet immediately after the afternoon session. A motion also prevailed that the Annual Sermon come off tonight.

The following Committee were appointed, Finance, New Churches. The roll was called and the Messengers names given, after which the Committees were again appointed, Education, Temperance, Discussions of various topics. At this point Rev. I. S. Riddick was asked to take the chair while the Ministerial Board went in session. Homes were assigned and adjournment was in order.

FIRST DAY--EVENING SESSION.

After the Association had enjoyed the song service which was led by different ones, Rev. W. H. Shaw introduced Revs. N. L. Horton and J. W. Blacknall who were to assist Rev. F. M. Davis to preach the Annual sermon. Rev. Mason after expressing his appreciation for the appointment to preach the Annual Sermon, took as his text St. John 12;32 "If I be lifted up I will draw all men unto me." Subject "Exaltiation of Christ." He said in part that it is easy to preach some time and to some people, but to preach to preacher's it is a hard task. He urged all preachers to first know for themselves that they have been regenerated. We all, as Ministers thank God from the depths of our hearts for selecting us, to pick us out from faith, etc., to preach his word, if he has exalted us to preach his Gospel certainly we should do all in our power to exalt Him. He mentioned thousands of things which have happened since we last met. Christ has spared us to come here for business and that business is to lift up Jesus Christ. God called us because he knew that the only means by which men could be saved was to select men to preach the Gospel to them that they might be saved, beautifully he pictured Christ coming from Heaven going into the earth, hell and taking the keys from hell. death and grave then identifying himself with men on the earth by starting at Jerusalem telling them that whereas the law failed, but the blood of Christ by falling into my arms of love you can and will be saved. He brought in the work of the Holy Spirit. He again referred to the fact that in many cases God has failed to be exalted, because men have been trying to exalt themselves. His emphasis was put very strong on God's love, "If I be lifted I will draw all men unto me. He asked that we show our appreciation of Baptism by living a consecrated life, come out of the water and live a clean life. The only doctrine will be Jesus Christ and His love. Lift up the member of the Trinity, hold up the grace of the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ that unlocked the prison doors. Let the Angels see you hold him up, so that sweet eternal satisfaction in which man can rejoice. Let our aim be held up. The establishment of Gods Kingdom on earth is our aim on earth, therefore let it be our work. He said further that if we desire to do the world good lift up Jesus Christ, if we have done our duty towards holding up God then the lights from God's countenance will light us up and we will all sing the new song, "We are welcome and going Home." He gave us another beautiful picture of seeing those we have loved and then above all seeing Christ as having lifted Him up. Truly his sermon was spiritual, logical and uplifting.

Rev. Boone sang: "When the Saints are marching in I want to be in that number." Rev. E. R. Noel offered prayer. Bro. A. W. Wood and Richard Lawrence was asked to lift a collection which they did to the amount of $10.30. After prayer by Rev. L. S. Hilliard adjournment.

SECOND DAY--MORNING SESSION.

The Neuse River Association met at 9;30 with the devotions being conducted by Revs. H. H. Hall and A. W. Ivey. Rev. H. E. Edward of Wilson was presented to the Association and offered for membership and was received by the payment of $1.00 also Rev. F. M. Davis paid $1.00 for annual fee. A motion prevailed that the delegates be supplied with their hack fare by their churches. A motion prevailed that Rev. R. W. Pate be received, he paid $1.00. The Minutes were read received and adopted. Rev. Thomas asked that his name be not omitted.

The President's Annual Address was next in order, he came forward and said though he wasn't feeling well physically he was feeling well spiritually and was glad that the principal of Christianity which brotherhood and love. He urged the brethren to live in unity peace and harmony, let Christianity take the lead and the Association will be a pleasure. He said that the only thing that will not be broken up will be Gods Church. We all were sorry when he had finished. Leaning on Jesus was sung. Several brethren spoke of the address. The welcome address delivered by Rev. W. H. Shaw was so able and full of welcome that the entire delegation felt at home. Rev. F. M. Davis responded in words well chosen for the occasion.

The Association gave a rising vote of thanks for the hearty words of welcome. Rev. E. D Telfore, Rev. G. W. Thomas, Rev. Ricks, Rev. L. J. Alexander, Rev. J. J. Barham were made welcome and received by the Association. A letter from Hart's Chapel was read and received.

A motion prevailed that we send Bro. J. R. Gardner his credentials. A letter from Rev. Body also was received with $1.00. A motion prevailed that all committees stop work and get ready for the Educational Rally. Rev. Geo Edmonds explained his lateness, which was accepted. Sister Ida Newell came forward bringing greetings from Woman's Union Association gave $5.00 in their behalf, a vote of thanks was extended. A vote of thanks was extended to Carters Chapel for taking care of the Association and paying $60.00. 1st Baptist of Goldsboro pledged $5.00 and paid $5.00. Bro. Stamper stated that they would raise their Rally fund. The delegate from Zion Hill, Margarettsville came forward and brought $1.00 asking the prayers of the Association

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session.

After a very well praise service conducted by Bros. Geo. Hinton and O. L. Johnson, a motion to drop the question of preaching and go into business was carried. The report of the Board was not received but dropped. Bro. M. W. Williams reported $1.00 and greetings from Rev. Richard Shaw who asked the prayers of the Association. The Association stopped and asked God's blessings upon Rev. Richard Shaw who was at home ill in bed. Rev. H. Clements prayed. Right hand of fellowship was extended to Bros. Ricks, Cooper and Boone. At this point the Womans Auxillery reported. Rev. D. N. Martin lifted a collection for the sisters, amount $17.30. The total amount $306.21 presented to the Educational Board. Adjournment was then in order.

SECOND DAY—Night Session.

After devotionals led by Revs. Chas. Pierce and Walter Purnell the President announced the house open and ready for business Rev. Riddick was then introduced and expressed the pleasure it gave him to speak to the people in this section of the country. He took his text from Matt. 15:18. "Thou art Peter and upon this rock I will build my Church and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it". His subject was the Builder and Gate keeper of the Church. The Builder was characterized as Christ and the gate keepers as the Ministers. He asked why are the Ministers growing so slack on earth about the gates. He said dig deep while we are digging, that is get regenerated thoroughly. He brought us many men from Stephen and others who have gone on because they stood for the faith. Unless we tell all that they must accept immersion they will die and go down thinking they are saved.

Rev. Riddick's sermon was full of doctrine, spirit and all that was good, everybody seemed very happy after he had finished. Rev. W. M. Stamper led in singing, "Just because he loved me so." Prayer was offered by Rev. W. M. Alexander, it was a real spiritual feast. The young boy from the Oxford Orphanage recited and sang to the delighted Association. Revs. Clemons and Alexander was asked to lift a collection to the amount of $20.32.

Rev. Geo. W. Alston came forward as a messenger from the Reedy Creek Association. Mrs. J. A. Alston spoke some encouraging remarks to the Association, also urging the young men to equip themselves like men.

The Committee on Education reported, received, after several short speeches on the importance of Education it was adopted (see report.

Rev. Sweatt offered a standing resolution, accepted (see report.)

Committee on Resolution reported, (see report.)

Committee on Ordination reported, accepted (see report.)

Committee on New Churches reported, a motion to refer the matter to the Ministerial Board was carried.

Bro. T. W. Gardner and Blake Williams was mutually excused. A motion to give a rising vote of thanks to the Carters Chapel Church. Prayer by Bro. Hall was offered and adjournment.

THIRD DAY—MORNING SESSION.

With Rev. M. P. Sweatt in the chair, Rev. L. S. Hilliard and Rev. H. Clement conducted the praise service. At this point Rev. A. T. Thomas offered prayer. Rev. Sweatt sang "Give this old time Religion." Rev. Allen

Thomas made some remarks stating that he had no desire to offend any one. Rev. Martin responded by saying that all were satisfied. The Minutes were received after some corrections. A motion to drop both cases relative to Little Zion membership, carried. Rev. L. J. Alexander was introduced and expressed the pleasure it gave him to be here, he too spoke encourgingly of the work and urged the brethren to go forward.

A motion prevailed that each Church sending delegates instruct them to remain until the ending of the session unless excused by the Association.

Committee on Sunday Schools reported (see report.)

Rev. J. W. Faulk, W. M. Kitchen, Prof. T. S. Inborden and D. P. Dupree, each of them made some encouraging remarks.

Committee on Time and Place reported, received (see report.)

Committee on Obituary reported, received (see report.)

Committee on Temperance reported, received (see report.

A motion that the election of Officers be at 1:30 p. m.

Sister Washington, a blind sister, a collection of $10:13 was given her. Prof. Dupree the farm demonstrator and Mr. J. H. Browning were introduced. A letter from Old Folks and Orphans Home was received.

Mrs. M. W. Williams County Food Demonstrator was presented and spoke of the County work etc. A motion prevailed that each Church bring at least $2.00 for Foreign Mission. Election of Officers was next. A Committee on nomination of officers was appointed. Rev. I. S. Riddick was elected temperary moderator. On motion to accept the resignation of Prof. M. W. Williams as Sec'y. On motion to appoint a Committee of seven on Officers. Rev. J. W. Faulk opened the Topic: The duty of the Pastor to Neuse River Institute. On motion to receive the report of Officers. On motion to complete the officers of the Ministerial Board. On motion to present a gift to Ex Pres. D. N. Martin by the Association. On motion that Rev. J. H. Martin be Auditor for this Association. On motion that the gift shall be $50.00 and $10.00 annual presentation.

Next Rev. J. W. Faulk had the honor of installing the officers of the Association. On motion to thank the Sisters of New Hope, Nash Co., for their donation. On motion to represent in the Baptist State Convention.

On motion that Rev. J. W. Wood, I. S. Riddick and Pres. J. W. Blacknall, Rev. J. H. Martin and S. G. Newsome go as delegates to the Baptist State Convention. On motion to receive the report of the Finance Committee. On motion to adopt the Finance report. On motion that the Finance Committee's report be received and adopted.

The Committee on Officers reported (see report.) Adjournment.

Roll of Churches and Messengers.

First Baptist, Elm City	B. S. Jordon
First Baptist, Weldon	A. Drewry and C. P. Anthony
Red Oak	E. S. Lucas
Mt. Olive	Rev. Henry Drake
Lebannon	
St. James, Rocky Mt.	F. A. B. Martin
Shiloh, Scotland Neck	Rev. C. C. Webb & J. W. Clark
Bethlehem, Nash Co.	Rev. Geo. Edmonds
Little Hope, Rocky Mt.	
St. Paul, Enfield	Rev. McKinley Nicholas and Leon Pittman
Hart's Chapel, Edgecombe	
Macedonia	Bro. J. S. Fort
Little Zion, Nash Co.	
Mt. Hope, Jackson	Sam Cross and G. W. Hawk
New Hope, Nash Co.	Bro. Robt. Ricks, W. M. Clary
First Baptist, Freemont	Bro. Thos. Cooley
Union Grove	Bro. James Simon
St. Paul, Nash Co.	
Tillery's Chapel	B. J. Spell
Cedar's Creek	
Mt. Zion, Northampton Co.	
Pleasant Hill, Heathsville	
First Baptist, Gastona	D. D. Walker
Morning Star, Pine Top	Rev. W. B. Walston
Leggett's Chapel	
Pleasant Hill, Dawson	E. Mutts
St. Stephen, Tarboro	
Eastern Star, Tarboro	A. W. Wood
Mt. Zion, Nash Co.	Richard Lawrence
Shepards Grove	
Roanoke Chapel	Joe Brown and Jos. Pittman
Parkers Chapel	S. L. Goode and S. L. Foreman
Little Zion, Halifax Co.	

Zion Hill, Halifax Co.	J. H. Williams
West Weldon	J. J. Smallwood
Shiloh, Nash Co.	B. J. Harris
St. John, Elmo	By Letter
Red Hill	D. Reid and W. E. Kornichee
Allen's Grove	Rev. Chas. Pierce
Twilight	Joseph Ruffin and Teat Thomas
Smith's Chapel, Halifax	Bro. L. J. Jenkins and Wm. Smith
New Bethel	Elias Lowe
Walls Chapel	Rev. G. W. Beal and Rev. Geo. Thomas
Carters Chapel	M. E. Martin and J. T. Ivey
Cools Spring	Rev. Wesley Porch
Morning Star, Battleboro	Rev. W. H. Walker
St. Peters, Weldon	
Chestnut Grove	Rev. Jos. House
St. John, Nash Co.	W. E. Byrd and Sam Thompson
First Baptist, Enfield	Isaac Gunter
Quankeys Chapel	Wm. Johnson
St. Marks	Rev. B. B. Bellamy
White Oak	Bro. W. H. Burt and G. W. Jones
Gassalonia	
Masons Grove	
Daniels Chapel	
Roanoke Salem	W. T. Garris and E. L. Arrington
St. Chapel	Bro. Cheathem Hunter
Jordon Hill	
Bethlehem, Edgecombe	
Crowells X Road	Smith Gary
First Baptist, Battleboro	Cary Whitaker
Bethlehem, Northampton	Jessie Faison
Marks Chapel	A. L. Jones
First Baptist, Goldsboro	Rev. F. M. Davis and W. M. Hamilton
Princestons Chapel	R. W. Pate
Cherrys Chapel	Rev. Geo. Hinton
New Hope, Edgecombe	Bro. Wesley Revis
Olive Chapel, Nash Co.	
Oak Grove	W. G. Lee
Galiilee	Mark E. Tillery
Shady Grove	
Salem Chapel	
Jerusalem	J. R Phillips
First Baptist, Halifax	James Pierce and W. Johnson
Brooks Chapel	

Vaughans Chapel	
Sandy Fork	Bro. Peter Deans
Ebernezer	Nash E. Lucas
Friendship	Mack Farmer
St. Luke, Edgecombe	W. H. Jones
Lovely Hill	
Simon Grove	Rev. Chas. Zollicoffer
Old Folk and Orphans Home	By Letter
Deacons Union	J. J. Kornichee
Parkers Chapel	S. L. Goode and S. L. Foreman
Smith Chapel, Enfield	Rev. H. Hall
First Baptist, Roanoke Rapids	T. J. Smallwood
Calvary	J. K. Knight
Zion Hill, Margarettsville	Rev. D. G. Cain
Little Zion, Whitakers	By Letter
Lovely Hill, Tillery	Jacob Fenner
Simon Grove	Rev. C. Zallicoffee
Friendship	Joseph K. Hill
Old Folk Orphan Home	
White Hill	Aron Anderson

Official Roaster, Womans Auxiliary

------OF------

NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

President................. Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon, N. C.
Vice-Pres...... ....Mrs. J. Peebles, Garysburg, N. C.
Rec. Sec...................Mrs. F. C. Talley, Weldon, N. C.
Asst. Sec.........Mrs. C. B. James, Scotland Neck, N. C.
Cor. Sec. .... Mrs. L. V. Mebane, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Treasurer...............Mrs. Mariah Demry, Weldon, N. C.
Auditor...........Mrs. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount, N. C.

COUNTY PRESIDENTS

Mrs. M. E. Simpson............Nash and Edgecombe Co's.
Mrs. Mary Ried ....Edgecombe Co.
Mrs. Mollie Williams }
Mrs. Bettie Pittman } ....Halifax Co.
Mrs. Josephine Peebles }
Mrs. Gertrude Garner } ....Northampton Co.
Mrs. Annie E. Fort ....Wayne Co.

EXECUTIVE BOARD.

Mrs. Zellie Pittman, Chairman, Mrs. C. P. Anthony, Mrs. Jane Richards, Mrs. C. B. James, Mrs. L. V. Mebane, Secretary, Rev. M. P. Sweatt, Rev. J. W. Wood, Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

MINUTES.

The Third Annual Session of the Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association met at Battleboro Baptist Church, Battleboro, N. C., Rev. J. W. Wood Pastor, Sept. 13th, 14th and 15th, 1918.

FRIDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Sisters Cora Odom, Millie A. Lockhart and Sallie Coachman. Opening song "Hinder me not." Sister Cora Odom read for scripture Lesson 98 Psalm. Prayer was offered by Sister Sallie Coachman Followed hymn by Sister Mebane. Introductory remarks by the President Sister J. W. Wood. After hearing a few encouraging remarks from the Cor. Sec., Sister Mebane and the Auditor Sister J. H. Martin the welcome address on the part of the Church was delivered by Sister Margarett Jones. Pres. Sister J. W. Wood introduced the Pastor Rev. J. W. Wood. The constitution was read.

On motion the Constitution was adopted. Enrollment of Delegates (see list.) Collection of Annual dues was taken and the following paid (25) twenty five cents each; Sisters Mattie Jones, J. H. Martin, W. B. Braswell, L. V. Mebane, Jane Richards, J. Peebles, Minnie Brown, Nannie Smith, Donnie Taylor, Alice Smith, Rosa McDaniel, Minnie Ward, Gertrude Garner, Millie A. Lockhart, J. W. Wood, C. A. Thomas, Cora Odom, Margarett Jones, J. D. Dragon, M. A. Talley, Martha Braswell, E. E. Brown, Pennina Whitehead, C. P. Anthony. The following County Presidents reported: Sisters Mamie Simpson $16.11, Mary Reid $15.00, Gertrude Garner $4.00, Josephine Peebles $34.50.

LIST OF CIRCLES AND DELEGATES.

Cool Spring, Mrs. C. A. Thomas, delegate	$10.00
Shiloh, Scotland Neck, Mrs. Minnie Ward, delegate	6 00
Twilight, Nellie Drumgold, delegate	5.00
St. James, Rocky Mount, Mrs. J. H. Martin, delegate	10.00
Red Hill, Mrs. A. E. Quinichette, delegate	5.00
Carters Chapel, Mrs. Ellen Brown, delegate	10.00
Roanoke Chapel, Mrs. Millie A. Lockhart, delegate	5.00
1st Baptist, Battleboro, Mrs. Cora Odom, delegate	5.00
1st Baptist, Weldon, Mrs. Jane Richards, delegate	11.00
Harts Chapel, Mrs. Mary E. Bullock, delegate	5.00
Jerusalen, Mrs. Eveline Phillips, delegate	5.00
New Hope, Mrs. Dora Clay, delegate	1.00
St. Peter, Weldon, Mrs. Mariah Demery, delegate	1.00
Ebenezer, Rocky Mt., Mrs. Nellie Smith, delegate	1.00
Roanoke Salem, Mrs. Josephine Peebles, delegate	1.00
Parker Chapel, Mrs. Minnie Brown, delegate	1.00
New Hope (Edgecombe), Mrs. Caroline Bass, delegate	5.00
Jackson Church (Shiloh, Nash County, B. J. Harris 5.00)	5.00
1st Baptist, Halifax, Mrs. Mollie Williams, delegate	10.00
Mrs. Victoria Hale, personal	3.00

Encouraging remarks were made by visiting Bros. and Sisters, Mrs. J. D. Dragon, G. Spencer and Misses Cora Whitakers, Braswell and Odom. The following Committees were appointed: On Officers—Mrs. C. P. Anthony, Mrs. Gertrude Garner, Johnie Weaver, Rosa McDonnall, Millie Frazier, Cora Odom. On New Circles—C. A. Thomas, Nannie Smith, Leah Whitakers, Minnie Ward. On Obituary—Mrs. J. H. Martin, Olivia A. Quinishette, Nannie Smith, Jane Richards. On Temperance—Mrs. Josephine Peebles, Margarett Jones, Henry Whitehead, Joe Phillips, Mary E. Harris. On Time and Place—Mrs. Mollie Williams, Martha Braswell, Minnie Brown, Evelyn Phillips. On Finance—Millie A. Lockhart, Jane Richards, Mariah Demry, Mary Ricks and Nellie Smith. Benediction.

FRIDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

Devotional exercises conducted by Sisters Minnie Brown, Cora Odom and Josephine Peebles. The welcome address was delivered in a short, but cordial way by the Pastor Rev. J. W. Wood. Sister J. H. Martin in suitable words responded. Several hymns were sung after which the Annual Sermon was preached by Rev. J. W. Wood, he selected for his text Phil. 1:21; subject: "For me to Live is Christ, and to die is gain." His sermon was a master piece. Vice-Pres. Sister Josephine Peebles in a few words introduced the Pres. Sister J. W. Wood who delivered her annual address in a concise and explicit way. Cor. Sec. Sister Mebane in few words highly congratulated Madame Pres. Wood for her timely and well worded address. A motion prevailed that the Presidents address appear in the Minutes.

Sister Annie E. Fort of Goldsboro, N. C., was introduced to the Auxiliary, in a few remarks she assured us that she would do all in her power to help us in the work. Collection was lifted by Sister Mary Reid and Dr. Martin, amount raised $25.58. Benediction.

SATURDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Sisters Gertrude Garner, O. E. Quinichette and Lucy Harper. The meeting was opened by singing "Oh for a closer walk with God." Prayer was offered by Sister Quinichette. After singing several hymns and offering several prayers the meeting was spiritually aroused. The minutes were read and appointed with correction. A collection of $1.50 was lifted. Benediction.

SATURDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Sisters Nellie Smith, Millie Frazier, and Mary A. Harris. The Sisters were allowed 30 minutes prayer service, several Sisters testified and the meeting was spiritually aroused. The Topic was then opened by Sister Millie Frazier, subject: "Shall we have the Auxilliary?" Sister Frazier in a few timely remarks explained clearly that we should have the Auxilliary, followed by Sisters Jane Richard, Ellen Brown, Mollie Williams, C. P. Anthony and several other sisters. In a short but impressive way they explained that it was necessary to have the Auxilliary. The Cor. Sec. Sister Mebane came forward and made her report.

SUNDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Sisters Josephine Peebles John Lucas and Mollie Williams. Sang for opening "Am I a Soldier of the Cross." Scripture lesson Gal. 6 Chapt. Prayer by Sister Williams. Sister Peebles asked every person present to take part and express themselves in some way. After expressions the Pres. lifted a collection of $7.08. Benediction.

SUNDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Sisters Caroline Bass, Willie Jones and Mollie Williams. After the devotional exercises, we were most highly entertained with a program and rally rendered by the young people of Battleboro, they raised $10.74 which was very commendable.

SUNDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

Eulogistic Service was held in honor of Sister Hester Mason, a short biography of her life was given by Sisters Josephine Peebles, Gertrude Garner, Cora A. Thomas and the Pres. Mrs. J. W. Wood. After which Rev. J. H. Martin, preached from John 10;10. his sermon was able, instructive and inspiring. Collection was lifted by sisters Mary Reid and Mae Garett Jones, amount raised $26.12.

The meeting closed with a shower of the Holy Ghost, to meet the Jerusalem Baptist Church, Whitakers, N. C., Friday after the 2nd Sunday in Sept. 1919, Rev. W. R. Wiggins, Pastor.

Corresponding Secretary's Report.

Partial report of Cor. Secretary:

My dear Sisters:—Our first annual meeting held at Weldon has passed into history, it was a record breaker from every view point, we not only surpassed ourselves but the brethren as well, at this meeting we raised $180.74. She also stated that owing to war conditions and other conditions over which she had no control she had visited only two Churches: Harts Chapel, Kingsboro, Rev. Berry Powell, Pastor, contributed $5.00, expenses 45c. Quankey Chapel, Rev. P. Ivey, Pastor, contributed $7.60. She stated that she had never been given a more splendid reception than that accorded her by Rev. Ivey and the good people of Quankey Chapel. She referred to the death of Mrs. Hester Mason, Co. President of Northampton and said: Our ranks have been broken, she has answered the Roll call. Sister Mason was a splendid woman, she was the first one of our Workers whose territory I traversed and in whose home I ate and slept, the highest tribute that can be paid to any woman is her goodness, such can be said of Sister Mason. She is gone, but not forgotten, she did what she could, she was deeply interested in the Auxiliary and loved it.

I submit to you the following Recommendations: 1st, That on the opening day of the Institute, a Woman's Rally, every Woman and Girl are asked to bring or send to the School $1.00 or $1.00 in products. That a Committee of 5 Ladies be appointed to co-operate with her in this.

2nd, As the Auxiliary was organized on Nov. 30th, we suggest that that day be given to the Sisters as Womans Rally Day for the Institute. That a sermon be preached or program rendered on that day and the money raised be sent to our Treasurer, who will forward it to the Treasurer of Neuse River Association.

3rd, That the Sisters Union be organized at Scotland

Neck the 2nd Sunday in October 1918.
Respectfully submitted,
L. V. Mebane, Cor. Sec.

REPORT OF OFFICERS.

Mrs. J. W. Wood, President	$ 6.00
“ J. Peebles, Vice-President	
“ M. A. Talley, Secretary	
“ C. B. James, Assistant Secretary	10.00
“ L. V Mebane, Corresponding Secretary	6.00
“ Mariah Demry, Treasurer	
“ M. C. Martin, Auditor	

THE FOLLOWING PERSONS PAID THEIR PLEDGES.

Mrs. C. P. Anthony	$ 5.00
Mrs. Mathew Martin	5.00
Mrs. M. A. Talley	5.00
Mr. A. Drewry	5.00
Rev. M. P. Sweatt	5.00
Mr. Wm. Shines	5.00
Mrs. D. N. Martin	5.00
Mrs. Rosa Johnson	5.00
Mrs. Henderson Tucker	5.00
Mr. Adam Marrow	5.00

Collection was lifted by Sisters Ricks and Clary.

Executive Board remommended the following disbursements.

Mrs. Mary Reid, traveling expenses	$ 3.00
“ Jane Richards, “ “	1.80
“ Zellie Pittman, “ “	2.60
“ G. Garner, “ “	2.08
“ M. E. Simpson, “ “	1.00
“ M. Williams, “ “	1.40
Rev. Wood for Sermon and Minutes	7.75
Rev. J. H. Martin for Sermon	5.00
Sexton	2.00
Mrs. J. W. Wood. President for service	10.00
“ Josephine Peebles, Vice-Pres. for service	5.00
“ F. C. Talley, Rec. Sec.	10.00
“ C. B. James, Assst. Sec. for service	5.00
“ L. V. Mebane, Cor Sec. for service	10 00
“ Mariah Demery Treas. for service	1.94

THE FOLLOWING PERSONS PLEDGED TO THE WOMANS AUXILIARY.

Mrs. Bettie Pittman	$ 3.00
" Leah Whitakers	2.00
" Mary E. Harris	3.00
" Lucy Harper	2.00
" Mollie Williams	2.00
" C. P. Anthony	5.00
" Mariah Demery	3.00
" Mary A. Lockhart	2.00
" Mary Reid	5.00
" Donnie Taylor	2.00
" Mollie Frazier	5.00
" Josephine Peebles	5.00
" Cora B. James	5.00
" Nellie Smith	5.00
" C. A. Thomas	3.00
" Annie E. Fort	5.00
" Minnie Ward	5.00
" J. W. Wood	5.00
" M. A. Talley	5.00
" Iona Bellamy	5.00
" Nannie Smith	2.00

ANNUAL ADDRESS.

Madame President, Members and Friends of the Auxiliary:

It is with a very great pleasure that I greet you to night, nearly twelve months have passed since our 2nd annual meeting has gone into history. Some have fallen from our ranks for one or more causes, others have answered the roll call of the Great Master. In memory to those who have answered to His call we bow in humble submission, for we too, ere long shall answer to our name.

We who have been spared to meet another annual meeting of this body have been peculiarly blessed, we do not know why, per chance their is something the Master wishes us to do. This is the most serious time the world has ever known, the cost of living higher, the demand for intelligence and Christian fortitude greater than in any period of the worlds history. Nations are rising against Nations, the hearts of families are stricken with grief over the loss of fathers, husbands, sons and brothers. Truly the time has come when we should organize, laying aside foolishness, clamoring for supremacy and work in the uplifting of future generations and the cause of Christ.

As we know the work of the Auxiliary is to help in this great fight for inteligence and general uplift by helping to raise funds to establish and maintain a Baptist Institution within the bounds of the N. R. Asso. for the training of youths for service and to foster the cause of the Baptist Church. We know that the future Church is to be made up with the youths trained or untrained; is it not then urgent to give them a Baptist training? Shall the future Officers of the Baptist Church be those who have received other denominational training?

The demand is great for skilled and wise leaders and in preparing for that leadership let each individual feel that the responsibility is his or her very own. Even now in some lowly hut there is a boy or girl with possibilities unknown to you, who may become a leader among men. Many great men have sprung from such places and made the world marvel at their brilliancy. What has been done can be done again. It is not fate nor accident but opportunity, since this is true, would you not feel glad to know that you have done your bit towards lifting some obscure child to the beauties and usefulness of life. Do you not know that a star would be added to your crown, and would not the Masters comforting words, "You have done what you could," be happiness enough? He has said, "Verily I say unto you, in as much as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me."

[It is said that a very earnest devout Christian died, how devided the Negro was as a race, so he decided to take the case to the Lord, but he said in presenting it to him, Lord this thing I am about to ask you to do, is I am afraid something you just cant do, but I've a great mind to ask you, but oh, I am afraid you cant, if you can please do, it is this, bring the Negro race together as one]

Folks we must organize. We must come together, we clamor and cry for our rights, we can never get or do anything until there is unity and a greater and more general inteligence in the race. There is no going back, there can be nothing but excelceor or going upward to a higher civilization and efficiency that the burden of life may be pleasenter and easier. The goal that we must strive for is the fulfilment of Gods design, that is to draw all nations together in one great family forming the brotherhood of man.

There are hermit souls that live with drawn,
  In the place of their self content.
There are souls like stars that dwell apart,
  In a fellowless firmament.
There are pioneer souls that blaze their paths,
  Where bighways never ran.
Let me live in a house by the side of the road,

And be a friend to man.

Let me live in a house by the side of the road,
Where the race of men go by;
The men who are good and the men who are bad,
As good and as bad as I.
I would not sit in the scorners seat,
Or hurl the cynic's ban,
Let me live in a house by the side of the road,
And be a friend to man.

I see from my house by the side of the road,
By the side of the highway of life,
The men who press with the ardor of life,
The men who are faint with the strife.
But I turn not away from their smiles nor their tears,
Both parts of an infinite plan.
Let me live in a house by the side of the road,
And be a friend to man.

Mrs. J. W. Wood, President.
Womans Auxiliary.

REPORTS.

COMMITTEE ON TIME AND PLACE.

We, your Committee on Time and Place beg to submit our report. Whereas we recommend the next session of this Association to be held with the St. Stevens Baptist Church, Tarboro, N. C., Tuesday after the fourth Lords day, September, 1919.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. C. M. Clayton,	J. J. Kernechee,
L. J. Jenkins,	Jessie T. Ivey,
Wm. Smith,	Rev. D. I. Barbour,
W. H. Burt,	G. W. Jones, Com.

COMMITTEE ON ORDINATION.

We. your Committee on Ordination beg to submit the following report. We have examined the following persons, Bro. S. L. Johnson of Tillery's Chapel, Scotland Neck, N. C., Bro. McKinley Nicholson of St Paul, Enfield, N C., and Bro. James C. Bellemy of St. Paul, Enfield. N. C. After careful and prayerful examining the above named persons, we recommend that they continue studying until they are better prepared.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. P. L. Boone,	Rev. M: P. Sweatt,
Rev. I. S. Ridick,	Rev. F. N. Davis,
Rev. A Boone,	Rev. N. V. Davis,
Rev. J. W. Blacknall,	Committee.

COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATIONS.

Rev. M. P. Sweatt,	Rev. M. E. Martin,
C. P. Anthony,	Committee.

COMMITTEE ON NEW CHURCHES.

We, your Committee on New Churches beg leave to make the following report. We have one New Church, 1st Baptist Church of White Hill and found it to be in gospel order and recommend it to the Association.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. E. Lucas,	Rev. Henry Drake,
McKinly Nicholson,	A. W. Wood,
Bro. J. J. Ruffin,	Bro. Smith Gary, Com.

COMMITTEE ON OBITUARIES.

We, your Committee on Obituaries beg leave to submit the following report. that since the sitting of the last Association that death has visited many of our churches and many of our brethren has fallen victims. among them are the following, Bro. A. Banks. Deacon of the First Baptist Church of Halifax, N. C.. died March 1918. He lived a consistent Christian, died in triumph of faith and we believe our lost was heavens gain. Bro. James H. Moore deacon of Cool Springs Baptist Church, died July 1918. he was highly regarded as a christian brother and deacon and we believe he is happy in the Masters Kingdom. Bro. Billey Boone Deacon of Mount Hope Baptist Church of Jackson, N. C., he lived a consistent Christian life and died the same. Bro. Wm. Harris deacon of the same church lived a consistent christian life and died in triumph of faith. Bro. Minge Garrett member of Jerusalem Baptist Church Whitakers. N. C., died in full triumph of faith, he was a loving friend and consistent christian and deacon of that church nearly thirty years and we believe he is at rest. Rev. J. S. Staten who was a member of the First Baptist Church of Elm City, N. C.. died June 11th 1918. he was a good and faithful worker in the cause for the Master, we have lost a devout minister, the family a loving devoted husband and father, the State a good citizen and we trust our lost is heavens gain. Bro. C. C. Clark of Ceder Creek Baptist Church died April 15th, 1918, he was a consistent christian and well beloved brother and deacon of above named church and served well his church, died in full triumph of faith. We sympathize with their bereaved families and desire that this Association join with us in prayer to God for the comfort of their widows and orphans and say as the example of patient has said, "The Lord hath given, and the Lord hath taken away, blessed be the name of the Lord.

Sleep on beloved, sleep and take thy rest;
  Lay down thy head upon thy Saviours beast,
We love thee well, but Jesus loves thee best,
  Good night, good night, good night.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. L. S. Hillard,	Rev. Jno. Willis Johnson,
Rev. B. J. Harrison,	Rev. Walter Purnell,
Bro. W. G. Lee.	Rev. A. Boone.
Rev. W. M. Stamper,	Bro. W. J. Johnson.
Bro. J. S. Fort,	Bro. Robert Ricks,
Bro. James Simon,	Bro. E. Mutts,
Bro. Joe Brown,	Bro. J. J. Smallwood.

Committee.

COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

We, your Committee on Sunday Schools beg leave to make the following report. That all Superintendents, Teachers and Officers be consistent members of the Church and have a good report without and within, we futher recommend that all Pastors supervise their Sunday School as much as lie in their power and report the condition of their School to the Association at each sitting.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. W. G. Edmonds,	Rev. N. L. Hinton,
Rev. A. W. Ivey,	Rev. E. R. Noel,
Bro. D. Reed,	Bro. M. W. Williams,
Bro. Thomas Jones,	Bro. G. W. Hawk,
Bro. Julius Knight,	Bro. Cary Whitaker,
Bro. F. A. B. Martin,	Committee.

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

We, your Committee on Education beg to submit the following report. Knowing the great need of Education it being escential to the development of any race or nation. 2nd, That no nation or race has ever risen to its highest attainment without being educated in its broadest sense, heart, head and hand. 3rd, If the Negro raises in the scales of life he must come up to these requirement. Knowing further, that the Ministers of the gospel have under his care the hope of the race and the responsibility resting upon them to raise the standard of the race spiritually and educationally. Therefore we recommend that every Minister of the gospel avail himself to meet the condition confronting the race.

2nd. We further recommend that each member of the church of this Association be requested to pay the following amount annually, male members fifty cents, female members twenty five cents.

3rd. Knowing the needs of the Neuse River Institute to be operated in our midst, therefore we recommend that we renew our interest to meet the demands of the Institute.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. J. W. Blacknall,
Prof. C. P. Anthony,
Rev. P. L. Boone,
Bro. M. E. Martin,
Rev. M. P. Sweatt,
Bro. A. Drewry,
Mrs. L. V. Mebane,
Prof. M. Williams,
Rev. J. W. Wood,
Rev. J. H. Ricks,
Rev. S. G. Newsome,
Rev. I. S. Riddick,
Rev. W. Porch,
Mrs. J. W. Wood,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON OFFICERS.

Rev. J. H. Martin,
Bro. R. Lawrence,
Rev. S. G. Newsome,
Rev. C. Pierce,
Rev. H. Clements,
Rev. M. P. Sweatt,
Bro. A. Wood,
Committee.

FINANCIAL REPORT.

Received from Representation fees of 81 Churches...$	229.00
Collections	37.64
Fees for Ministers and Educational Fund	739.50
Received from Ladies Auxiliary	325.35
Grand Total...$	1,331.35

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

We, your Committee on Temperance beg leave to report the following. Whereas, intemperance is a crime and disgrace upon any race, therefore be it Resolved, that the Ministers and Delegates comprising this Association do condem the use of intoxication of every form whatever and recommend that all churches make an effort to control its Officers and members relative to the drink habit because of the evil influence it exerts over those who use it and also it is condemned by the Bible. Whereas we have enjoyed a great quietness since the removal of the license of dealing in whiskies in our State. Be it resolved that the Ministers and Deacons use every effort to assist in enforcing the law to sustain the same.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. Chas. Pierce,
Bro. Samuel Cross,
Bro. R. Lawrence,
Rev. W. H. Shaw,
Rev. P. A. Ivey,
Rev. A. T. Thomas,
Rev. Lee Pittman,
Bro. W. E. Quinichett,
Bro. J. R. Phillips,
Bro. T. J. Smallwood,
Bro. B. J. Spell,
Committee.

FINANCIAL STATEMENT.

Bal. brought forward 1917		$ 47 76
Oct. 23, received of M. E. Martin		400 00
Dec. 15, received of M. E. Martin		313 00
Nov. 3, received of Jas. Batchelor (rent)		40 00
Nov. received of M. W. Williams, Sr. (rent)		18 00
Feb. received of Ministers Union, for wood		10 00
Feb. received of M. W. Williams, Sr. (rent)		18 00
Collections during July appeal		90 00
Total Collected		$ 936 76
Disbursements.		
Paid J. L. Shepherd on note	$ 370 00	
Paid Material and work on Building	101 57	
Paid Insurance, L. C. Draper	31 88	
Paid J. L. Shepherd	160 00	
Paid Bd. Meeting and expenses	34 85	
Paid J. L. Shepherd (note)	44 00	
Paid Miscellaneous and Sundries	26 40	
Paid Printing, postage, etc.	10 00	
Paid labor and building at Bd. Meeting	25 00	
Total Disbursement		$ 778 60
Balance on hand		$ 133 16

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

We, your Committee on Finance beg to report the following:

Received from 80 Churches	$ 227.00
From N. R. M. D. Union	2.00
Total	$ 229.00

Respectfully submitted,
J. M. Pierce, M. E. Martin,
B. S. Jordan, D. D. Walker,
J. H. Williams, T. Thomas,
C. P. Anthony, Mrs. M. W. Williams,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS.

We, your Committee on Resolutions beg to submit the following report. Whereas Churches sometime instruct their Delegates to pay in their Associational tax, Educational funds provide certain things are done and if not done to bring their money back. Be it resolved, that all Delegates coming to this Association as representatives of their respective churches shall either pay in their funds at each session of this Association or state the reason for not paying it in.

Respectfully submitted,
Rev. H. H. Hall, Rev. N. V. Davis,
Bro. A. W. Wood, Bro. R. T. Tillery,
Rev. W. S. Miller, Rev. F. M. Davis,
Bro. J. E. Huff, Committee.

MINISTERIAL BOARD MEETING.

Weldon, N. C., Nov. 20th, 1918.

The Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association met in the First Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C. After devotionals the President announced the object of the meeting. Whereupon Brother C. P. Anthony, Treasurer of the Board stated that he paid Mr. J. L. Shepard $931.50 balance due on note for Association, turned over to the Board all papers held against it, showing that our school property is clear of debt. On motion a vote of thanks was extended to Brother Anthony. Brother M. W. Williams, Sr., turned over to the Board $10.00 received from Mr. J. L. Shepard for rent for running across land. The Board decided to assort and house the best of the timber and sell the balance. The Board also empowered J. W. Wood and C. P. Anthony to have old house repared. On motion Brother M. W. Williams was paid $4.00 for work done on school grounds. On motion Rev. P. L. Boone was elected general Missionary for the N. R. Institute. Expense $11.40.

M. P. Sweatt, President.
J. W. Wood, Acting Secretary.

Weldon, N. C., Nov. 26th, 1918.

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met in the First Baptist Church of Weldon, N. C. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. G. G. Edmonds and S. G. Newsome. Hymn 293, lesson 116 Psalm, prayer by Rev. Newsome. The Minutes of the 3rd day p. m. of the Association were read and approved. On motion 1200 Minutes were ordered printed, Rev. J. W. Wood, Rev. M. P. Sweatt and Rev. N. V. Davis were made Printing and distributing committees. The following to preach at the next Association. Annual Sermon, Rev. S. G. Newsome, Docternal Sermon, Rev. D. N. Martin. Missionary Sermon, Rev. N. V. Davis, Educational Address, Rev. J. W. Wood. Temperance Sermon, Rev. C. Pierce. Corresponding Messengers—Reedy Creek. Rev. Wesley Porch, Bethany, Rev. M. P. Sweatt, Old Eastern, A. L. Thomas, Shiloh No. 1, G. G. Edmonds, Shiloh No. 2, J. A. Whitaker, Beulah. W. S. Miller, Middleground, C. W. Ivey, Old Roanoke, C. Pierce, National Baptist Convention, J. W. Wood. On motion $35.00 was allowed to represent in the Baptist State Convention. At this time Victory Hale came before the Board and stated how she was expelled from Little Zion Baptist Church, after listening to her statement the Board ordered the Secretary to write them that in the event she returns to them again making suitable acknowledgment and is ignored, we recommend her to the fellowship of any Baptist Church.

Lovely Hill Baptist Church paid representation, $2.00, Education 4.00, Rev. J. T. Johnson 1.00, Rev. A. C. Tillery 1.00, Rev. Preston Dickins 1.00, Rev. Isaac Arington 1.00, Rev. J. H. Arrington 1.00. The Delegates from White Hill Baptist Church were present and after some discussion of the church, on motion the Board received the Church and the hand of fellowship was given to delegates.

J. W. Blacknall, President.
J. W. Wood, Secretary

Halifax, N. C., Jan. 14th, 1919.

The Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association met in the First Baptist Church of Halifax, N. C. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. H E. Tillery and A. Ponton. Rev. J. W. Wood was appointed secretary. The committee on repairing the old Institute Building reported that the work is being done lumber will be assorted in short. Rev. P. L. Boone, general Missionary is to be furnished with credentials, he is to make an itemized statement to the Board of all money collected, taking out his expenses. The Board adopted the Raleigh Independent as its organ until the next Association. The Secretary was made a reporter to said paper. On motion the following were appointed a committee to issue an appeal to the churches and friends of the Neuse River Institute for an early contribution, Rev. M. P. Sweatt, Rev. P. L. Boone, Rev. J. W. Wood. On motion the Board adjourned to meet in joint session with the Ministerial Board in the 1st Baptist Church of Weldon, N. C., Monday after the first Sunday in Feb. 1919 to hear an explanation from Rev. J. W. Blacknall relative to a rumor that is being circulated. After meeting and listening to Rev. Blacknalls explanation the Board voted to exonerate Rev. Blacknall from the rumor.

J. W. Wood, Secretery.
J. W. Blacknall. President.

The Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association met with Quankey Baptist Church, March 11th, 1919 and after devotionals Rev. M. P. Sweatt offered his regisnation as Chairman of the Trustee Board, which was accepted and Brother Cary Alston of Littleton, N. C., elected in his place.

Cary Alston, President.
J. W. Wood, Secretary.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

2. Devetional Exercises.
2. Reading the Constitution and Rules of Order.
3. Enrolling the names of Messengers.
4. Appointment of Committees to-wit:—On Hours of Meeting and Adjourning; Committee on Finance; Committee ou Resolutions: Committee on Temperance; Committee on Education.
5. Report of Treasurer.
6. Report of Ministerial Board.
7. Appointment of Committee on Time and Place.
8. Report of Various Committees.
9. Election of Officers.
10. Report of Board of Trustees.
11. Discussion of various topics relative to church work.

RULES OF ORDER.

1. The Association shall be opened and closed with prayer.
2. Not more than one person shall speak at once, who shall rise and address the Moderator by the word "Brother."

3. The person thus speaking shall not be interrupted until he is through, unless he is out of order.

4. The persons speaking shall strictly adher to the subject and shall in no wise reflect on the person who spoke before, but shall state the case so as to give his ideas.

THE CONSTITUTION.

Article I. This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association. Its object shall be to promote the spread of the Gospel of Jesus Christ both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association. To provide a religious training for our youth—The officers shall be a President, Vice-President, Treasurer, Auditor, Recording and Corresponding Secretary, who shall be elected annually.

Art. 2. This Association shall be composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of said churches, and also of annual and life members—annual members by payment of one dollar annually, and life members by the payment of five dollars, shall be entitle to seats.

Art. 3. Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptised, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excommunicated, those deceased. and the number of Sabbath School scholars since last Association.

Art. 4. The members chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a Baptist church of this association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church, shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another ministers church thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastor shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

Art. 5. Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messenger and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from this Association, must do so by a letter or messenger. requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted the request and such church or churches, have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, their, or its connection with this Association shall cease.

Art. 6. Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this Association, and shall send from one to two messengers, and shall send funds to the Association according to the rules laid down in the minutes. No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Art. 7. Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the Association, whether it shall be debated or not.

Art. 8. This Association shall furnish churches with the minutes of this Association. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Association.

Art. 9. We believe it necessary to have an Associational fund to pay the expenses of the Association; therefore each church belonging lo the Association is required to pay the amount which shall be designated by the Association at its session.

Art. 10. The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its sittings represent themselves in this Association.

Art. 11, This Association shall have power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

Art. 12. This Association shail ordain no person to preach the gospel who does not possess the qualifications, laid down in the Scriptures by St. Paul and who cannot read understandingly and write legibly. The churches are required to adopt the same rule in licensing applicants.

Art. 13. The Association shall have power to adjourn to any future time and place thought most convenient to the churches.

Art. 14. This Association shall appoint a Ministerial Board consisting of nine or more members subject to the call of the President of the Association with the Secretary of the Association as Secretary of the Board.

Art. 15. The Constitution is subject to alteration by a two thirds vote of the Association.

Resolved that the Association hereafter for the purpose of knowing the Ordained Ministers in its bounds furnish the Credentials to Ordained Ministers in printed form, filled out by the President and Secretary and the price to he paid for them be 50 cents. A. J. Jackson.

RESOLUTIONS 1908.

Whereas most of the founders of this Association (the Neuse River) are now dead and their names should not be forgotten,

Resolved, that their names have a permanent place in our minutes, and be published from year to year that future generations may read and learn the founders.

Humbly submitted, A. J. Jackson.

LIST OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

It was organized in what is now called "The Old Church." near the Roanoke River in 1866 in the town of Halifax, N. C., therefore the Association was named and styled "The Roanoke Association" by the following named brethren;

Rev.	A. N. Buck	Halifax,	N. C.
"	A. J. Jackson	Halifax,	"
"	John Lynch	Halifax,	"
"	Joseph Bayemore.	Weldon,	"
"	Sandy Fenner	Halifax,	"
"	Jack Johnson		
"	Allen Mosely	LaGrange,	"
"	John Washington		
"	Hull Grimes		
'	Reid		
"	Nathaniel Martin	Carters Chapel,	"
"	Lovelys Brown		
"	Isham Moore		
"	Harry Austin		
"	A. B. Williams		
"	Eagles	Warrenton,	"
"	Benj. Spicer		
"	Edward Hill		

When the Association met in Goldsboro, N. C., 1870, it had been learned that another Association had been organized bearing the same name. so the brethren decided to drop the name "Roanoke" and take the name "Neuse." The above are the names as given me by Rev. A. J. Jackson. He said that he could not recollect the Christian names of all, but that he thought from one to another, in time, the full name of each one in the organization would appear in our minutes.

Secretary.

STANDING RESOLUTION.

Whereas the Neuse River Institute is a standing object of the Neuse River Association and whereas that the Association is composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from Churches belonging to this Association.

Resolved, that all Unions, Associations and Conventions held in the Churches and surported by the Churches of this Association, after the expenses are paid all other money be given to the above object.

Humbly submitted,
M. P. Sweatt.

RESOLUTIONS ADOPTED 1882.

Whereas, the preaching of the Gospel is a most responsible charge, the success of which depends upon an extensive knowledge of the word of God, and

Whereas, We believe when God calls a person to bear his message to the world, that he also makes that person willing to prepare himself for that important calling and

Whereas, We believe that a willingness to study on the part of the fact that he has been called therefore

Resolved, that all applicants for ordination shall be examined on the following branches of study: Reading, Spelling, Writing, Geography, History,—both sacred and profane—Theology, Church Disciplin, (Hiscock) and the Bible.

Rev. R. F. Faison, O. B. Alston
W. T. McDaniel, H. L. Solomon,
Committee.

STANDING RESOLUTIONS—THE TWO FOLLOWING RESOLUTIONS.

Whereas, it is a denominational standard of the Baptist not to appoint ministers for churches except a church can appoint or call a minister for itself. Therefore be it

Resolved, that the ministers and pastors of the Neuse River Association will not enter into any pulpit except our own, unless we are invited by the pastor in charge.

Humbly submitted. R. I. Walden.

COMMITTEE ON TAXATION FEE—1891

We, your Committee, beg leave to report as follows: Churches that have a membership of 800 to 1000 and over, shall pay $10; churches numbering from 500 to 700 shall pay $7; churches numbering from 300 to 500 shall pay $5; churches numbering less than 300 shall pay $2.

Respectfully submitted,
G. H. White, W. R. Shaw,
W. R. Mason, A. N. Buck,
Committee.

Whereas, The Constitution of this Association says that the members of it shall be ministers and delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association. Be it

Resolved, That we do not allow any ordained minister or licentiate minister's name to appear in our minutes who does not meet the Association in person or by letter at its Annual sitting. H. L. Barco.

Number.	CHURCHES	When Organized.	COUNTY	PASTORS AND POST OFFICE	CLERKS AND POST OFFICE	DELEGA
1	1st Baptist, Halifax	1866	Halifax	D N Martin, Rosemary	C C Johnson, Halifax	M Pierce, W J Jo
2	1st Baptist, Elm City	1868	Wilson	N H Arrington, Enfield	B J Jordan. Elm City	B S Jordan
3	1st Baptist, Weldon	1867	Halifax	P L Boone, Weldon	J H Boyd, Weldon	C P Anthony, A
4	Gaston Baptist		Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	A W Edmonds, Henrico	D D Walker
5	Zion Hill		Halifax	W H Shaw. Littleton	G S Austin, Littleton	J H Williams
6	Sandy Fork	1872	Nash	N L Horton, Clayton	David Jones, Wilaon	Peter Dean
7	Bethlehem	1869	Northamrton	H Clements, Boykins	W C Coats, Seaboard	J T Faison
8	Mt. Olive		Edgecombe	Henry Drake, Battleboro	Warren Reynolds, Rocky Mount	Henry Erake
9	Twillght		Halifax	M P Sweatt, Garysburg	J M White. Weldon	Joe Ruffiin, Teat
10	Roanoke Chapel	1873	Northampton	J A Whitaker, Enfield	M W Amos, Garysburg	James Pittman,
11	Chestnut Grove		Halifax	D L Tillery, Rich Square	Charlie Tillery, Tillery	J H Houes
12	Red Ook	1888	Nash	E S Lucas, Elm City	M C Ricks, Spring Hope	Rev E S. Lucas
13	Smith's Chapel	1877	Halifax	H H Hall	J H Richards, Enfield	H H Hall
14	Mt, Calvary		Halifax	J R. Coel, Whitakers	J E Bailey, Enfield	J K Knight
15	Tt. Chapel	1872	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	Jno T Fox, Enfield	Cheatham Hunte
16	New Hope	1882	Edgecombe	W M Stamper, Littleton	Wesley Revis, Battleboro	Westley Qeathe
17	Oak Grove	1885	Northampton,	D N Martin, Rosemary	E G Sykes, Garysburg	W G Lrigh
18	Powells Cross Roads		Halifax	N V Davis, Weldon	J J Johnson, Enfield	Smith Gray
19	1st Baptist, Enfield	1868	Halifax	J L Coel, Whitakers	Jacob Hamilton, Enfield	Isaac Gunter
20	St Luke		Edgecombe	W H Jones, Battleboro	Tempie Bullock, Tarborn	W H Jones
21	Pleasant Hill		Halifax	D L Tillery, Rich Square	James Edmonds, Scotland Neck	Ephram Mutts
22	1st Baptist, Eremont		Wayne	J H Crow, Dunn	D R Davis, Fremont	Thomas Crawley
23	White Oak	1873	Halifax	J W Blacknall, Garysbug	F W Wilkins, Ringwood	W H Burt, G. W
24	St. James Baptist	1885	Edgecombe	J H Martin, E Thoman St, Ry. Mt.	W E Gay, Rocky Mount	F A B Martin
25	Shiloh Baptist	1878	Nash	I S- Riddick, Parmele	Lewis Harrison, Whitakers	B J Harrison
26	Walls Chapel	1915	Northampton	Geo Thomas, Jackson	Pattie Deal. Jackson	Geo W Deal
27	Salem Chadel		Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	Roberta Hines, Tarboro	Chaelle King
28	Union Grove		Wayne	E Hooker, Lucama	Daniel Richardson, Fremont	James Simons
29	Cedar Creek		Halifax	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	James Battle, Enfield	O D Archer
30	Macedonia		Wilson	C H Ryon, Lucama	R A World, Blrck Creek	J A Eort
31	Jerusalem		Edgecombe	W M Wigging, Spring Hill	Peter L Phillips, Bricks	J R Philips
32	Princeton Chapel		Johnston	R W Pate, Goldsboro	W B Wa0ran, Princeton	R W Pate
33	Galilee		Halifax	Richard Cooper, Windsor	D A Marryw, Tillery	R T Tillery
34	Cool Springs	1867	Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	James Squire, Garysburg	Westley Poach
35	Bethlehem, Edgrcombe	1872	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Nsck	Perry Kel, Whitakers	Berry Tiller
36	Mt. Hope		Northampton	N V Davis, Weldon	Seldon Jeffries, Jackson	Samuel Cross
37	Smith's Chadel		Halifax	A Boone, Beaman, Va	J A Arrington, Halifax	L J Jenkins, Will
38	St. Paul		Nash	E Taylor, Wood	T S Haviston, Rocky Mount	S Davis, J H Ha
39	Morning Star		Edgecombe	R B Walston, Tarboro	Hattie Jenkins, Rocky Mount	R B Walston
40	Brooks Capel	1917	Wilson	R B Walston Tarboro	Lena Brooks, Wilscn	R B Walston
41	Carters Chapel		Halifax	W H Shaw, Littleton	H Powers, Qosemary	M E Martin, J T
42	Daniels Chahel	1866	Halifax	N H. Arrington, Enfield	J R Thornton, Enfield	P C Scott, I Z Co
43	Zion Hill		Northampton	J T Johnson, Rosemary	D G Cain, Margarettsville	D G Cain
44	Little Hope	1899	Nash	J R Stansbury, Halifax	E V Bird, Rocky Mount	Eddie Joyner
45	Pleasant Hill	1872	Halifax	A L E Weeks, Wilson	W H Scott, Enfield	Davie Sanders
46	St. Mark		Edgecombe	D D Belamy, Whitakers	Toney Bell, Battleboro	Mary Hunter
47	Roanoke Salem		Northampton,	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	W T Grrris, Garysburg	W T Garris, E L
48	Marks Chapel		Edgecombe	W G Edmonds, Emporia, Ta	D D Cooper, Rocky Mount	A L Jones
49	Ebenezer		Nash	E Lucas, Rocky Mount	Nellie Smith, Rocky Mount	E Lucas
50	1st Baptist, Battleboro	1865	Edgecombe	J W Wood, Weldon	Spencer Odom, Battlebnro	Cary Whitaker
51	Red Hill		Edgecombe	J R Coel, Whitakers	J J Hart, Weitakers	B Peed, W E Qui
52	Jordau Hill	1874	Warren	Bennie Buliack, Manson	Mary George, Macon	T W Gardner, Bl
53	1st Baptist Rocky Mount	1870	Nash	J S Brown, Rocky Mount	Thomas Hayward, Rocky Mount	Richmond Lawre
54	Parker's Chapel		Northampton	L G Outlaw, Franklin, Va	G H Johnson, Jackson	S L Foreman, S
55	1st Baptist, Goldsboro	1864	Wayne	Fred M Davis, Wilson	W M Hamiltoton, Goldsboro	F M Daviz, W M
56	Mt Zion		Northampton	H Clements, Boykins, Vr	R P Ivey, Margarettsville	H Clements
57	Shepards Grove		Halifax	William T. Edmonds, Halifax	Richard Thomas, Weldon	Lucious Shearin
58	New Hope		Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	Robert Ricks, Whitakers	Robert Ricks, W
59	Shiloh		Halifax	D N Martin, Rosemary	H H Arrington, Scotland Meck	J H Clark, C C W
60	Bethlehem		Nash	Geo G Edmonds, Halifax	A B Lucas, Rocky Mount	Geo G Edmonds
61	New Bethel		Halifax	Geo G Edmouds, Halifax	Leah Whitaker	E T Lowe
62	Mason Grove		Brunswick, Va	Parham Brewer, Henrico	G E Edwards, Valentine. Va	Joe House
63	St. John		Edgecombe	B J Tyson, Tarboro	B. J. Tyson, Tarboro	By Letter
64	Eastern Star		Edgecombe	J H Ricks, Suffalk, Va	J Dancy, Tarboro	A W Wood
65	Qaanlkey Chapel		Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	F E Howell, Rosemary	W M Johnston
66	Tillery's Chapel		Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	Paul R Jones, Tillery	B J Spell
67	Shady Grove		Halifax	W. T. Edmonds, Halifax	Rebecca Davis, Tillery	W T Edmonds
68	St. Peters		Halifax	J A Whitaker, Enfield	Walter Parham, Weldon	Dudley Demry
69	St. Paul		Halifax	J W. Wood, Weldon	M Baker, Enfield	L Pittman, McK
70	Allen's Grove		Halifax	C Pierce, Halifax	R B Pierce, Halifax	C Pie0ce
71	Vaughns Chapel		Wilson	Geo Ainton, Tarboro	Riddick Webb, Elm City	By Letter
72	St. Stephen		Edgecombe	H H Hart, Whitakers	Luke Loyd, Tarboro	H N Hart
73	Cherrys Chapel		Edgecombe	Geo Hinton, Tarboro	H W Brooks, Elm City	A Daion
74	Morning Star	1882	Edgecombe	W H Walker, Warsaw	Austin Pittman, Whitakers	W H Walker
75	Little Zion		Nash	J R Coel. Whitakers	Wilson Woodard, "	By Letter
76	Little Sion	1872	Halifax	E A Taylor. Scotland Neck	J R Merritt, Halifax	Jossph C McGee
77	St. John		Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W L Lyons, Ry Mount	W E Byrd, Sam
78	N' R. M. D. Union		Edgecombe	J J Quinichett, President	Wesley Revis, Battleboro	J J Quinichette
79	1st Bapt Roanok Rapids		Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J H A Ivey, Rosemary	T Smallwood
80	West Weldon		Halifax	O B Alston, Jeekson	I H Spruill, Weldon	J J Smallwood
81	Lebanon	1830	Halifax	J A Whitaker, Enfield	W M Edmonds, Halifax	J A Whitaker
82	Harts Chapel		Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Battleboro	M C Bullock. Ry Mount	By Letter
83	Lovely Hill		Halifax	R C Clark, Scotlnnd Neck	Mollle Dawson. Tillery	Jacob Fenner
84	Simons Grove		Halifaq	Chas Zollicoffer. Print	O G Jenkins. Rosemary	C Zollicoffer
85	Fdiendshin		Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Battlyboro	Olivia Powell, Ry Mount	By Lettor
86	White Hill	1618	Halifax		Otis Andleton, Weldon	Aaron W Andle
87	Old Folks Orphan Home,		Wayne	C A Whitley, President		

Mary Mixer [illegible]

Mary Mixer

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-THIRD ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

NEUSE RIVER

Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

First Baptist Church,

ENFIELD, N. C.,

Sept. 30th and Oct. 1st and 2nd, 1919.

The Next Session will be held with the Galilee Baptist Church, Tillery, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's Day in September, 1920.

1920.
Harrell's Printing House.
Weldon, N. C.

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-THIRD ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

NEUSE RIVER

Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

First Baptist Church,

ENFIELD, N. C.,

Sept. 30th and Oct. 1st and 2nd, 1919.

The Next Session will be held with the Galilee Baptist Church, Tillery, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's Day in September, 1920.

1920.
HARRELL'S PRINTING HOUSE,
Weldon, N. C.

OFFICERS.

Moderator, Rev. J. W. Wood	Weldon,	N. C.
Vice-Moderator, Rev. P. A. Ivey	Halifax,	"
Rec. Sec., Rev. S. G. Newsome	Margarettsville,	"
Cor. Sec., W. T. Garris	Garysburg	"
Treas., Bro. M. E. Martin	Thelma,	"
Auditor, Rev P. L Boone	Weldon,	"
Statistician, Rev. A. C. Tillery	Jarretts,	Va.

MINISTERIAL BOARD.

Rev.	M. P. Sweatt,	Garysburg,	N. C.
"	J. H. Martin,	Rocky Mt.,	"
"	A. T. Thomas,	Garysburg,	"
"	C. Pierce,	Halifax,	"
"	A. W. Ivey,	Littleton,	"
"	W. H. Shaw, dead,	Littleton,	"
"	C. W. Ivey,	Rosemary,	"
"	W. S. Miller,	Weldon,	"
"	W. P. Purnell,	Halifax,	"
"	J. S. Brown,	Rocky Mt.	"
"	G. G. Edmonds,	Halifax,	"
"	J. A. Whitaker,	Enfield,	"

TRUSTEE BOARD OF NEUSE RIVER INSTITUTE.

Bro.	Cary Alston, President,	Littleton,	N. C.
Rev.	S. G. Newsome,	Margarettsville,	"
"	M. P. Sweatt,	Garysburg,	"
Bro.	A. Drewry,	Weldon,	"
"	M. W. Williams, Sr.,	Halifax,	"
"	C. P. Anthony,	Weldon,	"
"	M. E, Martin,	Thelma,	"
Rev.	J. H. Martin,	Rocky Mount,	"
"	J. W. Wood,	Weldon,	"
"	P. A. Ivey,	Weldon,	"
Bro.	M. W. Williams, Jr.,	Halifax,	"

List of Ordained Ministers who Paid their Annual Fee for 1919.

1	Geo. H Hinton, Rocky Mt	$ 1 00
2	G G Edmonds, Halifax	
3	J Stansbury, Halifax	1 00
4	S G Newsome. Margarettsville	1 00
5	W R Shaw, Halifax	
6	C Pierce, Halifax	1 00
7	D G Cain, Margarettsville	
8	N H Arrington, Enfield	1 00
9	C M Clayton, Gasburg, Va	1 00
10	C C Webb. Scotland Neck	1 00
11	H C Clements, Boykins, Va	1 00
12	J E Huff, Henrico	1 00
13	E D Taylor. Wood	1 00
14	J R Coel, Whitakers	1 00
15	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	1 00
16	P L Boone, Weldon,	1 00
17	A L E Weeks, Wilson	
18	A W Ivey, Littleton	1 00
19	M P Sweatt, Garysburg	1 00
20	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	1 00
21	E R Nuel, Rocky Mount	1 00
22	J W Lucas, Rocky Mount	1 00
23	W M Baker, Wilson	
24	Parham Brewer, Henrico	1 00
25	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	1 00
26	H H Hart, Whitakers	1 00
27	Wesley Porch, Garysburg	1 00
28	W T Edmonds, Halifax	1 00
29	W S Miller, Weldon	1 00
30	P A Ivey, Halifax	1 00
31	A T Thomas, Garysburg	1 00
32	W H Walker, Wilson	
33	Wm Wiggins, Spring Hill	1 00
34	F M Davis, Wilson	1 00
35	R W Pate, Wilson	1 00
36	W G Edmonds, North Emporia, Va	1 00
37	L S Hilliard, Rocky Mount	
38	Thomas Jones, Tarboro	1 00
39	H E Edwards, Wilson	
40	H H Hall, Scotland Neck	1 00
41	G W Beal, Jackson	1 00
42	G W Edmonds, Weldon	1 00
43	J W Johnson, Halifax	1 00

44	Ras Lucas, Rocky Mount	$ 1 00
45	W H Pollard, Weldon	1 00
46	Deloatch Tillery, Jackson	1 00
47	W H Shaw, Littleton	1 00
48	C H Ryan, Fremont	1 00
49	A Boone, Suffolk, Va	1 00
50	B J Tyson, Tarboro	
51	Walter Purnell, Halifax	1 00
52	J H Ricks, Suffolk, Va	1 00
53	E D Telfer, Elm City	
54	Richard Cooper, Windsor	
55	Elias Lucas, Elm City	1 00
56	Wm Turner, Jackson	1 00
57	D M Rosser, Whitakers	1 00
58	T H Bodie, Rocky Mount	
59	Bery Powell, Rocky Mount	1 00
60	Peter Moses, Jackson	1 00
61	E Hooker, Lucama	1 00
62	I S Riddick, Parmele	1 00
63	W B Budges, Aurelian Springs	1 00
64	H L Grant, Battleboro	1 00
65	McKenley Nicholson	1 00
66	J L Lee, Rocky Mount	1 00
67	Jake Taylor, Whitakers	1 00
68	R B Watson, Tarboro	1 00
69	J W Faulk, Charlotte	1 00
70	Dock Shearin, Weldon	1 00
71	S L Evans, Rocky Mount	1 00
72	C W Ivey, Rosemary	
73	J W Wood, Weldon	1 00
74	J T Johnson, Halifax	1 00
75	A C Tillery, Norfolk, Va	1 00
76	Preston Dickens, Rocky Mount	1 00
77	L M McNair, Jackson	1 00
78	John Bachelor	1 00
79	J A Whitaker, Enfield	1 00
80	I H Spruell, Weldon	1 00
81	Henry Drake, Battleboro	1 00
82	D N Martin, Weldon	1 00
83	Amos Bell, Enfied	1 00
84	J S Brown, Rocky Mount	1 00
85	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	1 00
86	Jackson Lyon, Whitakers	1 00
87	C H Baker, Tillery	1 00

Licentiate Ministers who Paid their Annual Fee for 1919.

1	S L Johnson, Tillery	
2	C H Whitfield, Battleboro	50
3	C Pender, Enfield	50
4	T A Pender, Tillery	
5	H Whitaker	
6	D I Barham, Pleasant Hill	50
7	J Hill, Whitakers	50
8	A E Pierce, Halifax	50
9	Leon Pitman Enfield	50
10	Cook Ford, Whitakers	50
11	Abraham Richards, Fremont	50
12	Percy Fennel, Tillery	50
13	D J Arrington, Whitakers	
14	John Batchelor, Kingsboro	
15	James Howell, Rocky Mount	50
16	Ed Williamson, Fremont	50
17	W W Hockaday, Thelma	50
18	W H Willie, Weldon	50
19	Rufus Battes, Enfield	50
20	Sherman Pitman, Rocky Mount	50
21	A Fenner, Tillery	50
22	Newsome Bishop,	50
23	Lewis Hill, Fremont	50
24	A W Whitaker	50
25	Ed Davis, Tillery	50
26	J C Cofield, Enfield	50
27	C M Day, Rosemary	50
28	J H Arrington	50
29	Ed Joyner, Tillery	50
30	Mark Hill, Whitakers	50
31	A Joyner, Battleboro	50
32	Geo Garner, Rocky Mount	50
33	Dread Wemoly, Tarboro	50
34	Ideal Scott, Log	50
35	Frank Bullock, Enfield	50
36	M L Johnson, Halifax	50
37	W R Augborn, Scotland Neck	50
38	L T Merit, Halifax	50
39	W D Davis, Weldon	50
40	J W Doles, Margarettsville	50
41	W E Chase, Thelma	50

42	Wm Lynch, Whitakers	50
43	W H Walker, Whitakers	50
44	Richard Body, Enfield	50
45	A Wood Wilson	50
46	J E Williams	50

LIST OF CHURCHES AND AMOUNT.

Ebenezer Baptist, Rocky Mount	$ 2 25
Little Hope Baptist, Rocky Mount	15 00
Union Grove, Fremont	2 00
Mt Zion, Rocky Mount (Check)	37 45
First Baptist, Elm City	7 00
First Baptist, Weldon	93 00
First Baptist, Gaston	15 00
Zion Hill, Littleton	40 00
Bethlehem, Seaboard	5 00
Roanoke Chapel, Northampton	10 00
Chestnut Grove, Tillery	3 50
Red Oak, Spring Hope	2 00
Crowell's X Roads	5 00
First Baptist Enfield	5 00
White Oak, Ringwood	25 00
St James, Rocky Mount	40 00
Shiloh, Nash	45 00
Salem Chapel, Tarboro	2 00
Cedar Creek Scotland Neck	2 00
Jerusalem, Whitakers	10 00
Princeton Chapel. Goldsboro	2 00
Cool Spring, Garysburg	20 00
Smith Chapel, Halifax	25 00
Carter's Chapel, Thelma	50 00
Pleasant Hill, Heathsville	10 00
First Baptist, Battleboro	15 00

PROCEEDINGS.

FIRST DAY—MORNING SESSION.

ENFIELD, N. C., Sept. 30th, 1919.

The Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association met in its 53rd annual session with the First Baptist Church of Enfield, N. C., at 10:30. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. Geo. H. Hinton and G. W. Joyner. Hymn No. 112. Read the 10th Chapter of Romans. Prayer by Rev. Joyner. The President, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, expressed himself as being highly pleased to meet the brethren, and asked that we let God lead us during this session. The Rules of Order and Constitution were read, the lists of Churches were then called and Delegates enrolled, and the Secretary, Rev. J. W. Wood, read a letter from the St. Stephen's Baptist Church of Tarboro, N. C., setting forth the conditions which made it necessary for us to meet here, and after listening to the statement the Association voted to accept the arrangement made by the Secretary as being the best thing to do at this time. A collection was taken by Bros. A. Moore and Bert Moore to the amount of $8.00. Adjourned with benediction by Rev. D. L. Tillery.

FIRST DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Devotionals were conducted by Revs. P. A. Ivey and A. C. Tillery. Hymn No. 835, read 161 Psalm, prayer by Rev. S. L. Johnson. The President, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, after a few remarks announced the meeting opened and ready for business. The minutes of the forenoon session were read and approved, the Association then proceeded to the appointment of the various committees, after which the question of getting up a history of the Association was discussed and on motion the following names constitute the committee to write up such a history: Revs. J. W. Wood, S. G. Newsome, C. Pierce, D. N. Martin, M. P. Sweatt, A. W. Ivey A. C. Tillery, A. B. Vincent and Miss Annie M. Vann were introduced to the Association, and delivered very inspiring addresses which were much enjoyed by the Association, after which a collection amounting to $5.07 was lifted by Rev. C. Pierce. Adjourned with prayer by Rev. C. Pierce.

FIRST DAY—EVENING SESSION.

Devotionals were conducted at 8:30 p. m. by Revs. N. L.

Horton. W. H. Willie and Dock Shearin. Hymn No. 40, Read 2nd Chapter of Matthew. Prayer by Rev. N. L. Horton. The President having announced the meeting opened Miss A. M. Vann representing the Journal and Guide, spoke very strongly on the necessity of our people reading a colored newspaper in that we see ourselves in a true light only through the columns of a colored newspaper, after which the President called Rev. A. Boone to the rostrum to preach the annual sermon instead of Rev. S. G Newsome who was suffering with rheumatism. Rev. Boone accompanied by Revs. Thomas and Shearin. Bro. Thomas lined hymn No. 800, "Go preach my Gospel," etc., was sung by the Association. Rev. Boone selected as a text the 27th Chapter of St. Matthew, 59th and 60th verses, and when Joseph had taken the body he wrapped it in a clean linen. Subject: Asking for an important act of kindness towards one whom we love. He spoke of the essentials to success in the Christian life from which he delivered a wonderful sermon. We felt like asking did not our hearts burn within us as by the way he talked to us? After which Rev. Dock Shearin led in a fervent prayer. Rev. D. N. Martin led in singing "Oh for a closer walk with God." The President in his comment on the sermon preached by Rev. Boone said, I pray that the Holy Spirit of God is in evidence here to-night may continue to promote our whole life at all times so that we may always be arrayed in clean linen which is the righteousness of the Saints. Revs. P. L. Boone and H. H. Hart lifted a collection amounting to $25.16, and a collection of $10.50 was taken for Mill Creek Baptist Branch and given to Miss Annie M. Vann.

SECOND DAY—MORNING SESSION.

ENFIELD, N. C., Oct. 1st, 1920.

The Second day, Morning Session, met at 9:30 a. m. Devotionals were conducted by Revs, Walter Purnell and C. W. Ivey. Hymn No. 586, read 3rd Chapter of St. John, prayer by Rev. C. W. Ivey. The minutes of the first day, afternoon and night sessions were read and approved. The time for the President's Annual Address having come, Rev. Brown was asked to preside while the President delivered his address. On motion the President's Address was placed in the hands of the following committee: Revs. J. H. Brown, P. L Boone, Bro. C. P. Anthony, Rev. A. W. Ivey. Rev. W, H. Shaw who was sick asked to be remembered to the brethren and asked that we let Jesus lead us all the way. A letter was read from the representative of the

Winston-Salem and Oxford Orphan Asylumns, asking for aid. The time having arrived for the Doctrinal Sermon, Rev. D. N. Martin ascended the Rostrum, read the 3rd Chapter of St. Matthew, prayer was offered by Rev. Walter Purnell, Rev. Purnell then sang another selection, he then selected as a text the 3rd verse of the 3rd Chapter of St. John, from which he preached a soul-stirring sermon, after which we were led in prayer by Rev. Walter Chase. Dr. A. W. Pegues was introduced to the Association and delivered a masterly address on preparation for life's duties. His address met the approval of the Association, then came the report of the Trustee Board which was listened to with patience. On motion the report was adopted. Next was the roll of Ordained and Licentiate Ministers and payment of their dues. Adjourned with prayer by Brother C. W. Williams. Ordained Ministers $71.00, Licentiates $90.50.

SECOND DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Devotionals were conducted by Revs. R. B. Walston and J. E Huff. Hymn No. 369. Read 7th Chapter of Ecclesiastes, prayer by Rev. R. B. Walston. The minutes of the morning session were read and approved.

At 4:00 p. m. the President of the Women's Auxiliary came forward and delivered an address which was listened to with prayerful attention from start to finish, it was very concise and full of food for thought. The Women's Auxiliary then presented to the Trustee Board $393.39, for which the Association tendered them a rising vote of thanks.

SECOND DAY—EVENING SESSION.

Devotionals were conducted by Rev. D. N. Martin. Hymn No. 500. Read 106th Psalm. Prayer by Prof. Enborden. The Educational Rally was continued and $578.50 was raised. Rev. S. N. Brown, of Washington, D. C., spoke of the Correspondence department of Howard University which was well taken by the brethren, many decided to take the course. The time having arrived for the election of officers a Committee on Nomination was appointed. (See Committee.) Rev. A. C. Tillery was asked to preside during the election, and the following were elected: President, Rev. J. W. Wood; Vice-President, Rev. P. A. Ivey; Recording Secretary, Rev. S. G. Newsome; Corresponding Secretary, Bro. W. T. Garris; Treasurer, Bro. M. E. Martin; Auditor, Rev. P. L. Boone; Statistician, Rev. A. C. Tillery. Adjourned with prayer by Rev. C. Pierce.

THIRD DAY—MORNING SESSION.

Met at 10:30 a. m. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. N. H. Arrington and D. L. Tillery. Hymn No. 623. Read 10th Chapter of Romans, prayer by Rev. E Williams. The minutes of all previous sessions were read and adopted with Rev. A. C. Tillery elected in the place of W. C. Coats resigned. Rev. P. L. Boone was granted leave of absence.

On motion thirty minutes was used in eulogising the Brethren of the Association who had died since we last met.

Rev. A. Boone pledged $25.00 to the Women's Auxiliary. Committee on Ordination reported (See report.) The letter from Little Zion Church was referred to the Board. The President's Address was referred to the Board. The officers elected were then installed by Rev. J. W. Blacknall Ex-Pres.

The Brethren then sang "Blest be the tie that binds our hearts in Christian love. Adjourned with prayer by Rev. D. L. Tillery, to meet with the Galilee Baptist Church at Tillery, N. C., Tuesday before the 4th Lord's Day in Sept. 1920.

J. W. Wood, President.
S. G. Newsome, Sec.

MINISTERIAL BOARD MEETING.

WELDON, N. C., Nov. 3rd. 1919.

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met in the Chapel of the Neuse River Institute. President J. W. Wood called the Board to order, and requested Revs. J. S. Brown and A. C. Tillery to conduct the Devotionals. Rev. Brown lined hymn No 95. Rev A. C. Tillery read the 13th Chapter of 1st Corinthians and offered prayer. 2nd Hymn No. 77. President Wood asked Rev. J. S Brown to offer prayer in behalf of Rev. W. H. Shaw, who is very sick on his bed at home.

BUSINESS.

1 Reading the unfinished business of the Association held at Enfield. After finishing the unfinished business a letter was read from Little Zion Baptist Church. After reading the letter a motion was adoptod to appoint a committee of three, Rev. A. W. Ivey, M. P. Sweatt and A C. Tillery. A course of study for the ordination of ministers of the Gospel a committee was appointed to arrange the said course. Revs. J. W. Wood, J. S. Brown and A. C. Tillery.

2 Sermons for the next Association 1920: Annual Sermon, Rev. P. L, Boone; Missionary Sermon, Rev. A. W. Ivey;

Educational Address, Prof. G. W. Penny; Temperance Sermon, Rev. C. Pierce.

3 Corresponding Messengers of the Reedy Creek Association: Rev. W. P. Purnell, Bethany Association; Va., Rev. A. T. Thomas, Old Eastern; Rev. A. C. Tillery Shiloh, No. 1; Rev. J. T. Johnson, Shiloh No. 2; Rev. W. S. Miller, Beulah Association; Rev. A. W. Ivey, Middle Ground Association; Rev. J. A. Whitaker, Old Roanoke Association; Rev. P. L. Boone. The State Convention; Rev. J. W. Wood, National Convention of the U. S.

4 The Board ordered 1200 minutes printed. On motion Revs. P. L. Boone, J. W. Wood, M. P. Sweatt constitute a Committee on Printing and Distributing Minutes.

5 The Ministerial and the Trustee Boards of the Association Resolved in a Committee of the Whole on a budget plan for the Neuse River Association.

6 It was unanimously agreed to reorganize the Churches of the Association in a Union Meeting to meet the 5th Saturday before the 5th Sunday in the month carrying a 5th Sunday, to meet at some church in the bounds of the Association.

7 Rev. A. T. Thomas was appointed President of the Union, Rev. P. L. Boone Secretary, Prof. George W. Penny Corresponding Secretary, Rev. G. G. Edmonds Treasurer. On motion the President write to every church in this Association to send a donation to the next Union Meeting that will meet in Weldon, N. C., in the First Baptist Church.

Money paid in the Board:

First Baptist Church Halifax		$25 00
Association Fund St. Chapel, Enfield, Education		10 00
Association Fee		2 00
Rev. J. T. Johnson paid		1 00
Woman's Missionary Union of Warren Co., for N. R. Institute		8 00
Total receipts		$46 00
8 Money Paid out:		
Rev. A. W. Ivey	$ 5 00	
Rev. W. H Shaw	5 00	
Total disbursements		10 00
Total balance		$36 00

By Cary Alston,
J. W. Wood.

MEETING OF TRUSTEE BOARD.

WELDON, Oct. 21st, 1919.

The Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association met at 1:30 o'clock p. m.. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. J. M. Martin and S. G. Newsome. "Am I a soldier of the cross," etc., was sung. Read the 4th Chapter of Philippians. Prayer by Rev. S. G. Newsome. On motion Rev. J. W. Wood was elected Assistant Secretary of the Trustee Board, after which an itemized report of what had been purchased in partially fitting of the building for opening the school was read, amounting to $127.03. On motion this was ordered paid. On motion Rev. M. P. Sweatt was empowered to secure a horse and wagon for the school. On motion the two Boards met in joint session Nov. 3rd, 1919 at the Institute building.

Received Oct. 21st, Tuition	$26 00
M. W. Williams Rents	24 00
Nov 1st. 1919, Tuition to C. P. Anthony	20 00
Total receipts	$70 00
Expenses of Board	24 35
Total balance on hand	$45 65

REPORTS.

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

We your Committee on Temperance submit the following report: Whereas in this great crisis of the world's history a great wave of Temperance Reform sweeps the earth.

Whereas the Neuse River Association has been an uncompromising force against the use and sale of intoxicating liquors as a beverage.

We further urge our Preachers and Christians to continue the fight against these evils. and all other intemperate habits until they can develop strong Christian characters·

Respectfully,
Rev. C. Pierce, Rev. D. C. Tillery,
" P. A. Ivey, " L. M. McNair,
" H. H. Hall, " J. R. Coel,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON NEW CHURCHES.

We your Committee on New Churches beg leave to submit the following report: We have carefully examined the folling churches and find them in gospel order:

Washington Branch Baptist Church of Mackersfield, Edgecombe County, Rev. G. H. Hinton pastor, and the Sandy Fork Baptist Church of Wilson County, Rev R. B. Walston, Pastor. Respectfully submitted,

Bro. Matt Davis, Rev. A. C. Tillery,
Rev. Henry Drake, " Andrew Jones,
Rev. Dempsey Moore. Committee.

COMMITTEE ON OBITUARIES.

We your Committee on Obituaries beg leave to report: Since the last Association the death Angel has passed over our land and took the following: Revs. R. T. Tillery of Galilee Church, Tillery; Berry Brinkley and Berry Wilkins, both of St. Chapel; Joseph Williams of Roanoke Chapel, Northampton County; John Cornerker of Red Hill Church, Edgecombe County; John Davis of St. Paul; Alex. Tillery of First Baptist, Crowell Cross Roads; Ed Brantley of Shiloh Church of Scotland Neck; Rev. Alfred Fletcher of First Baptist of Whitakers; Rev. W. M. Stamper, Rev. M. V. O. Morris, W. L. Sawyer of Mt. Zion; Rev. A. W. Ivey, of Rocky Mt.; Rev. A. C. Tillery, Rocky Mt.; Wm. Spivey Mt. Zion,

COMMITTEE ON OFFICERS.

We your Committee on the Recommendation of Officers report the following:

Moderator, J. W. Wood	Weldon, N. C.
Vice-Moderator Rev. P. A, Ivey	Halifax, "
Recording Sec., Rev. S. G, Newsome	Margrettsville, "
Corresponding Sec., W. T. Garris	Garysburg, "
Treasurer, M. E. Martin,	Thelma, "
Auditor, P. L. Boone	Weldon, "
Statistician, A. C. Tillery	Jarretts, Va.

COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

We your Committee on Sunday Schools beg leave to make the following report: That all Superintendents, Teachers and Officers be consistent members of the church, and have a good report without and within. We further recommend that all pastors supervise their Sunday Schools as much as lie in their power and report the condition of their school to the Association at each sitting. We further recommend that all Sunday Schools of this Association use Wholsome Letter.

Respectfully submitted,

F. W. Wilkins, W. A. Wyche,
D. S. Thorne, A. Thomas,
A. Demry J. J. Johnson,
S. C. Johnson, Committee.

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

We your Committee on Education beg leave to report as follows: Knowing the great need of education and its essential development of any race or nation, and knowing that no race or nation has ever risen to its highest attainment without the education of the heart, head and hand, and that if the negro ever expects to live in the pure atmosphere of Christian civilization and true citizenship, he must be trained up to these requirements, knowing further that the true ministers of the Gospel have under their charge the spiritual and educational development of the race. We therefore recommend that every minister of every church of this Association avail himself to meet these conditions. We further recommend that every member of every church of this Association will pay the following amounts annually: Males 50 cents, females 25 cents, and that these requirements of assessments be earnestly brought before the members of the churches of this Association by the pastors in charge monthly until every member of every church of this Association feel and know that it is his or her indispensable duty to pay these assessments now. That the school of the Neuse River Institute is to be opened and operated the ensuing term. We recommend that we renew our efforts to meet the demand.

Respectfully submitted,

J. S. Brown, P. L. Boone,
M. W. Williams, Jr., A. N. Pierce,
S. G. Newsome, M. E. Martin.
W. S. Miller, J. H. Ricks,
J. W. Wood, M. P. Sweatt,
C. Pierce, Committee.

REPORT OF TRUSTEE BOARD.

To the President and Members of the Neuse River Baptist Associatian—Greeting:

We your Board of Trustees of the Neuse River Institute desire to make the following report:

Balance brought forward 1918	$ 133 16
Sept. 28 Rec. Rev. J. W. Wood	10 00
Nov. 20 " Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.,	10 00
" 15 " " M. E. Martin, (Treas. N. R. I.)	1000 00
" 18 " " J. E. Batchelor	40 00
June 11 " " M. E. Martin	23 14
Total cash received	$1216 30

DISBURSEMENTS.

Nov. 20 Paid J. L. Shepherd	$ 931 50	
1919 Paid Nov. 20 J. L. Shepherd Int. and Transfer on Note		
Jan. 11 Paid J. E. Batchelor	20 00	
" " " Pierce & Whitehead	4 90	
June " " Expense Bd Meeting (1)	16 97	
" " " " (2)	26 40	
Minutes	59 00	
Expense Bd. Meeting (2)	20 37	
Paid for 1918 Shepherd Int. and Transfer on one note taking up all papers	100 00	
Total disbursements		1179 64
Total balance on hand		$ 37 06

REPORT ON EXAMINATION FOR ORDINATION.

Brother Moderator and Brethren:

We your Committee on examination of applicants for ordination for the Gospel Ministry beg leave to submit to you our report: We have carefully examined the following named applicants, viz: Bros. M. L. Johnson, Tillery, W. C. Chase, Thelma; D. T. Bosham, Garysburg; A. Fennel, Tillery; S. L. Jonson, Tillery; Newsome Bishop, Tillery, W. R. Augborn, Scotland Neck. Then after said examination we found them unqualified for ordination. We therefore recommend that they further qualify themselves and apply later. We further recommend that a regular course of study be laid down in our minutes, and those who apply be requested to prepare themselves from said course.

Respectfully submitted,

Revs. P. A. Ivey,
P. L. Boone,
A. W. Pegues,
M. P. Sweatt,
D. N. Martin,
J. S. Brown,
Committee.

P. S. Said course to be prepared by the Ministerial Board.

COMMITTEE ON PLACE.

We your Committee on Place beg leave to report as follows: We recommend that the Neuse River Association meet at Galilee Baptint Church at Tillery, N C., on Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in September, 1920.

Respectfully Submitted,

J. W. Clark,
Makinley Nicholson,
K. L. Lewis,
W. A. Jones,
I. H. Spruill,
W. M. Hines,
N. L. Hall,
A. Thomas,
J. H. Jones,
W. H. Willie,
Mark L. Johnson,
C. W. Ivey,
J. A. Whitaker,
T. N. Newell,
Jacob Harrington,
G. W. Beal,
T. J. Smallwood,
Curtis Davis,
F. W. Wersly,
J. R. Phillips,
Jesse G. Edmonds,
Anthony Person,
M. M. Moore,
Amos Bell,
Joe Ruffin
M G. Marshal,
S. J. Alston,
P. M. Moses,
A. Woodard,
A. W. Ivey,
R. T. Turnadge,
G. W. Joyner,
George Pender,
Aaron Andaton,
Willey Purnell,
Charles Pierce,
Committee.

FINANCIAL REPORT

We your Finance Committee beg leave to make the following report:

Collected	$1256 12
Disbursements	1255 67
Total balance in Treasury	$ 45

COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATIONS.

J. W. Wood, F. W. Wilkins,
C. P. Anthony.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1 Devotional Exercises.
2 Reading the Constitution and Rules of Order.
3 Enrolling the names of Messengers.
4 Appointment of Committees to-wit:—On Hours of Meeting and Adjourning; Committee on Finance; Committee on Resolutions; Committee on Temperance; Committee on Education.
5 Report of Treasurer.
6 Report of Ministerial Board.
7 Appointment of Committee on Time and Place.
8 Report of Various Committees.
9 Election of Officers.
10 Report of Board of Trustees.
11 Discussion of Various Topics Relative to Church Work.

RULES OF ORDER.

1 The Association shall be opened and closed with prayer.

2 Not more than one person shall speak at once, who shall rise and addresa the Moderator by the word "Brother."

3 The person thus speaking shall not be interrupted until he is through, unless he is out of order.

4 The persons speaking shall strictly adhere to the subject and shall in nowise reflect on the person who spoke before, but shall state the case so as to give his ideas.

THE CONSTITUTION.

Article 1. This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association. Its object shall be to promote the spread of the Gospel of Jesus Christ both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association. To provide a religious training for our youth. The officers shall be a President, Vice-President, Treasurer, Auditor, Recording and Corresponding Secretary, who shall be elected annually.

Art 2 This Association shall be composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of said churches and also of annual and life members—annual members by payment of one dollar annually, and life members by the payment of five dollars, shall be entitled to seats.

Art. 3 Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excommunicated, those deceased, and the number of Sabbath School scholars since last Association.

Art. 4. The members chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a Baptist Church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members, and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church, shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another minister's church thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastor, shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

Art. 5. Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messenger, and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from this Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted the request, and such church or churches, have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, their or its connection with this Association shall cease.

Art. 6. Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this Association, and shall send from one to two messengers, and shall send funds to the Association according to the rules laid down in the minutes, No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Art. 7. Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the Association, whether it shall be debated or not.

Art. 8. This Association shall furnish churches with the minutes of this Association. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Association.

Art. 9. We believe it necessary to have an Associational fund to pay the expenses of the Association; Therefore each church belonging to the Association is required to pay the amount which shall be designated by the Association at its session.

Art. 10. The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its sittings represent themselves in this Association.

Art. 11. This Association shall have power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

Art. 12. This Association shall ordain no person to preach the Gospel who does not possess the qualifications laid down in the Scriptures by St. Paul and who cannot read understandingly and write legibly. The churches are required to adopt the same rule in licensing applicants.

Art. 13. The Association shall have power to adjourn to any future time and place thought most convenient to the churches.

Art. 14. This Association shall appoint a Ministerial Board consisting of nine or more members subject to the call of the President of the Associatiion with the Secretary of the Association as Secretary of the Board.

Art. 15. The Constitution is subject to alteration by a two-thirds vote of the Association.

Resolved that the Association hereafter for the purpose of knowing the Ordained Ministers in its bounds furnish the Credentials to Ordained Ministers in printed form, filled out by the President and Secretary and the price to be paid for them be 50 cents. A. J. Jackson.

RESOLUTIONS 1908.

Whereas most of the founders of this Association (the Neuse River) are now dead and their names should not be forgotten.

Resolved, that their names have a permanent place in our minutes, and be publisheed from year to year that future generations may read and learn the founders.

Humbly submitted, A. J. Jackson.

LIST OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

It was organized in what is now called "The Old Church." near the Roanoke River in 1866 in the Town of Halifax, N. C., therefore the Association was named and styled "The Roanoke Association" by the following named brethren:

Rev.	A. N. Buck	Halifax,	N. C.
"	A. J. Jackson	Halifax,	"
"	John Lynch	Halifax,	"
"	Joseph Bazemore	Weldon,	"
"	Sandy Fenner	Halifax,	"
"	Jack Johnson		"
"	Allen Mosely	LaGrange,	"
"	John Washington		"
"	Hull Grimes		"
"	Reid		"
"	Nathaniel Martin	Carter's Chapel,	"
"	Lovelys Brown		"
"	Isham Moore		"
"	Harry Austin		"
"	A. B. Williams		"
"	Eagles	Warrenton,	"
"	Benj. Spicer		"
"	Edward Hill		"

When the Association met in Goldsboro, N. C., 1870, it had been learned that another Association had been organized bearing the same name, so the brethren decided to drop the name "Roanoke" and take the name "Neuse." The above are the names as given me by Rev. A. J. Jackson. He said that he could not recollect the Christian names at all, but that he thought from one to another, in time, the full name of each one in the organization would appear in our minutes

Secretary.

STANDING RESOLUTION.

Whereas the Neuse River Institute is a standing object of the Neuse River Association, and whereas that the Association is composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from Churches belonging to this Association.

Resolved, that all Unions, Associations and Conventions held in the Churches and supported by the Churches of this Association, after the expenses are paid all other money be given to the above object.

Humbly submitted, M. P. Sweatt.

RESOLUTIONS ADOPTED 1882.

Whereas the preaching of the Gospel is a most responsible charge, the success of which depends upon an extensive knowledge of the word of God. and

Whereas, We believe when God calls a person to bear his message to the world, that he also makes that person willing to prepare himself for that important calling and

Whereas, we believe that a willingness to study on the part of the fact that he has been called therefore

Resolved that all applicants for ordination shall be examined on the following branches of study: Reading, Spelling, Writing, Geography, History—both sacred and profane—Theology, Church Discipline, (Hiscock) and the Bible.

Rev. R. F. Faison, O. B. Alston,
W. T. McDaniel, H. L. Solomon,
Committee.

STANDING RESOLUTIONS—THE TWO FOLLOWING RESOLUTIONS.

Whereas, it is a denominational standard of the Baptist not to appoint ministers for churches except a church can appoint or call a minister for itself. Therefore be it

Resolved, that the ministers and pastors of the Neuse River Association will not enter any pulpit except our own, unless we are invited by the pastor in charge.

Humbly submitted, R. I. Walden.

COMMITTEE ON TAXATION FEE—1891.

We, your Committee, beg leave to report as follows: Churches that have a membership of 800 to 1000 and over, shall pay $10; churches numbering from 500 to 700 shall pay $7; churches numbering from 300 to 500 shall pay $5; churches numbering less than 300 shall pay $2.

Respectfully submitted.

G. H. White, W. R. Shaw,
W. R. Mason, A. N. Buck,
Committee.

Whereas, The Constitution of this Association says that the members of it shall be ministers and delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association. Be it

Resolved, That we do not allow any ordained minister or licentiate minister's name to appear in our minutes who does not meet the Association in person or by letter at its annual sitting.
H. L. Barco.

Official Roster, Woman's Auxiliary

OF

NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

President	Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon,	N. C.
Vice-President	Mrs. J. Peebles, Garysburg,	"
Rec. Secretary	Mrs. F. C. Talley, Weldon,	"
Asst. Secretary	Mrs. C. B. James, Scotland Neck,	"
Cor. Secretary	Mrs. L. V. Mebane, Rocky Mount,	"
Treasurer	Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon,	"
Auditor	Mrs. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount,	"

COUNTY PRESIDENTS.

Mrs. M. E. Simpson	Nash and Edgecombe Co's
" Mary Reid	Edgecombe Co
" Mollie Williams " Bettie Pittman	Halifax Co
" Annie Whitfield	Wilson Co
" Josephine Peebles " Gertrude Garner	Northampton Co
" Annie E. Fort	Wayne Co
" P. B. Bullock	Edgecombe Co

EXECUTIVE BOARD.

Mrs. C. P. Anthony, Chairman, ... Mrs. Evelyn Phillips
Mrs. Jane Richards .... Mrs. C. B. James
Mrs. L. V. Mebane, Secretary .... Mrs. J. S. Brown
Mrs. J. W. Wood -- Mrs. Josephene Peebles -- Mrs. Mary Reid.

MINUTES.

The Fourth Annual Session of the Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association met at Jerusalem Baptist Church, Whitakers, N. C., Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Pastor, Sept. 19th and 20th, 1919, at 9:30 a. m..

FRIDAY—Morning Session.

Devotional Exercises were conducted by Sisters Cora Odom, Margarette Jones and S. A. Stovall. Opening Song, "Father I stretch my hands to thee." Sister S. A. Stovall read for the Scripture lesson Matthew 5th Chapter, 1-12 verses. Prayer was offered by Sister Margarette Jones. After a most thrilling and soul stirring meeting, we listened to a few encouraging remarks from the Pastor, Rev. W. M. Wiggins, The meeting was then opened for business. Reading of the Constitution by the Rec. Sec. Remarks by Cor. Sec., Sister L. V. Mebane. Enrollment of delegates. (See list). Collection was raised by Rev. W. M. Wiggins; Amount $6:19. Adjournment.

FRIDAY—Afternoon Session.

Reassembled at 2:30 p. m. Praise Service 30 minutes, Conducted by Sisters J. Peebles, J. H. Martin aud Lula Ivory. After a very spiritual meeting Rev. Wiggins, Pastor, in very choice words extended a most cordial welcome which made us feel at home. Sung "A charge to keep I have. Sister Peebles responded to the welcome address. Rev. J. W. Wood being present was called to speak. He gave some encouraging remarks. The meeting was open for business. Reading of minutes of the forenoon session. The minutes were received and adopted. Collection of annual dues. The following paid (25) twenty-five cents: Sisters Cora Odom, L V. Mebane, Josephine Peebles, Jane Richards, Gertrude Garner, Millie A. Lockhart, Mary Clanton, Lillian Martin, Lula Ivory, J. H. Martin, J. W. Wood, Lula Peebles, Rosa McDonald, Nannie Smith, Mary Reid, Mariah Demery, Annie Whitfield, Caroline Jones, Margarette Jones, Hattie Bynum, Mittie Baker, S. A. Stovall Evelyn Phillips, Sudie Phillips, Hattie Clarke, Joe Phillips, Maggie Speights, Victoria Hall, F. C. Talley, Lena Watson, Millie A. Lockhart, Maggie Lyons, C. P. Anthony, Martha Braswell, Mollie Williams, Annie Jones, Josephine Harding, The following County Presidents reported: Sister Mamie Simpson, Edgecombe County $5.29; Mollie Williams, Halifax County $12.00; Mrs. C. Merritt, per Mrs. Williams, $4.00; Mrs. Bettie Pittman, Halifax County, $25.00; Mrs. Josephine Peebles Northampton County, $26.12 and Mrs. Gertrude Garner, Northampton, County, through Mrs. L. V. Mebane, $4.25. Collection was raised by Rev. Wiggin, amount $3.25. Remarks by Sisters J. H. Martin and Mary Reid. Their remarks were very encouraging. Benediction.

LIST OF CIRCLES AND DELEGATES.

St. John, Nash County, Battleboro, N. C., Mrs. Annie Jones, delegate	$10 00
Carter's Chapel, Halifax County, Thelma, N. C., Miss Lillian Martin, delegate	26 00
Cool Spring, Northampton County, Garysburg, N. C., by letter through A. B. Miles	15 45
Bethlehem, Nash County, Rocky Mount, N. C., Mrs. Susie Stovall, Delegate	11 00
St. James, Edgecombe County, Rocky Mount, N. C., Mrs. Lula B. Ivory,	15 00
Sister Victoria Hale, Halifax County, Merrits N. C.,	15 15
St. Peters, Halifax County, Weldon, N. C., Mrs. Mariah Demery, delegate	10 78
1st Baptist, Nash County, Rocky Mount, N. C., Mrs. J. S. Brown, delegate	6 00
1st Baptist, Halifax County, Weldon, N. C., Mrs. Jane Richards, delegate	6 00
Jerusalem, Edgecombe County, Whitakers, N. C., Mrs. Sudie Phillips, delegate	10 00
Shiloh Baptist Halifax County, Scotland Neck, N. C., Miss Rosa McDonald, Delegate	16 00
Roanoke Chapel Northampton County, Garysburg, N. C., Mrs. Hattie Bynum, delegate	11 00
1st Baptist Edgecombe County, Battleboro, N. C., Mrs. Cora Odom, delegate	11 00
Roanoke Salem, Northampton County, Garysburg, N. C., Mrs Cora, Blacknall, delegate	5 00

FRIDAY—Night Session.

Praise Services were conducted by Sisters Mary Reid, Bird and Delia Garrett. After enjoying a very inspiring Praise Service our attention was then called to a most hearty welcome address given by Sister Evelyn Phillips in behalf of their church, homes and city. Response to the welcome address by Sister Peebles, Vice-President. Madam President Wood gave her annual address, and it was indeed a masterpiece. Response by Corresponding Secretary L. V. Mebane. A motion prevailed that the President's address appear in the minutes. The President of Neuse River Association, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, spoke very encouragingly to the Auxiliary. The Educational Rally was conducted by Sister Mary Reid. It was an "over the top" rally. The following persons paid:

Mrs	Mary Reid	$ 1 00
“	J W Wood	1 00
“	Evelyn Phillips	1 00
“	Delia Garrett	1 00
“	Josephine Peebles	1 00
“	Lou E Alston	1 00
“	J S Brown	1 00
“	Annie Whitfield	1 00
“	L V Mebane	1 00
“	Maggie Speights	1 00
“	Nannie Smith	1 00
Miss	Rosa McDonald	1 00
Mrs	Hattie Clarke	1 00
“	F C Talley	1 00
“	Victoria Hale	1 00
“	Joe Phillips	1 00
“	Mariah Demery	1 00
“	Lula Ivory	1 00
“	Margarett Jones	1 00
Miss	Lillian Martin	1 00
Mr	Thaddeus Phillips	1 00
Mrs	Nettie Townsend	1 00
“	Millie A Lockhart	1 00
“	Maggie L Lyons	1 00
“	Hattie Bynum	1 00
Mr	John Phillips	1 00
“	C H Lyons	1 00
Mrs	Mittie Baker	25
“	Jennie Stokes	1 00
Rev	J H Blacknall	1 00
“	H H Hart	1 00
Mrs	Cora Odom	1 00
Mr	Jessie Taylor	1 00
Mrs	Delia Garrett	50
Amount carried forward		32 75

Amount brought forward	$32 75
Mrs Jane Richards	$ 25
" Burnett	25
" Cora Droan	50
" Lena Watson	25
" J H Martin	1 00
" Martha Braswell	1 00
" Hattie Reid	25
" Mary Baton	25
" Ellie Mack	50
Master Henry Clanton	2 00
Mr L R Long	50
Missionary Sisters, Roanoke Salem	2 00
Miss Maggie Gee	50
Mr R H Arrington	50
" Alex Faison	25
" D J Baham	1 00
" Robert Boone	1 00
" Lewis Arrington	50
" Daniel Bynum	50
" Isaac Blacknall	1 00
" A Drewry	1 00
" Charlie Pearce	1 00
" Moses Williams	1 00
" J H Johnson	1 00
" Carey Alston	1 00
" Joe Ruffin	1 00
Mrs Cora James	1 00
" F B Keornegy	1 00
" Ivey	50
Miss Laura Patterson	1 00
Mr Harrington	1 00
" Lynch	50
Mrs R A Cheek	1 00
" Donnie Taylor	1 00
Mr Daniel Pierce	1 00
Rev A Boone	1 00
Mrs S A Stovall	1 00
Mr J H Arrington	50
Total	$47 25

THE PLEDGES WERE CALLED FOR AND THE FOLLOWING RESPONDED.

Mrs. J. W. Wood	$ 5 00
" M. A. Talley	4 00
" Mary Reid	5 00
" Josephine Peebles	5 00
" Donnie Taylor	3 00
" C A Thomas	5 00
" Millie A. Lockhart	2 00
" C. P. Anthony	5 00
" Mariah Demery	3 00
" Lucy Harper	2 00
Total	$39 00
General collection	17 00

Sister J. S. Brown, of Rocky Mount was introduced to the Auxiliary and made a very inspiring talk. Also Mrs. Nettie Townsend, wife of editor of the Rocky Mount Voice. Benediction.

SATURDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Praise Services were conducted at 9:30 a. m. by Sisters Jane Richards and Victoria Hale. Scripture lesson Psalm 37. Prayer by Sister Hale. The services were enjoyed by all.

A motion prevailed to organize a W. I. C. Circle. Mrs. J. S. Brown made a very interesting talk in behalf of the Circle. The following young ladies were elected as officers:

Miss Lillian Martin,	President
" Louis Arrington,	Vice-President
" Pearl Phillips	Recording Secretary
" Gertrude Bird,	Corresponding Secretary
" Elizabeth Jones,	Treasurer

REPORTS.

Partial Report of Corresponding Secretary.

THE FIELD.

The Executive Board of the Neuse River Association and the women's Auxiliary requested your humble servant to visit at least every church in the Association to explain the work of the Women's Auxiliary. We were able to visit only a few churches. We visited and collected from the following churches:

Mt Zion or Margarettsville, nothing collected.

Union No 1, Old Eastern Association, Rev Hall, Mod.	$ 5 50
Shiloh Church, Scotland Neck	2 80
Women's Union No 2, Gumberry	3 74
St Chapel near Enfield	7 00
1st Bap Elm City, Rev Arrington Pastor	3 62
Bethlehem, Rev Edmunds Pastor	1 20
Eastern Star, Tarboro, Rev Ricks Pastor	5 11
Ministers and Deacon's Union, Rev. Foster Moderator	2 00
Total collected from these churches	$31 00
Collected otherwise	10 50
Total collected	41 50
No Societies organized	1
No County Workers appointed	1

OUR OFFICERS.

We are glad to report to you that between all our officers the most harmonious spirit exists. We have had no friction, and each one of us vies with the other in doing all she can for the work. We have a band of noble women known as co-workers or Pres. Our work would certainly lag were it not for these noble and faithful women who keep the Co's in touch and alive to our work. But brethren, you do not give these women the proper encouragement when they come to your churches. These women aren't going out working for themselves, but they're out helping you to foster your own work, and yet many of you turn a cold shoulder to them, refuse to give them a hearing, and listen: One preacher actually drove one of our Co. Pres. out of his church. It was a shame and disgrace and an insult to the womanhood of our Aux a Cor. Sec. I want to thank the Pastors and Deacons and others whose churches and homes I visited for the kindness shown me.

Mrs. Ann Whitfield, Wilson County	$15 00
" M. E. Simpson, Nash County	5 29
" Gertrude Garner, Northampton County	4 25
" Mollie Williams, Halifax County	13 50
" S. A. Stovall. Nash County	5 00
" C. Merritt, Halifax County	4 00
" M. Reid, Edgecombe Caunty. No work	
" J. Peebles, Northampton County	42 00
Total	$93 79

Amount sent up by Co's from all sources:

Nash County	$ 57 31
Edgecombe County	21 00
Northampton County	84 00
Halifax County	104 23
Wilson County	20 65
Total	$287 33

Banner Co., Halifax,
" Circle, Carter's Chapel,
" Co. Worker Josephine Peebles.

MONEY RAISED FROM ALL SOURCES.

Whitakers	$365 29
Disbursements for Auxiliary	49 69
Total Balance	$315 50

COLLECTED SINCE AUXILIARY.

Mrs. Annie Whitfield	$ 5 00
" S. A. Stovall	5 00
Rev. Purnell	1 00
Mrs. Annie E. Fort, Goldsboro, N. C.	5 00
Grand total	$403 10

Mrs. Mary Clanton and Mrs. J. S. Brown were appointed Field Workers for the W. I. C. Circle.

Reports from the following committees were received and adopted: Committee on Officers, Committee on Time and Place, Committee on Finance and Enrollment, Committee on

Missions, Committee on Obituaries, Committee on Temperance, Report of Corresponding Secretary.

PRESIDENT'S REPORT.

St. James, Rocky Mount	$ 3 31
Mt. Zion, Rocky Mount	4 21
White Oak Ringwood	5 41
Total	$12 93

A motion prevailed that a certain amount be donated through the Executive Board for Foreign Missions, and at the sitting of the Lott Carey Convention the Corresponding Secretary and President be sent as delegates. The motion was received aad adopted.

The Auxiliary adjourned to meet at the First Baptist Church, Elm City, N. C., Sept. 17th, 18th and 19th, 1920. Rev. N. H. Arrington, Pastor.

ANNUAL ADDRESS.

Madame Vice-President, members of the Auxiliary, Gentlemen and Ladies:

It is with no small degree of pleasure that I greet you in this the 4th annual meeting of this Convention.

Because of the manifold blessing, Comforts and opportunities the Lord has given us, amidst the many conflicts and perils, seen and unseen.

The safe return of many of our loved ones from over seas, while many have given their lives for right and liberty. May God in his all wise Providence grant that it be not in vain, and here let me beseech you one and all that we unite as did those who were bound in chains of slavery fifty years ago—nay more as the Children of Israel, and pray that God may strengthen and constrain us to keep his laws, especially the law of laws, that we love one another, that he may fight our battles for us, burst the chains that bind us, bringing His Kingdom on earth, peace and good will to all men.

He gave his life as a ransom. He left the ninety and nine to seek and to save that which was lost.

If we are saved, we wish to save and serve others. Is there any better way than to educate and train the young? To fit them for a life of usefulness and service? You and I ere long will have finished our course in this school of life. Our places must be filled gracefully or disgracefully, are you not willing, yea and anxious to make the supreme effort to fit others to fill the vacancies.

Shame, shame! on the man or woman who poses as a regenerated being who is not willing, or fails to make the sacrifice.

If you help your neighbors in their need, you are casting bread upon the water that will return to you after many days a thousand fold. You will have the good will of not only the best, but of those that are not good.

The fields are white and the harvesters are few. Where are the fields? every where, all around us, at our very doors.

We wish to teach the youths the requisites of life, how to live. That to have healthy, active brains they must have healthy bodies. That a sure way to lose physical health is to acquire bad habits.

The mind is so closely related with the body that what affects one affects the other, favorably or unfavorably. What comfort can it be to have the world of money, or the best profession or trade, and no health with which to enjoy it?

Thus we see that the young must be brought to war against preventable diseases that they may have clean, calm active brains and pure hearts, that they may overcome superstition and fear.

That he may not trust to LUCK, but pluck, and an all wise Providence, for he who hustles with all his might and takes our Father in Heaven as his ideal.

Let me admonish YOU to practice self-control, encourage every one. Carry sunshine and love everywhere you go. Be careful of the small things, the big ones will take care of themselves.

Let us have pure hearts, despising prejudicialness, being broad and liberal minded, speaking evil of no one. Judging not lest we be judged.

Ofttimes a good name is stolen, a reputation is blasted without adding any thing to yourself,

We can so readily misinterpret anothers act by our standard, or dirty acts and so hurt he or she seriously.

RECOMMENDATIONS.

I wish to make the following recommendations:

1st That the women have one or two sermons in the year on some Sunday other than the regular church day, and the proceeds go to the Auxiliary treasure to be turned over to the Neuse River Association at their regular meeting.

2nd That the ministers give us a little more consideration in their various fields.

3rd That our Corresponding Secretary and two other women be added to the Neuse River Trustee Board.

Say what you please about women, she is the glory of man, God made her so, and so she must remain. One writer has said and truly so:

They talk about a woman's sphere,
As though it had a limit,
Thers's not a place on earth or heaven,
There's not a task to mankind given.

There's not a blessing or a woe,
There's not a whispered yes or no,
There's not a life or birth,
That has a feather's weight of worth.
Without a woman in it.

CONSTITUTION

GOVERNING THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY, NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

PREAMBLE.

We, the Women within the bounds of the Neuse River Association feeling grateful to Almighty God for raising us from a life of servitude and degradation and exalting us to Christian Womanhood where we are able to stand side by side with man, desire to show our gratefulness first to God from whom all blessings flow, and to the great and grand old men of the Neuse River Association (although some have gone into the land beyond) who are struggling to do Missionary and Educational work, by helping them to proselyte the great work undertaken, do adopt this Constitution.

ARTICLE I,—NAME.

This Organization shall be known as the Woman's Auxiliary to Neuse River Association.

ARTICLE II.—OBJECT.

The object of the Auxiliary shall be permanently to assist in the Educational work of Neuse River Institution at Weldon, and to do home and Foreign Mission work, through the Missionary and Educational Circles.

ARTICLE III.—MEMBERS.

The membership shall be represented by annual and life representation. Any Missionary or Educational Circle, Union, Children's Sunshine Band may be represented in this Auxiliary by paying $1.00 per delegate. Any woman in good standing in any regular Missionary Baptist Church may become a member by paying 25c annually, a life member by paying $2.50 at one payment.

ARTICLE IV.—OFFICERS.

Officers shall be a President, Vice-President at large, one County Vice-President Recording Secretary, Assistant Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Auditor, Treasurer and Advisory Board.

ARTICLE V.—DUTIES OF OFFICERS.

The President shall preside over the meetings of this body and see that the objects of the organization are strictly adhered to. At her absence the Vice-President at large shall serve. The President and Corresponding Secretary sign all orders on Treasurer. The County Vice-President shall organize Missionary and Educational Circles in their respective Counties by appointing District Vices to assist them where necessary, and collect money for the Auxiliary. Every quarter they shall report to the Corresponding Secretary sending her names of Church and Society, also name of President and Secretary of Circle organized and amouut of money collected. The traveling expenses of these workers must be paid out of funds collected. The Convention will not be responsible for their expenses. The District President must report monthly to their County President and she to the Corresponding Secretary.

The Recording Secretary shall keep a strict and accurate rocord of the proceedings of the body compile the minutes for the press, and see that they are in the hands of the Corresponding Secretary at least three months after the adjourning of the Auxiliary.

The Corresponding Secretary shall keep in touch with every County and District President and Missionary Circle by visiting their respective fields as often as necessary, she shall organize Circles where none exists. keep up the regular correspondence and give general information and cooperation when necessary. She must make annually at each session of the Neuse River Association a financial and general report of all work done by her and the Convention during the year, turn over all money for the Neuse River Institute to them and the same must appear in the minutes of the Neuse River Association. The postage and traveling expenses of all officers shall be furnished by the Board.

The Auditor shall audit the accounts of Corresponding Secretary and Treasurer.

The Treasurer shall receive all money belonging to this body from the Corresponding Secretary, pay all bills designated and no money must be paid by her unless ordered by the President and Corresponding Secretary who shall furnish receipt for same when done.

The Advisory Board shall consist of twelve members, comprising the general officers of the Auxiliary, three members at large and three from the general Board.

ARTICLE VI.—AMENDMENT.

The Constitution may be amended only at any regular session, provided notice has been given the year previous. Two-third membership must be present.

TIME AND PLACE.

The Time and Place shall be governed by the General Body.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1. Opened by Devotional Exercises. Closed by Benediction or Prayer.
2. Enrollment of Delegates.
3. Appointing Committees on Hours of Meeting and Adjournment. On Finance. On Temperance. On Resolutions. On New Circles.
4. Annual address by President.
5. Report of various Committees.
6. Report of Treasurer and Auditor.
7. Report of County and District Presidents.
8. Report of Executive Board.
9. Report of Corresponding Secretary.
10. Echoes from Delegates.
11. Discussions.

STATISTICAL TA

AME OF CHURCH	COUNTY.	PASTORS AND POST OFFICE	CLERKS AND THEIR P. O.	MESSENGERS.
Baptist, Halifax	Halifax	D N Martin, Rosemary	C C Johnson, Halifax	Jas M Pierce, W J Johnson
Baptist	Wilson	N H Arrington Enfield	B S Jordan, Elm City	B S Jordan
ughan Chapel	Wilson	G H Hinton, Tarboro	Reddick Webb, Elm City	G H Hinton
Mark	Edgecombe	R M Gordon, Battleboro	R M Godwin, Battleboro	R M Godwin, Battleboro
w Hope	Edgecombe	W B Bugges, Aurelian Springs	Westley Revis, Battleboro	Westley Revis
erry's Chapel	Wilson	G H Hinton, Tarboro	Blumer Anderson, R No. 1, Elm City	J F Moore
llery's Chapel	Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	Paul R Jones, Tillery	Anthony Person
ive Chapel	Nash	G H Hinton Tarboro	Mary E Wright, Sharpsburg	George Pender
ady Grove	Halifax	W T Edmonds, Halifax	Rebecca Davis, Tillery	W T Edmonds
d Oak,	Nash	E S Lucas, Elm City	M C Ricks, Spring Hope	By Letter
ion Grove,	Wayne	E H Hooke Lucama	Daniel Richardson	J S Simmons
estnut Grove	Halifax	D L Tillery, Tillery	Charley Tillery, Tillery	Rev D L Tillery
t Baptist, Crowell	Halifax	N V Nicholson, Enfield	J J Johnson, Enfield	Charley Pierce, J J Johnson
John, Nash	Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W L Lyon, Rocky Mount	W A Jones, S J Alston
ew Hope,	Nash	Amos Bell, Enfield	Robert Ricks, R. 5 B, 34, Whitakers	W M Hines
bernezer	Nash	E Lucas, Rocky Mount	Nellie Smith, Rocky Mount	J H Jones
lilee	Halifax	Richard Cooper, Windsor	D A Marrow, Tillery	Jesse E Edmouds
orning Star	Edgecombe	W H Walker, Warsaw	Austin Pittman, Whitakers	W W Hill
ark's Chapel.	Edgecombe	W G Edmonds, North Emporia, Va.	D D Cooper, R 4, B 71, Rocky Mount	Frank Ceoper
oanoke Rapids	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J H A Ivey, Rosemary	T J Smallwood
iloh, Nash	Nash	I S Riddick, Parmele	Louis Harrison	Charlie Williams, K L Lewis
ankey Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	E Howell, Rosemary	C M Day
ed Hill	Edgecombe	J R Cole, D. D., Enfield	J J Hart, Whitakers	D Reid
Paul, Nash	Nash	Ed Taylor, Woods	T L Harrison, Rocky Mount	S Davis, John Harrison
t Baptist, Battleboro	Edgecombe	J W Wood, Weldon	Spencer Odom, Battleboro	Cary Whitaker
easant Hill	Halifax	A L E Weeks, Wilson	W H Scott, Enfield	Dock Tanner, Rev J H Arring
Peters	Halifax	J A Whitaker, Enfield	Walter Parham, Weldon	Dudly Demery
mith Chapel	Halifax	A Boon, Suffolk, Va	J A Arrington, Halifax	Willie Purnell
len Grove	Halifax	C Pierce, Halifax	R B Pierce, Halifax	C Pierce
ttle Hope,	Nash	J R Stansbury, Halifax	E V Byrd, Rocky Mount	Eddie Joyner
iloh, Halifax	Halifax	D N Martin, Rosemary	H H Arrington, Scotland Neck	J W Clark
epherd Grove	Halifax	William Edmonds, Weldon	Martha Sharans	Lucian Sharian
ebanon	Halifax	J A Whitaker Enfield	R C Williams, Halifax	J A Whitaker
t. Hope	Northampton	E A Taylor Scotland, Neck	S Jeffery, Jackson	P L Jeffery, S Jeffery
Paul, Halifax.	Halifax	J W Wood, Weldon	J M Baker, Enfield	A Jones, D E Moore
oanoke Salem	Northampton	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	W T Garriss, Garysburg	A N Rice, Willis Wyche
ethlehem,	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck -	P R Key, Whitakers	Berry Tillery
ethlehem,	Nash	Geo. G Edmonds, Halifax	A B Lucas, Rocky Mount	Daniel Pitt
James	Edgeccombe	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	M G Marshall	M G Marshall
alem Chapel	Edgecomde	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	Roberta Hines, Tarboro	R L Clark
on Hill	Northampton	J T Johnson, Rosemary	D G Cain, Margarettsville	J T Johnson
t. Zion, Nash	Nash	J S Brown, Rocky Mount	Thomas Hawood and Ellwood B Sessom	F W Worseley
ashington Branch	Edgecombe	G H Hinton, Tarboro	Hattie Williams	William Woodard
aniel Chapel	Halifax	N H Arrington, Enfield	R Z Copeland, Enfield	E C Scott, L McDavid
t. Calvary	Halifax	J R Cole, Enfield	Jackson Whitaker, Enfield	Efican Whitaker
acedonia	Wilson	C H Ryan, Lucama	R A Worlds Black Creek	J F Fort
Stephen	Edgecombe	H H Hart, Whitakers	W M Newkirk, Tarboro	H H Hart
edar Creek	Halifax	R C Clark, Enfield	Jas Battle, R No 1, Box 12	W M Moore
t Baptist, Fremont	Wayne	J H Crow, Dunn	D R Davis, Fremont	C H Ryan
on Hill, Halifax	Halifax	W H Shaw, Littleton	G S Alston, Littleton	Trem Newell
rooks Chapel	Wilson	R B Walston, Tarboro	Venia Brooks, R No 6, Box 111	A Woodard
ethlehem,	Nothampton	H Clement, Boykins	W C Coats, Seaboard	W C Coats
			Scotland Neck	W R Ashbern

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-FOURTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

NEUSE RIVER

Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

Galilee Baptist Church,

TILLERY, N. C.,

SEPTEMBER 28th, 29th and 30th, 1920.

The Next Session will be held with the First Baptist Church, Battleboro N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's Day in September, 1921.

1921.
Harrell's Printing House
Weldon, N. C.

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-FOURTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

NEUSE RIVER

Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

Galilee Baptist Church,

TILLERY, N. C.,

SEPTEMBER 28t,h 29th and 30th, 1920.

The Next Session will be held with the First Baptist Church, Battleboro N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's Day in September, 1921.

1921.
Harrell's Printing House
Weldon, N. C.

OFFICERS.

Moderator. Rev. J. W. Wood, ---------------- Weldon, N. C.
Vice-Moderator, Rev. P. A. Ivey, ------------ Halifax, "
Secretary, M. W. Williams, Jr., -------------- Halifax, "
Corresponding Secretary, Alfred Wood, ------ Tarboro, "
Auditor, Rev. S. G. Newsome. -------- Margarettsville, "
Statistician, Rev. A. C. Tillery, ------------- Norfolk, Va.
Treasurer, M. E. Martin, ------------------- Thelma, N. C.

MINISTERIAL BOARD.

Rev. J. S. Brown, --------------------- Rocky Mount, N. C.
" M. P. Sweat, ----------------------- Garysburg, "
" J. R. Gardener, --------------------------- Macon, "
" C. Pierce, -------------------------------- Halifax, "
" W. H. Jones. --------------------------- Battleboro, "
" W. P. Pernell, ----------------------------- Halifax, "
" R. C. Clark, ----------------------- Scotland Neck, "
" A. T. Thomas, ------------------------ Garysburg, "
" W. S. Miller, ------------------------------- Weldon, "
" A. Boone, --------------------------------- Suffolk, Va.
" L. N. Neal, --------------------------- Garysburg, N. C.
" J. W. Blacknall, ------------------------ Garysburg, "
" A. L. E, Weeks, ---------------------------- Wilson, "
" A. E. Taylor, ------------------------ Scotland Neck, "

TRUSTEE BOARD 1921.

Rev. P. L. Boone, President, --------------- Weldon, N. C,
Bro. Cary Alston, Vice-President, ------------ Littleton, "
Rev. S. G. Newsome, ------------------ Margarettsville, "
" M. P. Sweat, ------------------------------ Garysburg, "
Bro. A. Drewry, --------------------------------- Weldon, "
" M. W. Williams, Sr., ------------------------ Halifax, "
" C. P. Anthony, ------------------------------ Weldon, "
" M. E. Martin, -------------------------------- Thelma, "
Rev. J. H. Martin, ------------------------ Rocky Mount, "
" J. W. Wood, ---------------------------------- Weldon, "
" P. A. Ivey, ----------------------------------- Weldon, "

List of Ordained Ministers who Paid their Fee for 1920.

1	G W Edmonds, Weldon	$ 1 00
2	McKinley Nicholson, Enfield	1 00
3	I S Riddick, Parmelee	1 00
4	Wm Wiggins, Spring Hill	1 00
5	Osborne Williams, Enfield	1 00
6	L S Hillard, Rocky Mount	1 00
7	J R Stanbury, Halifax	1 00
8	C M Clayton, Gasburg, Va	1 00
9	J R Gardner, Littleton	1 00
10	W G Edmonds, N Emporia, Va	1 00
11	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	1 00
12	J W Lucas, Rocky Mount	1 00
13	J W Batchelor, Tarboro	1 00
14	Wesely Porch, Garysburg	1 00
15	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	1 00
16	P M Moses, Jackson	1 00
17	Amos Bell, Enfield	1 00
18	W R Shaw, Halifax	1 00
19	Mark L Johnson, Halifax	1 00
20	Chas Pierce, Halifax	1 00
21	H H Hill, Scotland Neck	1 00
22	O B Alston, Jackson	1 00
23	C H Baker, Tillery	1 00
24	J T Johnson, Rosemary	1 00
25	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	1 00
26	G W Beale, Jackson	1 00
27	J A Whitaker, Enfield	1 00
28	Jacob Taylor, Whitakers	1 00
29	Chas Rhyne, Fremont	1 00
30	C C Webb, Scotland Neck	1 00
31	V B Nicholson, Whitakers	1 00
32	I S Arrington, Enfield	1 00
33	D L Tillery, Enfield	1 00
34	G H Hinton, Tarboro	1 00
35	W T Edmonds, Weldon	1 00
36	J E Huff, Henrico	1 00
37	J D Whitfield Margarettsville	1 00
38	L M McNair, Jackson	1 00
39	M P Sweat, Garysburg	1 00
40	P A Ivey, Halifax	1 00
41	N L Smith. Spring Hill	1 00
42	W M Turner, Tillery	1 00
43	B A Staton, Scotland Neck	1 00
44	R W Pate. Fremont	1 00

45	Parham Brewer, Henrico	$ 2 00
46	E S Lucas, Elm City	1 00
47	H H Hart, Tarboro	1 00
48	A Boone, Suffolk, Va.	1 00
49	A T Thomas, Garysburg	1 00
50	R B Walston, Tarboro	1 00
51	Jas T Johnson, Halifax	1 00
52	T H Body, Rocky Mount	1 00
53	B G Biggs, Whitakers	1 00
54	R M Godwin, Roseboro	1 00
55	W H Jones, Battleboro	1 00
56	Richard Cooper, Windsor	1 00
57	Daniel Cain, Branchville, Va.	1 00
58	J W Wood, Weldon	1 00
59	W M Rosset, Whitakers	1 00
60	E R Noel, Battleboro	1 00

Licentiate Ministers who Paid their Annual Fee for 1920.

1	Eddie Joyner, Rocky Mount	.50
2	Henry Johnson, Rocky Mount	.50
3	A Fenner, Tillery	.50
4	H Grant, Kingsboro	.50
5	J E Barnett, Whitakers	.50
6	B L Brantly, Scotland Neck	.50
7	D T Barham, Pleasant Hill	.50
8	C Pender, Enfield	.50
9	Dred Whimberly, Tarboro	.50
10	Wm Lynche, Whitakers	.50
11	Wm Hamilton, Goldsboro	.50
12	Rufus Battle, Enfield	.50
13	Percy Ferrell, Fremont	.50
14	A Whitaker, Enfield	.50
15	J H Hill, Tillery	.50
16	Richard Boody, Whitakers	.50
17	O D Archer, Tillery	.50
18	Roy Hinton, Tarboro	.50
19	L T Merritt, Halifax	.50
20	W E Chase, Thelma	.50
21	W H Walker. Whitakers	.50
22	W B Brawley, Whitakers	.50
23	C L Ivey, Halifax	.50
24	E Mutt, Halifax	.50
25	Frank Hines, Tillery	.50
26	Willie Love, Tillery	.50
27	Samuel Johnson, Spring Hill	.50

28	Ruffin Newsome, Weldon	.50
29	J J Edmonds, Tillery	.50
30	James Howell, Rocky Mount	.50
31	Albert Jones, Rocky Mount	.50
32	Leon Pitman, Enfield	.50
33	Ned Watson, Tarboro	.50
34	Thomas Bellamy, Whitakers	.50
35	James A Howell, Whitakers	.50
36	A E Pierce, Whitakers	.50
37	W H Willie, Weldon	.50
38	J H Arrington, Enfield	.50

List of Churches and Amount Paid for Educational Purposes.

	1919	1920
First Baptist, Halifax		$ 25 00
First Baptist, Elm City		5 00
St John's, Nash		13 00
New Hope, Nash		
Morning Star, Edgecombe		25 00
Roanoke Rapids	$ 50 00	50 00
Quanky Chapel, Halifax		
St Paul, Halifax		20 00
First Baptist, Battleboro		30 00
Shiloh, Nash		15 00
Pleasant Hill, Halifax		
St Peter's, Weldon	10 00	10 00
Smith's Chapel, Halifax		15 00
Allen's Grove, Halifax		15 00
Little Hope, Nash		
Shepherd Grove, Weldon		
Lebannon, Halifax		
Mt Hope, Jackson, Northampton		10 00
St Paul, Nash		
Bethlehem, Northampton		10 00
Old Folk's Union		10 00
Bethlehem, Nash		
Bethlehem, Edgecombe		9 00
Little Zion, Halifax		5 00
Carter's Chapel, Halifax		100 00
Sandy Fork No. 1 Foreign Mission		8 00
Salem Chapel, Edgecombe		
White Oak, Ringwood		
White Hill, Halifax		
First Baptist, Weldon		100 00

First Baptist, Goldsboro	$
Mt Herman, Edgecombe	
Princeton's Chapel, Johnson County	
Twilight, Halifax	
Mt Olive, Edgecombe	
Tar River Union	
Neuse River Union	
Parker's Chapel Northampton	
Simmon's Grove, Halifax	
First Baptist, Enfield	10 00
First Baptist, Gaston	25 00
Smith's Chapel,Enfield	10 00
St Chapel, Halifax	10 00
Friendship, Edgecombe	
Leggett's Chapel	3 00
Hickory View Baptist Church	2 00
St James, Edgecombe	46 00
Salem Chapel, Edgecombe	
Zion Hill, Northampton	
Mt Zion, Nash	47 44
Washington Branch	1 00
Daniel Chapel, Halifax	
Mt Calvary, Halifax	
Macedonia, Wilson	
St Stephen, Edgecombe	20 00
Cedar Creek, Halifax	31 00
First Baptist, Fremont	
Zion Hill. Halifax	100 00
Brooks Chapel	
Pleasant Hill, Scotland Neck	5 00
Sandy Fork No. 2, Wilson	
Morning Star	
St Luke, Edgecombe (by letter)	2 00
Harts Chapel	
West Weldon	
New Bethel, Halifax	
Oak Grove, Northampton	10 00
Cool Spring, Northampton	30 00
Hart's Chapel	3 00
Vaughan's Chapel	1 00
Cherry's Chapel, Wilson	1 00
Olive Chapel, Nash	1 00
New Hope, Edgecombe	5 00
Ebenezer, Rocky Mount	8 00
Galilee, Tillery	2 00
Mark's Chapel	5 00

First Baptist Church, Battleboro	20 00
Crowell's Cross Road	3 00
Pleasant Hill, Heathsville	10 00
Shepherd Grove	10 00
Shiloh, Scotland Neck	20 00
Eastern Star, Tarboro	10 50
Simmon's Grove	3 00
Mt Zion, Northampton	30 00
Roanoke Chapel	5 00
Mason's Grove	2 00
Gasalonia, Va	1 00
Jerusalem, Edgecombe	32 00
Little Zion, Halifax	12 60
Jordan Hill, Warren	5 00
Red Oak, Nash	3 00
White Oak, Ringwood	10 00

PROCEEDINGS.

FIRST DAY—MORNING SESSION.

TILLERY, N. C., Sept., 28th, 1920.

(1) At 9:30 Devotions were conducted by Revs. J. D. Whitfield, T. O. Bryant and L. N. Neal. Rev. Whitfield lined and sang hymn No. 704. Rev Neal read for opening the 8th Chapter of Romans. Prayer by Rev. T. O. Bryant. Second hymn No. 262, "Must Jesus bear the cross alone."

(2) Program of the Association was read. On motion that the programs of the present session be adopted.

Welcome Address by Rev. Richard Cooper, pastor of the church, and Rev. A. C. Tillery ex-pastor. Response by A. L. E. Weeks on behalf of the Association.

(3) The Constitution and Order of Business was read.

(4) Enrollment of Churches and Messengers.

(5) Appointment of various Committees:

Committee on Finance—M. E. Martin, Carey Alston, G. W. Hicks. P. B. Bullock, Andrew Jones.

After which a collection was lifted by Revs. G. W, Garner and A. L. E. Weeks amouting to $11.36.

FIRST DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

(1) Devotional Service by T. V. Foster, read 13th Chapter of Hebrews, prayer by Rev. Preston Dickens, hymn No. 934 was sung. After a few remarks President J. W. Wood announced the session opened and ready for business. The minutes of the forenoon session were read and approved. At 3:00 p. m. Rev. P. L. Boone ascended the stand, who was appointed by the last Association to preach the Annual Sermon. J. S. Brown read, hymn No. 640 was sung by Rev. T. O. Bryant. After which Rev. Boone preached a very able sermon. Text John 17th Chapter, 1st verse. Subject. "The hour has come." After which a collection for Education was taken amounting to $70.00.

FIRST DAY—EVENING SESSION.

(1) At 8:00 p. m. Devotions were conducted by Rev. J. T. Johnson, sung hymn No. 800. Vice President Rev. P. A. Ivey announced the meeting opened. Rev. A. W. Ivey ascended the stand to preach the Missionary Sermon. He took his text from the 10 Chapter of Matthew and the 16th verse.

Subject; "Mission." He preached a soul-stirring sermon.

(2) Collection taken by Revs. Amos Bell and Walter Pernell amounting to $32.50. Collection was taken in dollars.

Rev.	Thomas Jones	$5 00
"	C. W. Ivey	1 00
"	P. L. Boone	5 00
"	W. N. Hines	1 00
"	J. W. Clark	2 00
"	James Clark	1 00
"	G. W. Hicks	1 00
"	Henry Drake	1 25
"	A. Redmond	3 00
"	N. L. Smith	1 00
"	R. C. Clark	1 00
"	C. Pierce	1 00
"	W. P. Pernell	1 00
	W. M. Weaver	1 00
	J. E. Barnett	1 00
	Washington Tillery	1 00
	Unknown	1 00
Rev.	P. B. Bullock	1 00
"	M. E. Martin	2 00
	Isaiah Battle	1 00
	C. W. Williams	1 00
	G. W. Beale	1 00
	J. S. Johnson	1 00
Rev.	J. S. Brown	1 00
"	A. C. Tillery	1 00
"	S. G. Newsome	1 00
"	P. A. Ivey	1 00
"	J. E. Huff	1 00
	W. V. Taylor	1 00
	J. H. Martin	1 00
	Amos Bell	1 00
Tar River M. & D. U.		5 00
Little Hope for Education		10 00
Rev.	T. O. Bryant	$ 1 00
"	L. N. Neal	1 00
Morning Collection		11 36
	Total amount collected	$71 61

(3) Introduction of visitors: Revs. H. W. Town, L. N. Neal, T. O. Bryant, T. F. Fennel and Sister. A. T. Thomas. Revs. T. O. Bryant and L. N. Neal paid their annual fee for 1920-21. The above named persons after being introduced spoke a few words of encouragement.

SECOND DAY—MORNING SESSION.

Tillery, N. C., Sept. 29th, 1920.

(1) Praise Service, reading by W. J. Johnson, hymn No. 385 was sung. Rev. J. T. Johnson read 2nd Chapter of Phillipians and prayer was offered by Rev. R. T. Trient of Richmond, Va.

(2) President Wood after a few remarks announced the meeting open and ready for business. The minutes of the previous session were read and after a few corrections adopted. The enrollment of delegates came next. Rev. P. A Ivey occupied the chair while the Association listened with much interest to the PRESIDENT'S ANNUAL ADDRESS. President Wood's address was very forcibly presented on our Institute. And he made several recommendations along the line of finance. One of importance he emphasized the fact that all organizations in the bounds of the Association, including the Union Meetings, Women's Auxiliary. Sunday School Unions raising money for this object must be put in the Treasury of the Trustee Board. After the address the song "Rest from labor" was beautifully led by Brother L. S. Carrington, which was full of inspiration. Rev. A. L. E. Weeks after singing "I'll be satisfied," motioned that a committee of five be appointed on the President's Address which was as follows: Rev. A. L. E. Weeks, J. S. Brown, I. S. Riddick, J. H. Martin, Mrs. L, V. Mebane and J. A. Alston.

(3) At this point Rev. G. W. Penny was introduced as Principal of the Neuse River Institute, who in a short time delivered a forceful address on the importance of doing our full duty to make our school what it should be. At this point the ordained ministers paid their fees.

SECOND DAY.—AFTERNOON SESSION,

(1) After a very enjoyable praise service conducted by Rev. Jas. Johnson and prayer by Rev. E. D. Taylor the President annnounced the Association open and ready for business. Some Committees were called. and the minutes of the morning session were read, received and adopted,

The report of the Trustee Board came next. The report was received after some questions were asked and the report was adopted. The Committee on Officers was appointed. (See Committee.)

Next in order was the Educational rally. (See list of Churches that responded.)

SECOND DAY—EVENING SESSION.

The evening was given over to the Women's Auxiliary. After a song service conducted by Sister Olivia Anthony and others, President, Mrs. J. W. Wood, delivered a strong address, which was heartily endorsed by a rising vote of thanks from the Association. which motion was offered by Rev. J. S. Brown. Prof. C. P. Anthony was asked by the Sisters to lift a collection which he did to the amount of $52.50.

The Corresponding Secretary of the Woman's Auxiliary reported and turned over to the Association $541.15. A vote of thanks was extended the Sisters for the amount. Sister Alston made a very urgent appeal which was well taken. A collection was taken for Sister Rosa McDonald, a blind lady, to the amount of $15.80.

Rev. J. S. Brown of Rocky Mount, N. C., with Rev. D. N. Martin, preached the Doctrinal Sermon. Rev. Brown read the first six verses of the Sixth Chapter of Daniel, after which he led in singing "God plants his footsteps on the sea," etc. Rev. Martin spoke on the subject "Christianity will conquer." This was proven by using Daniel on the occasion of praying to him three times a day, and Moses crossing the Red Sea and many other Bible characters as illustrations, He urged the brethren to take their cares to the Lord in prayer. All who heard him were made to say, Didn't our hearts burn while he talked with us." After a song Rev. T. V. Foster led in a fervent prayer for the success of Associational work and God's causes, After a spiritual feast the Committee on Officers reported. A motion to adopt went before the house, and a substitute was offered for the whole that the officers be elected by the Association in the body assembled, which substitute was carried. A motion to elect immediately was carried. A motion to elect Rev. J. W. Wood President was withdrawn. A motion to elect Rev. J. W. Wood and J S. Brown President by nomination was carried, Rev. Brown declined in favor of Rev. Wood who was elected. Rev. P. A. Ivey Vice-President, M. W. Williams, Jr., Secretary, and Alfred Wood Corresponding Secretary. A motion that the election of officers would be continued next

a. m. At this point a vote of thanks was extended to the women for what they turned over to the Association.

THIRD DAY—MORNING SESSION.

TILLERY, N. C., Sept., 30th, 1920.

Met at 9:00 a. m. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. Wesley Porch and J. R. Gardner, after which the President announced the meeting opened. Rev. Brown occupied the chair and the following officers were elected: Revs S. G. Newsome Auditor, A. C. Tillery Statistician.

THE MINISTERIAL BOARD.

Drs. J. S. Brown, M. P. Sweat, W. H. Jones, A. T. Thomas, A. L. E. Weeks, J. W. Blacknall, R. C. Clark, J. R. Gardner, A. Boone, Chas. Pierce, Walter Pernell, W. S. Miller, L. N. Neal, A. E. Taylor.

A motion to make the Board 15 members was carried.

A motion was made to receive and adopt the minutes of the session just read was carried out.

The Recording Secretary made his report. (See report.)

Bro. C. P. Anthony spoke of having our work done in a colored press. A motion that a colored press be given the first opportunity.

Report of Treasurer received and adopted. (See report.)

Rev. I. S. Riddick representing the Middle Ground Association made some very pertinent remarks to the Association, and asked the brethren to be as lenient as possible with those who had other work in other Associations. He further urged a closer union. Rev. J. W. Blacknall representing the Bethany Association also brought greetings. So did Rev. H. H. Alston of Reedy Creek. A number of the brethren spoke of the pastors giving their hearty support to the Association.

Rev. W. H. Thomas, a returned Missionary from Africa, made a splendid address, giving us a mental picture of the Africans and our responsibility to them. Rev. A. T. Thomas also reported as a messenger who was sent to the Bethany Association. The following brethren contributed:

Rev L N Neal	$ 1 00
W C Coats	1 00
R B Biggs	1 00
A T Thomas	1 00
R M Goodwin	1 00
Wesley Porch	1 00

J A Whitaker	1 00
Mrs O Alston	1 00
N L Smith	1 00
C H Lyon	50
W H Hill	1 00
J E Barnett	50
D I Barham	1 00
Jas Gregory	50
G W Hicks	1 00
Chas Pierce	1 00
R P Ivey	50
Mrs C A Thomas	1 00
A Fenner	1 00
C P Anthony	2 00
T S Inborden	1 00
J J Smallwood	1 00
Robert Clark	1 00
W W Hines	1 00
D L Tillery	1 00
Jno Savage	50
A B Hart	50
M E Martin	1 00
J W Blacknall	1 00
I S Riddick	1 00
M P Sweat	1 00
A Boone	1 00
J W Wood	1 00
J T Johnson	1 00
J J Edwards	1 00
J H Browning	1 50
J H House	1 00
Joe Crowley	1 00
Mrs Ella Demery	1 00
Mrs Alice Axum	1 50
Ned Winston	50
M W Williams, Sr	50

The collection for Foreign Missions amounted to $50.00

Committee on Appropriation made the following report:

President	$10 00
Vice-President	5 00
Secretary	25 00
M W Williams	6 00
W E Garriss	5 00
Treasurer	10 00

Rev. S. G. Newsome, Rev. J. W. Wood and C. P. Anthony were elected as Printing Committee.

Resolution of Thanks was extended to the pastor and members of the Church for their kind hospitality. On motion the Association adjourned to meet with the First Baptist Church, Battleboro, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's Day in September, 1921.

AN APPEAL.

To the Pastors and Churches of the Neuse River Association: It is important that I call your attention to the 25 and 50 per capita to each male and female member of our Churches. Will you please begin now to collect that money so as to have it to bring to the Association. We must raise at least $5000 this year in order to complete the Dormitory and build a Chapel. Now will you do your best. Let us raise $5000.

Your brother in Christ,
J. W. Wood. Moderator.

REPORTS.

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

We your Committee on Temperance make the following report:

Whereas in the crisis of this present movement to Christianize, the world, and to bring men to acknowledge the Risen Christ, and Whereas the Neuse River Association has been an uncompromising force against the use of intoxicating liquors as a beverage, we therefore urge our preachers and laymen to continue their fight against this evil, and all other intemperate habits until we develope a Strong Christian Character every where, and we believe our leaders should be our examples in every thing, we therefore recommend that they should be totally abstainers themselves.

Respectfully,

C. Pierce, J. W. Clark,
J. J. Johnson, D. E. Moore,
Richard Cooper, W. B. Pernell,
Joe Ruffin, Committee.

COMMITTEE ON NEW CHURCHES.

We your Committee on newly constituted Churches beg leave to report the following:

We have examined the three named churches and found them eligible for membership with the Association, all of which we humbly submit for your consideration.

Hickory View,	Edgecombe County, N. C.
Mt. Herman,	Rocky Mount "
Union Branch,	Rocky Mount, "

Respectfully submitted,

H. Drake, W. H. Hart,
C. Pierce, H. H. Hall,
I. S. Riddick, Committee.

COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

We your Committee on Sunday Schools beg leave to make the following report:

That all Superintendents, Teachers and Officers be consistent members of the Church, and have a good report without and within. We further recommend that all Pastors supervise their Sunday Schools as much as lie in their power, and report the condition to the Association each sitting. We further recommend that all schools of this Association use wholesome literature.

Respectfully Submitted,
T. Thomas, Thomas Jones,
D. T. Barham, G. H. Hinton,
J. D. Whitfield, N. L. Smith,
Elias Dancy, Committee.

COMMITTEE ON GRIEVANCE.

We your Committee on Grievance beg leave to submit to you the following report:

We met at the order of the Association in session, and heard the following complaint against Rev. M. P. Sweat by Rev. J. W. Blacknall. We made a thorough investigation of the charges of the said J. W. Blacknall. We then called in said M. P. Sweat, and after a satisfactory investigation, each manifested the spirit of Christ. Pardon was asked and granted. We therefore recommend that each of the said brethreu be held in the highest esteem by the Association.

Respectfully,
D. N. Martin. A. D. Ivey,
A C. Tillery, Alex. Brantley,
R. C. Clark, J. S. Brown,
Ephen Mutt, P. L. Boone,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON ORDINATION.

We your Committee on Ordination carefully examined the four applicants, Brother I. D. Scott, Newsome Bishop, J. Fenner and W. R. Auburn and found them unprepared.

We therefore recommend that they use for special study, the course of study laid down by the Theological Department of Shaw University.

Respectfully submitted,
J. S. Brown, P. L. Boone,
L. S. Riddick, H. H. Hall,
A. L. E. Weeks, E. A. Taylor,
J. W. Blacknall, J. H. Martin,
C. Pierce, J. R. Gardener.
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON PLACE.

We your Committee on Place beg leave to make the foling report;

Whereas no Church except Shiloh, Scotland Neck and

Battleboro has asked for the Association, we your Committee beg to recommend the next sitting with the First Baptist Church, Battleboro, N. C.

Respectfully,

Isaac Battle,
J. B. Peebles,
C. H. Faison,
Wm. Weaver,
James Freeman,
Joseph Gregory,
Major Hinton,
T. J. Smallwood,
Aaron Anderton,
Wm. Bynum,
C. H, Lyon,
Frank Moore,
Charlie Williams
O. D. Archer,
David Saunders,
Jake Benjamin,
Paul Jones,
G. W. Beale,
T. H. Blacknall,
P. L. Mosely,
W. C. Coats,
W. H. Crosson,
D. D. Cooper,
Wesley Reves,
L. S. Hilliard,
H. Johnson,
Garfield Perkins,
W. S. Savage,
John Maoh,
T. W. Gardener,
A. Redman,
J. H. House,
Cary Whitaker.
A. W. Wood,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

We your Committee on Education beg leave to report as follows: Knowing the great necessity of Christian Education and Christian Training in the Schools and Institutions of this country, and knowing that the spiritual and material lives of our boys and girls must reach their highest attainment through this great source, we therefore recommend the Schools and Institutions of this Association, adopt and do all in their power to establish this course. We further very urgently persist that the Ministers of this Association collect from their Churches, and bring to this Association at its next sitting the 50 cents and 25 cents per capita from all its members.

Respectfully submitted,

J. S. Brown,
R. P. Ivey,
J. W. Blacknall,
P. A. Ivey,
M. E. Martin,
Cary Alston,
A. L. E. Weeks,
G. W. Penny,
C. P. Anthony,
J. A. Martin,
L. N. Neal,
J. R. Gardener,
A. E. Taylor,
I. S. Riddick,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON LETTERS AND FINANCE.

We your Finance Committee beg leave to make the following report:

Representation fees	$ 246 86
Collections for Education	971 00
Licentiate Ordaining Collections	230 00
Mission Collection	65 00
Total Collections carried forward	$1512 86

Total Collections brought forward	$1512 86
Warren County Sisters	7 00
Licentiate	50
Sisters	400 00
Sisters' Reserve Fund	190 00
Representation Fees	7 00
Total	$2117 36

Respectfully,
M. E. Martin, G. W. Hicks,
Cary Alston, P. B Bullock,
Andrew Jones, Committee.

REPORT OF TRUSTEE BOARD RECEIPTS.

To the President and Members of the Neuse River Baptist Association, Greetings:

We your Board of Trustees of Neuse River Institute desire leave to report the following:

1919			
Oct.	13.	Rec'd of M. E. Martin (J. W. W.)	$ 100 00
"	21.	" " M. E. Martin (W. W.)	127 03
Nov.	15.	" " M. E. Martin (C. P. A.)	1000 00
"	20.	" " J. E. Batchelor (C. P. A.)	40 00
"	3.	" " M. E. Martin (C. P. A.)	856 10
"	12.	" " Bro. Ivey (C. P. A.)	2 50
May	13.	" " G. W. Penny	
"	18.	" " Board and Tuition	772 64
"	18.	" " Geo. Edmonds Union Funds	45 50
		Total receipts	$2943 77
		Balance brought forward	45 65
		Total	$ 2989 42

EXPENSES.

1919.			
Oct.	13.	Bought of Weldon Fur. Co.	$ 127 30
"	17.	Weldon Printing Co.	8 50
Nov.	15.	J. L. Shepherd, Note	1031 50
"	17.	Weldon Furniture Co.	17 55
1920.			
Jan.	19.	G. W. Mitchell, Grocery	4 96
"	20.	J. E. Batchelor, Repairing Old Building	26 00
		Total carried forward	$1215 81

Total brought forward			$1215 81
Jan.	20.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co. Material	6 00
"	24.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co.	2 60
"	20.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co.	2 20
"	21.	M. S. Mountcastle, Bed	10 00
1919.			
Oct.	21.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co.	19 05
1920.			
Jan.	21.	Weldon Grocery Co.	12 00
1919.			
Nov.	17.	G. W. Mitchell, Grocery	7 90
"	9.	Alex. Cheatham, Work on Pump	10 00
Oct.	13.	L. J. Moore & Co. Grocery	16 15
"	20.	G. W. Mitchell	3 20
"	21.	E. Clark, Pump Fix.	9 75
"	30.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co.	16 75
"	20.	L. J. Moore & Co., Grocery.	4 31
"	13.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co.	19 85
"	21.	Expenses of Board	24 35
"	21.	Mrs. Amy Bynum (Board)	2 75
"	21.	M. E. Martin, Money Borrowed	23 67
Nov.	3.	Revs. Ivey and Shaw's donation	10 00
"	3.	Expenses Board	23 95
"	7.	M. P. Sweat on house	63 25
"	7.	J. W. Wood, Delegate to State Con.	35 00
"	13.	G. W. Penny, as Principal	65 00
"	7.	G. W. Mitchell, Grocery	7 88
"	7.	For Oil Cloth by C. P. A.	4 00
"	7.	Wm. Shines for Hauling	2 00
"	15.	L. J. Moore & Co., Gro.	26 25
"	22.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co.	75 00
Dec.	11.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro.	35 56
"	13.	G. W. Penny, Principal	65 00
1920.			
Jan.	1.	L. J. Moore & Co., Gro.	28 63
"	3.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro.	33 28
"	3.	Weldon Furniture Co.	17 50
"	3.	Willey-Moore Hardware Co.	9 22
"	10.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro.	39 05
"	1.	Paragon Gro. Co.	2 70
Feb.	2.	Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co	25 00
"	3.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro	58 25
Total amount carried forward			$2033 89

Total amount brought forward			$2033 89
Feb.	6.	Weldon Furniture Co	53 60
“	6.	Willey-Moore Hardware Co	20 20
“	6.	L. J. Moore & Co	11 10
Jan.	23.	J. H. Shearin	4 05
Feb.	14.	G. W. Mitchell	59 97
“	14.	G. W. Penny, Principal	65 00
Mar.	5.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro	56 26
Jan.	13.	G. W. Penny, Principal	65 00
Mar.	15.	Anthony Long. Cuttiug Wood	8 75
“	5.	Anthony Long. Cutting Wood	12 45
“	13.	G. W. Penny, Principal	65 00
“	15.	Anthony Long. Cutting Wood	9 45
“	15.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro	52 74
“	27.	D. Shearin, Shoeing Horse	1 75
“	27.	L. J. Moore & Co. Gro	18 25
“	30.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro	68 56
Apr.	9.	G. W. Penny, Principal	65 00
“	15.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro	75 84
May	3.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro	73 03
“	5.	L. J. Moore & Co. Gro	17 91
“	5.	J. W. Wood, Bill	2 55
“	13.	Expenses Board	26 00
“	18.	D. Shearin, Bill	1 15
“	13.	G. W. Penny, Principal	65 00
“	13.	Dr. F. S. Hargrave. Speaker	15 00
“	13.	Miss M. L. Wood, Music	5 00
“	13.	G. W. Penny, for Bills	5 00
“	13.	For Car Hire	4 00
“	21.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro	57 31
June	21.	G. W. Mitchell, Gro and Hay	30 50
“	21.	Mack Brinkley, Plowing	6 00
July	3.	S. Trueblood, for Soda	9 00
“	3.	C. P. Anthony, Horse Blanket	13 00
“	7.	K. C. Clark, for Shoeing Horse	1 00
June	1.	Wm. Garner for Buggy	30 00
		Sundries Bill	84 35
		Total expenses	$3192 66
		Total receipts brought forward	2989 42
		Balance due	$ 203 24

REPORT OF THE MINISTERIAL AND EDUCATIONAL BOARDS.

The Board met in the First Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C., Nov. 3rd, 1920 at 12 m. Moderator J. W. Wood, called the Boards to order. Revs. A. C. Tillery and J. H. Martin conducted services. Roll of members, were called, the quorum was present.

(1) Appointment of Sermons for next session of the Association in 1921 as follows:

Annual Sermon,	Rev. J. S. Brown
Doctrinal Sermon,	Rev. A. L. E. Weeks
Educational Sermon,	Rev. E. A. Taylor
Temperance Sermon	Rev. A. Boone

(2) Corresponding Delegates to different Associations:

Rev. Charlie Zollicoffer,	Reedy Creek Association
Rev. M. P. Sweat,	Bethany Association, Va
Rev. J. H. Martin	Old Eastern Association
Rev. Charlie Pierce,	Shiloh Association (No. 1.)
Rev. L. N. Neal,	Shiloh Association (No (2.)
Rev. C. Ivey	Bulah Association
Rev. W. P. Pernell,	Middle Ground Association
Rev. P. L. Boone,	Old Roanoke Association
Rev. A. Boone,	Poor Saints Association
Rev. J. S. Brown,	Pee Dee Association
Rev. A. L. E. Weeks,	Bear Creek Association
Prof. George W. Penny,	Johnson's Creek Association
Rev. A. T. Thomas,	Wake Association
Rev. J. W. Wood,	To the State Convention

New Church, Saint Stephen Baptist Church, Hopewell, Va., Rev A. C. Tillery pastor, paid $2.00 Church Fee and $1.00 for Education.

Rev. J. W. Wood and A. C. Tillery, Delegates to the National Baptist Convention.

On motion Simon Grove and West Weldon Baptist Churches were brought before the Ministerial Board. Rev. C. Zollicoffer represented Simon Grove, and Deacon Smallwood represented West Weldon. After hearing both sides it was requested that the President of the Association would visit each of the said Churches with one or two or more brethren, and advise the said Simon Grove Church what to do. Rev. W. S. Miller, Union Association, and Deacon Smallwood paid $5.00 for Educational Funds for Neuse River Institute.

(3) Rev. R. C. Clark was elected Moderator of the Union Meeting of the Neuse River Association, Rev. C. Pierce Vice-Moderator. W. S. Miller Recording Secretary, A. W. Wood Corresponding Secretary and G. G. Edmonds Treasurer.

On motion by Rev. J. S. Brown that we hold a Ministerial Institute beginning after Christmas at the Neuse River Institute. A committee was appointed as follows: Rev. J. W. Wood, Deacon C. P. Anthony, Revs. J. S. Brown. S. G. Newsome, A. B., B. D., J. H. Martin and P. L. Boone.

On motion that 1200 Minutes be printed. On motion $35.00 be appropriated for the expenses of the State Convention. and ($150.00) one hundred and fifty dollars for printing and distributing the Minutes.

Rev. W. S. Miller paid	$ 1 00
" J. H. Arrington, Licentiate Minister	50
" Lawrence Powell, " "	50
Total amount collected for the day,	10 00

Rev. P. L. Boone was installed President of the Neuse River Institute and Board.

J. W. Wood, President.
S. G. Newsome, Secretary.

THE PRESIDENT'S ANNUAL ADDRESS.

Dear Brother Pastors, Messengers and friends of the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association in its 54th Annual Session assembled. In the great journal of things happening under the sun we find one account rising under date of the 20th Century of the Christian era, an age with which the eloquence of Cicero or Demosthenes, the sensational sweet Virgil, or the melody of David's Harp has no comparison. I had rather live now than to have lived in any previous age of this world, for this is indeed an age of thought, of activity and the solving of problems. Every problem in the life of a nation must be unraveled and solved by that nation itself. The same is true of the individual and of the race. The negro must work out his own destiny by knowing and practicing the religion of Jesus Christ by Christian education and high moral character, and they can not know except they be taught, and they can not be taught properly except those who attempt to teach know it themselves.

He must develop a high moral character, for without it no race or individual can ever have high ideals, or live the higher life without a Christian education. A mere secular education is dangerous. It may be of much good to the individual, but not much good to the world. It makes one self-interested: puts him out of sympathy with the unfortunate, makes him ashamed of his mother church and sometimes of his mother, and of the old Church or the old school house where he received his first impression. Christian education is the hope of the Church and of the world, it enables one to see God in any thing, sympathizes with conditions, and is willing to spend and be spent to improve conditions. The Church and Schools are doing more to lay the Rock Bottom Foundation for real Christian manhood and womanhood than all the public schools combined. The Bible should be the Text Book in the schools, a Holy reverence for God, and divine things should underline all book learning. First seek ye the Kingdom of God and His righteousness and all other things shall be added. The Neuse River Institute was established 40 years ago for the training of the youths of our Church should receive our hearty support, for it is in such schools that our boys and girls are taught the doctrines of our Church and the higher ideals of life where ample time can be given to Bible study, where pictures of our great men and women can be placed on the walls so as to inspire them to lofty heights. We are especially grateful to our Sisters who in a substantial way are helping to foster our school work. Words are inadequate to express our appreciation of their service, but there is a sad indifference on the part of many of our pastors holding churches in this body who show no interest in the work, and it is unfair to live out of the churches of this Association and not do their utmost to foster its objects. We should respect the labors of those old pioneers who laid the foundation on which we are to build. Other men labored and you are entered into their labors. I send you to reap that whereupon you bestowed no labor.

Behold I say unto you, lift up your eyes and look on the fields for they are white, all ready to harvest.

I recommend 1st. That no organization composed of members of our churches be allowed to exist that does not pledge its support to the Neuse River Institute. And 2nd. That all churches of this body request their pastors to attend the Association and do their duty in fostering its objects.

Now Brethren, this is a day of reconstruction, a day of big things. a day that calls for unity of action, a day when Christian men and women should forget their personal interests and try to make it possible for oncoming generations. Our school was a success last term, and we are very much encouraged at the prospects of another session. Although we have had a hard struggle, but with the assistance of Brother C. P. Anthony we have succeeded wonderfully. He put into the school two and one-third of all the boarding students that attended, which paid more than two and one-third of all the money collected, furnished most of the rooms, looked after the farming, board and other materials needed, and looked after things generally. Now Brethren, in submiting to you an account of my Stewardship for the last twelve months, allow me to thank you for the confidence reposed in me. I have certainly done the best I could under the circumstances. We shall raise twice as much money at this meeting as we have ever raised at any meeting of this body. We have more churches than ever before, and in the name and strength of our God we are succeeding. We must give more money for Missions. Home and Foreign, and look after the poor orphans. do more Ministerial Education. The times demands that we do more for the causes here mentioned. Talk not about hard times, reap souls, do not whine and fret because of obstacles, but with a heart for any fate they have to labor and to wait. Let us not be discouraged, the God of Jacob is our refuge, and when all of life is over and our souls are singing in that promised land, and our bodies are sleeping in yonder city of the dead, when our grave slab alone marks our last resting place, may generations unborn rise up and call us blessed and shed a tear of sympathy and gratitude on our graves and say of us as it was said in the Old Soldier's Dirge,

No Bugle call, no battle ball,
Again shall awake these names,
They fought, they fell, they served us well,
Their furloughs last for ever.

Rev. J. W. Wood, President.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1 Devotional Exercises.
2 Reading the Constitution and Rules of Order.
3 Enrolling the names of Messengers.
4 Appointment of Committees to-wit:—On Hours of Meeting and Adjourning; Committee on Finance; Committee on Resolutions; Committee on Temperance; Committee on Education.
5 Report of Treasurer.
6 Report of Ministerial Board.
7 Appointment of Committee on Time and Place.
8 Report of Various Committees.
9 Election of Officers.
10 Report of Board of Trustees.
11 Discussion of Various Topics Relative to Church Work.

RULES OF ORDER.

1 The Association shall be opened and closed with prayer.

2 Not more than one person shall speak at once, who shall rise and address the Moderator by the word "Brother."

3 The person thus speaking shall not be interrupted until he is through, unless he is out of order.

4 The person speaking shall strictly adhere to the subject and shall in no wise reflect on the person who spoke before, but shall state the case so as to give his ideas.

THE CONSTITUTION.

Article 1. This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association. Its objects shall be to promote the spread of the Gospel of Jesus Christ both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association. To provide a religious training for our youth. The officers shall be a President, Vice-President, Treasurer, Auditor, Recording and Corresponding Secretary, who shall be elected annually.

Art. 2. This Association shall be composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of said churches and also of annual and life members—annual members by payment of one dollar annually, and life members by the payment of five dollars, shall be entitled to seats.

Art. 3. Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excommunicated, those deceased, and the number of Sabbath School scholars since last Association.

Art. 4 The members chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a Baptist Church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members, and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church. shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another minister's church thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastors, shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

Art. 5. Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messenger, and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from this Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted the request, and such church or churches, have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, their or its connection with this Association shall cease.

Art. 6. Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this Association. and shall send from one to two messengers, and shall send funds to this Association according to the rules laid down in the minutes. No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Art. 7. Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the Association, whether it shall be debated or not.

Art. 8. This Association shall furnish churches, with the minutes of this Association. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Association.

Art. 9. We believe it necessary to have an Associational fund to pay the expenses of the Association; therefore each church belonging to the Association is required to pay the amount which shall be designated by the Association at its session.

Art. 10. The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its sittings represent themselves in this Association.

Art. 11. This Association shall have power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

Art. 12. This Association shall ordain no person to preach the Gospel who does not possess the qualifications laid down in the Scriptures by St. Paul, and who cannot read understandingly and write legibly. The churches are required to adopt the same rule in licensing applicants.

Art. 13. The Association shall have power to adjourn to any future time and place thought most convenient to the churches.

Art. 14. This Association shall appoint a Ministerial Board consisting of nine or more members subject to the call of the President of the Association with the Secretary of the Association as Secretary of the Board.

Art. 15. The Constitution is subject to alteration by a two-thirds vote of the Association.

Resolved that the Association hereafter for the purpose of knowing the Ordained Ministers in its bounds furnish the credentials to ordained Ministers in printed form, filled out by the President and Secretary and the price to be paid for them be 50 cents. A. J. Jackson.

RESOLUTIONS 1908.

Whereas most of the founders of this Association (the Neuse River) are now dead and their names should not be forgotten.

Resolved, that their names have a permanent place in our minutes, and be published from year to year that future generations may read and learn the founders.

Humbly submitted, A. J. Jackson.

LIST OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

It was organized in what is now called "The Old Church," near the Roanoke River in 1866 in the Town of Halifax, N. C., therefore the Association was named and styled "The Roanoke Association" by the following named brethren:

Rev.	A. N. Buck	Halifax,	N. C.
"	A. J. Jackson	Halifax,	"
"	John Lynch	Halifax,	"
"	Joseph Bazemore	Weldon,	"
"	Sandy Fenner	Halifax,	"
"	Jack Johnson		
"	Allen Mosely	LaGrange,	"
"	John Washington		
"	Hull Grimes		"
"	Reid		"
"	Nathaniel Martin	Carter's Chapel	"
"	Lovelys Brown		"
"	Isham Moore		"
"	Harry Austin		"
"	A. B. Williams		"
"	Eagles	Warrenton	"
"	Benj. Spicer		"
"	Edward Hill		"

When the Association met in Goldsboro, N. C., 1870, it had been learned that another Association had been organized bearing the same name, so the brethren decided to drop the name "Roanoke" and take the name "Neuse." The above are the names as given me by Rev. A J. Jackson. He said that he could not recollect the Christian names at all, but that he thought from one to another, in time, the full name of each one in the organization would appear in our minutes.

Secretary.

STANDING RESOLUTION.

Whereas the Neuse River Institute is a standing object of the Neuse River Association, and whereas that the Association is composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from Churches belonging to this Association.

Resolved, that all Unions, Associations and Conventions held in the churches and supported by the Churches of this Association, after the expenses are paid all other money be given to the above object.

Humbly submitted, M. P. Sweat.

RESOLUTIONS ADOPTED 1882.

Whereas the preaching of the Gospel is a most responsible charge, the success of which depends upon an extensive knowledge of the word of God, and

Whereas, We believe when God calls a person to bear his message to the world, that he also makes that person willing to prepare himself for that important calling and

Whereas, We believe that a willingness to study on the part of the fact that he has been called therefore.

Resolved that all applicants for ordination shall be examined on the following branches of study: Reading, Spelling Writing, Geography, History—both sacred and profane—Theology, Church Discipline, (Hiscock) and the Bible.

Rev. R. F. Faison, O. B. Alston,
W. T. McDaniel, H. L. Solomon,
Committee.

STANDING RESOLUTIONS—THE TWO FOLLOWING RESOLUTIONS.

Whereas, it is a denominational standard of the Baptist not to appoint ministers for churches except a church can appoint or call a minister for itself. Therefore be it

Resolved, that the ministers and pastors of the Neuse River Association will not enter any pulpit except our own, unless we are invited by the pastor in charge.

Humbly submitted, R. I. Walden.

COMMITTEE ON TAXATION FEE—1891.

We, your Committee, beg leave to report as follows: Churches that have a membership of 800 to 1000 and over, shall pay $10; churches numbering from 500 to 700 shall pay $7; churches numbering from 300 to 500 shall pay $5; churches numbering less than 300 shall pay $2.

Respectfully submitted,
G. H. White W. R. Shaw,
W. R Mason, A. N. Buck,
Committee.

Whereas, the Constitution of this Association says that the members of it shall be ministers and delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association. Be it

Resolved, That we do not allow any ordained minister or licentiate minister's name to appear in our minutes who does not meet the Association in person or by letter at its annual sitting. H. L. Barco,

Official Royster, Woman's Auxiliary

OF

NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

President	Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon,	N. C.
Vice-President	Mrs. J. Peebles, Garysburg,	"
Rec. Secretary	Mrs. F. C. Talley, Weldon,	"
Asst. Secretary	Mrs. C. B. James, Scotland Neck,	"
Cor. Secretary	Mrs. L. V. Mebane, Rocky Mount,	"
Treasurer	Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon,	"
Auditor	Mrs. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount,	"

COUNTY PRESIDENTS.

Mrs. S. A. Stovall	Nash	County
" J. H. Martin	"	"
" C. B. Sessoms	"	"
" Cora Odom	Edgecombe	"
" Victoria Hale	Halifax	"
" Ann Whitfield	Wilson	"
" Josephine Peebles	Northhampton	"
" Hattie Bynum	"	"

EXECUTIVE BOARD.

Mrs. C. P. Anthony, Chairmen,	Mrs. Jane Richards
" C. B. James,	Mrs. L. V. Mebane
" J. S. Brown,	Mrs. J. W. Wood
" M. E. Clanton,	Mrs. J. Peebles

UNION OFFICERS.

President	Mrs. Cora Odom
Vice-President	Mrs. Nettie Townsend
Secretary	Mrs. Maggie Perry
Treasurer	Mrs. S. A. Stovall
Cor. Secretary,	Mrs. L. V. Mebane

MINUTES.

The Fifth Annual Session of the Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association met at the First Baptist Church, Elm City, N. C., Rev. N. S. Arrington, Pastor, Sept 17th. 18th and 19th, 1920, 2:30 p. m.

FRIDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Devotional Exercises were conducted by Sister Josephine Peebles, Maggie Perry and Donnie Taylor. Hymn No. 626. Scripture lesson 2nd Timothy, 4th Chapter, 1st to 10th verse Prayer by Sister Peebles. The President, Mrs. J. W. Wood, expressed herself as being highly pleased to meet the Sisters, and asked that we would let Jesus lead us all the way through our meeting. The Constitution was read, the list of churches were then called for and delegates enrolled (See list) A collection was taken by Sisters Mary L. Clanton and Hattie Bynum to the amount of $2.70. Adjourned with benediction by Rev. N. H. Arrington.

FRIDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

Devotional Exercises were conducted by Sisters Mary Clanton and Hattie Bynum. Hymn No. 821, read 1st Psalm, and prayer by Sister Clanton. After a very spiritual meeting Sister Ann Whitfield in very choice words extended a most cordial welcome which made us feel at home. Sister Mary L. Clanton responded to the welcome address. The Pastor, Rev. N. H. Arrington, preached our Educational Sermon which was in every way inspiring and uplifting. His text was taken from Psalm 90th, 12th verse. Remarks by the President, Sister J. W. Wood. We were entertained a few minutes with a beautiful vocal selection rendered by Miss Rosa McDaniel. The Educational rally was lifted by Sisters Mary L. Clanton and Josephine Peebles. The following persons paid:

Mrs. Josephiue Peebles	$ 1 00
" L V Mebane	1 00
" Zellie Pittman	1 00
" Mary L Clanton	1 00
" Fannie C. Talley	1 00
Total carried forward	$ 5 00

Total brought forward		$ 5 00
Mrs.	Cora B. James	1 00
“	J W Wood	1 00
“	Victoria Hale	1 00
“	Caroline Jones	1 00
“	S A Stovall	1 00
“	Charlotte Merrit	1 00
“	Donnie Taylor	1 00
“	Hattie Bynum	1 00
“	Nannie Smith	1 00
“	Jane Richards	1 00
“	Lula Dawson	1 00
“	Martha Drake	1 00
“	Annie Bryant	1 00
Rev.	P L Boone	1 00
“	Elias Lucas	1 00
Mr.	R B Banks	1 00
“	William Singletary	1 00
“	R B Bunn	1 00
“	A L Higgens	1 00
“	James Johnson	1 00
Rev.	N H Arrington	1 00
Miss	Bessie Winston	1 00
“	Lillian Martin	1 00
“	Minnie Earl	1 00
“	Elnora Town	1 00
“	Valley Ward	1 00
“	Lorinza Johnson	1 00
“	Mattie Lucas	1 00
Mr.	E L Joyner	1 00
“	Dewey Gaston	1 00
Mrs.	Ellen Brown	1 00
Rev	C E Spicer	1 00
Mrs.	Lena Williford	1 00
Mr.	Dennis Town	1 00
Miss	Iola Anderson	1 00
“	Chaney Batts	1 00
	Total	$41 00

An after collection was raised for Miss Rosa McDaniel amounting to $2.65, Rev. P. L. Boone, Pastor of the First Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C., was introduced to the Auxiliary by the President, Mrs. J. W. Wood. Rev. Boone in a few words encouraged the Auxiliary much. The President of the W. I. C. Circle, Miss Lillian Martin, made an excellent talk in regards to the young people's work. Adjourned with benediction by Rev. N. H. Arrington.

SATURDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Devotional Exercises were conducted by Sisters Nannie Smith, Charlotte Merrit and S. A. Stovall. Opening song, "At the cross." Scripture lesson Gal. 6th Chapter. Prayer by Sister Nannie Smith. After enjoying a soul-stirring meeting, we then listened to remarks from visitors. Mrs. C. B. Sessoms of Rocky Mount, N. C., and Rev. P. L. Boone. Their remarks were very encouraging. Reading minutes of previous session. The minutes were received and adopted. Collection of annual dues. The following paid twenty-five cents:

Josephine Peebles
C. B. Sessoms
Donnie Taylor
Mariah Demery,
Nannie Smith
Olivia L. Anthony
J. W. Wood
M. L. Clanton
Maggie Perry
M. S. Martin
Sarah Jones
Nellie Montgomery
Mr. A. L. Hoggins
Millie A. Lockhart
Hattie Bynum
J. S. Brown
Lena Williford
Miss Lillian Martin
Mr. B. S. Jordan
Master Hardy Richards.

Victoria Hale
Rosa McDaniel
Cora B. James
Ann Whitfield
Fannie Talley
Hettie Clark
L. V. Mebane
Charlotte Merrit
S. A. Stovall
Lula Dawson
Minnie Lucas
Maggie Hoggins
Caroline Jones
Ellen Brown
H. L. Townsend
Cora Odom
Martha A. Braswell
Ella Hoggins
Master Henry Clanton

Total $8.25

Adjournment.

SATURDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Devotional Exercises were conducted by Sisters Cora Odom and Hattie Bynum. Hymn 370. Read 23rd Psalm. Prayer by Sister Odom. The Topic: Should women organize for Christian Service? Why? The discussion was led by Mrs. J. S. Brown, followed by Sisters Nettie Townsend and Cary Sessoms. It was very beautifully discussed by all. Remarks by the President of the W. I. C. Circle, Miss Lillian Martin.

REPORT OF OFFICERS.

Mrs. J. W. Wood	$18 05
" Josephine Peebles	19 00
" C. B. James	10 00
" F. C. Talley	6 00
" L. V. Mebane	5 30
" C. P. Anthony	10 00
Total	$ 68 35

REPORT OF COUNTY WORKERS.

Mrs. Ann Whitfield, Wilson County	$ 45 25
" M. E. Martin, Nash County	27 00
" Victoria Hale, Halifax County	21 36
" Charlotte Merrit, Halifax County	6 53
" S. A. Stovall, Nash County	26 10
" Mollie Williams, Halifax County	8 00
Total	$ 134 24
Rev. P. L. Boone donated to the Auxiliary	5 00
Also Mrs. Minnie Ward	5 00
Total	$ 10 00

Reports from the following Committees were received and adopted: Committee on Officers, Committee on Time and Place, Committee on Finance and Enrollment, Committee on Missions, Committee on Obituaries, Committee on Temperance. The Young Peoples's Department, W. I. C. Circle, was opened for business.

LIST OF CIRCLES AND DELEGATES.

Carter's Chapel, Halifax County, N. C., Mrs. Ellen E. Brown, Delegate	$26 00
Roanoke Chapel, Northampton County, Garysburg, N. C., Mrs. Caroline Jones, Delegate	5 00
First Baptist, Crowell Cross Roads, Halifax County, N. C., Mrs. Victoria Hale, Delegate	10 25
First Baptist, Edgecombe County, Battleboro, N. C., Mrs. Cora Odom, Delegate	5 00
First Baptist, Nash County, Rocky Mount, N. C., Mrs. C. B. Sessoms, Delegate	5 00
St. James Baptist, Edgecombe County, Rocky Mount, N. C., Mrs. Maggie Perry, Delegate	26 50
Bethlehem Baptist, Nash County, Rocky Mount, N. C., Mrs. S. A. Stovall, Delegate	2 00
Shiloh Baptist, Halifax County, Scotland Neck, N. C., Mrs. Donnie Taylor, Delegate.	16 00

Little Zion Baptist, Halifax County, Merrit, N. C., Mrs. Charlotte Merrit, Delegate	4 47
First Baptist, Halifax County. Weldon, N. C., Mrs. Jane Richards, Delegate	10 00
St. Peters Baptist, Halifax County, Weldon, N. C., Mrs. Mariah Demery, Delegate	1 00
St. James Baptist, Sunshine Band, Mrs. Lucinda Weston, Delegate	2 00

SATURDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

The W. I. C. meeting was called to order by the President, Miss Lillian Martin. Praise Services conducted by Mesdames Brown and Clanton, after which Scripture lesson 121st Psalm was read by the President, followed by helpful talks by other members. The following Circles and Bands were represented:

Shiloh Baptist Church, Scotland Neck	$ 11 00
Roanoke Chapel, Garysburg	1 00
First Baptist, Rocky Mount	1 00
First Baptist Sunshine Band, Rocky Mount	1 00
St. James Baptist, Rocky Mount	1 00
St. James Baptist Sunshine Band, Rocky Mount	2 00
Mrs. M. L. Clanton Supt.	181 92
Smith Chapel	$ 5 39
Quankey Church	8 00
St. Peter's Church	3 11
Twilight Church	8 68
First Baptist Church, Halifax	10 60
Oak Grove	6 59
Gaston Star	26 91
St. Slim	4 00
Union	7 25
Union	6 40
Tillery Chapel	10 00
Carlelion	8 00
Carter's Chapel	10 00
Galilee Church	7 00
Nona Chapel	7 39
Shady Grove	4 10
Tar River Union	5 00
New Hope Baptist Church	11 10
Zion Hill Baptist Church	10 00
Sandy Fork	6 27
Weldon First Baptist Church	25 00
Collection	2 40
Total	$ 390 06

ELECTION OF OFFICERS.

President,	Miss Lillian Martin
Vice-President,	Miss Estella Dawson
Recording Secretary,	Miss Ella Hoggins
Corresponding Secretary,	Mrs. M. L. Clanton
Treasurer,	Miss Olivia James

SUNDAY—MORNING SESSION.

Devotional Exercises were conducted by Sisters Josephine Peebles and Jane Richards. Opening song, "Amazing Grace how Sweet the Sound." Prayer by Sister Peebles. The meeting was enjoyed by all. Missionary Sermon preached by Rev. C. E. Spicer. Text, 1st Psalm, 1st–13th. Subject, Sowing and Reaping. It was indeed an excellent sermon. Collection was raised amounting to $32.05.

PLEDGES TO BE PAID AT THE NEXT MEETING.

Rev.	C. E. Spicer	$ 5 00
Mr.	A. L. Hoggins	5 00
Mrs.	Lucinda Weston	5 00
"	J. W. Wood	5 00
"	C. B. James	5 00
"	Maggie A. Perry	5 00
"	Mary L. Clanton	5 00
"	Ann Whitfield	5 00
"	Victoria Hale	5 00
"	Charlotte Merrit	5 00
"	Lula Dawson	5 00
"	Caroline Jones	5 50
"	Hattie Bynum	5 00
"	Josephine Peebles	5 00
'	S. A. Stovall	5 00
Mr.	Whitfield	5 00
Mrs.	C. P. Anthony	5 00
Mr.	Ned Holland	5 00

SUNDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The following Program was rendered Sunday afternoon by the W. I. C girls:

1. Music Choir.
2. Prayer .... Mrs. M. L. Clanton
3. Paper—Welcome .... Miss Pearl Jones
4. Rec. .... Miss Thelma Johnson
5. Music No. 134.
6. Rec.—I know too little girls .... Miss Mamie Clyde
7. Paper—Do not Speak Evil .... Miss Cora Jones

8. Paper	Mrs. B. Armstrong
9. Duet	Misses Martin and Barbour
10. Essay	Miss Estella Dawson
11. Rec.—"A Woman's Tongue"	Mrs. M. L. Clanton
12. Rec.—"The Party"	Miss Beatrice Armstrong
13. Rec.	Miss Oliva James
Collection	$ 26 75

Installment of Officers.

Benediction by Rev. C. E. Spicer.

Saturday's Total	$ 201 33
Sunday's Total	26 75
Joining Fee	2 50
Total	$ 230 58

PLEDGES.

Pinnie Ellis	$ 5 00
Ella Hoggins	5 00
Lillian Martin	5 00
F. T. Batts	5 00

SUNDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

Sermon by Rev. C.E.Spicer. Text found in the 23rd Psalm, 3rd verse. After a most wonderful sermon the President delivered her annual address. It was as usual a good one. Collection, amount raised $10.25.

PARTIAL REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

The Corresponding Secretary gave a review of the achievements of the work done by the Auxiliary, and commended the loyalty and faithfulness of the Sisters. She stated that a most harmonious and friendly rivalry existed among the sisters, and that each one vied with the other in doing her part. She urged that we stand by the W. I. C. Circle. She urged the Sisters to observe the November Rally, and recommended the organizing of a Union for Nash and Edgecombe Counties. She reported viz:

Number of Circles represented 11.

Amount sent up by Circles	$ 108 72
" raised from Andrews	9 60
" " " Nov. Rally	31 95
" " " Collections	70 64
Amount carried forward	$ 220 91

Amount brought forward	$ 112 19
Amount raised by Officers	101 35
" " from Halifax Co.	49 24
" " " Northampton	51 00
" " " Edgecombe	
" " " Wayne	
" " " Wilson per Ann Whitfield	45 25
" " by County Workers	
" " from Nash Co	82 10
" " " Northampton	51 00
" " " Halifax	112 94
" " " Edgecombe	16 00
" " " Wilson	45 25
Banner Circle Carter's Chapel	
" County Halifax	
" " Worker Mrs. Ann Whitfield	
" W. I. C. Circle	219 72
Total amt raised at Elm City, Tillery and from all Sources,	$ 886 04

A motion prevailed that the report be received. It was received and adopted. The meeting closed with every one overjoyed. The next sitting of the Auxiliary will be in Weldon, N. C. at the First Baptist Church, Sept. 16th, 17th and 18th, 1921.

ANNUAL ADDRESS.

Nearly four years ago the Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association came into existence. This organization was the result of thought, prayer and premeditation of some of our noble men and women of the churches of this Association.

It is true that little was being done by our women to foster the cause for which our brother stood, So the Lord gave us grace and strength to organize this Union, and in spite of contrary forces the Auxiliary has gained in spirit, in strength and finance until to-day it is regarded as no small factor within the bounds of the Neuse River Association

Our success is largely due to our persistance, courage and purpose for ministers, laymen and members of this body. You must admit that we do not have your loyal support and encouragement. Yet we dare to struggle on to help you in your great and noble aim. Therefore to-day is your day and mine. The only day we have. The day in which we play our part. What our part may signify in the great world we may not understand, but we are here to play it, and now is OUR time.

Dear co-laborers, Time with its unerring hand has cast into eternity the associational year of 1919. We face to-day the dawn of another year for Christian work.

Realizing that we are living in a new day, greater efforts must be put forth if aught for good is to be accomplished.

We pray that each one has come filled with a spirit to put their hearts in the work, that greater things may be done.

Let us bear in mind that we have come from our various fields to report for the past, legislate for the present and plan for the future.

We give thanks to our heavenly father that we have been spared to again meet with you in another annual session. May the Holy Spirit guide us in all our deliberations.

THE PAST YEAR.

The past year just ended has been filled with anxieties, perplexities and grave responsibilities.

It has been a year of labor, while my interest has held me ever close to the cause, I have not been able to attempt all that was in my mind and heart because of my responsibilities in the school room.

A GLANCE BACKWARD.

Standing to-day on the threshold of the fifth year of our organization, with pride and joy we mark the great stride of progress made by this band of Christian women in the great work, and say all honor and praise to those consecrated, unselfish Christian women who laid such a deep and far reaching foundation for this noble work, on which we have so untiringly and earnestly builded.

THE NEEDS OF THE NEUSE RIVER INSTITUTE.

The following are needs of the N. R. I.: The completion of the girl's dormitory, a boy's building, piano and an assistant teacher.

Dear co-workers what part shall we play in the fulfillment of these essentials?

Shall we stop or become lax in our efforts to aid the men of this grand old Association to push this work along?

Men. women and children help me to say no.

Shall we make a supreme effort to raise one thousand dollars in our next annual session? Ministers of the Gospel, deacons, Superintendents of Sunday Schools and members of the Baptist churches of this Association, help me to cry from the depths of your heart, By the grace of God we will.

THE W. I. C. OR WHAT I CAN CIRCLE.

The lining up of the young people for service has become a world wide appeal. Nations are realizing as never before the meaning of the Master when He said, "Suffer the little children to come unto me and forbid them not for of such is the kingdom of heaven."

Feeling the great need of Christian organization, for the training and employment of the minds of young people, and the lack of knowledge of the Baptist principles, we organized last year in our annual session a W. I. C. Circle with Miss Lillian Martin, the daughter of your noble and influential Treasurer as President, Mrs Mary Clanton as Field Worker. Your very souls would have rejoiced could you have seen the enthusiasm they showed in their meeting.

We feel, that with our young people lined up, our women interested, and more encouragement from you brothers that God will help you to surmount every obstacle, and they will glide away as snow beneath a scorching sun. Let us then be up and doing, with a heart for any fate, still achieving, still pursuing learn to labor and to wait.

CONSTITUTION

GOVERNING THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY, NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

PREAMBLE.

We, the Women within the bounds of the Neuse River Association feeling grateful to Almighty God for raising us from a life of servitude and degradation and exalting us to Christian Womanhood where we are able to stand side by side with man, desiring to show our gratefulness first to God from whom all blessings flow, and to the great and grand old men of the Neuse River Association (although some have gone into the land beyond) who are struggling to do Missionary and Educational Work, by helping them to proselyte the great work undertaken, do adopt this Constitution.

ARTICLE I.—NAME.

This Organization shall be known as the Woman's Auxiliary to the Neuse River Association.

ARTICLE II.—OBJECT.

The object of the Auxiliary shall be permanently to assist in the Educational Work of Neuse River Institution at Weldon, and to do Home and Foreign Mission Work, through the Missionary and Educational Circles.

ARTICLE III.—MEMBERS,

The membership shall be represented by annual and life representation. Any Missionary or Educational Circle, Union, Children's Sunshine Band may be represented in this Auxiliary by paying $1.00 per delegate. Any woman in good standing in any regular Missionary Baptist Church may become a member by paying 25 cents annually, a life member by paying $2.50 at one payment.

ARTICLE IV.—OFFICERS.

Officers shall be a President, Vice-President at large, one County Vice-President, Recording Secretary, Assistant Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Auditor, Treasurer and Advisory Board.

ARTICLE V.—DUTIES OF OFFICERS.

The President shall preside over the meetings of this body and see that the objects of the organization are strictly adhered to. At her absence the Vice-President at large shall serve. The President and Corresponding Secretary sign all orders on Treasurer. The County Vice-President shall organize Missionary and Educational Circles in their respective Counties by appointing District Vices to assist them where necessary, and collect money for the Auxiliary. Every quarter they shall report to the Corresponding Secretary, sending her names of Church and Society, also name of President and Secretary of Circle organized and amount of money collected. The traveling expenses of these workers must be paid out of funds collected. The Convention will not be responsible for their expenses. The District President must report monthly to their County President and she to the Corresponding Secretary.

The Recording Secretary shall keep a strict and accurate record of the proceedings of the body, compile the minutes for the press, and see that they are in the hands of the Corresponding Secretary at least three months after the adjourning of the Auxiliary.

The Corresponding Secretary shall keep in touch with every County and District President and Missionary Circle by visiting their respective fields as often as necessary, she shall organize Circles where none exists, keep up the regular correspondence and give general information and cooperation when necessary. She must make annually at each session of the Neuse River Association a financial and general report of all work done by her and the Convention during the year, turn over all money for the Neuse River Institute to them, and the same must appear in the minutes of the Neuse River Association. The postage and traveling expenses of all officers shall be furnished by the Board.

The Auditor shall audit the accounts of Corresponding Secretary and Treasurer.

The Treasurer shall receive all money belonging to this body from the Corresponding Secretary who shall furnish receipt for same when done.

The Advisory Board shall consist of twelve members, comprising the general officers of the Auxiliary, three members at large and three from the general Board.

ARTICLE VI.—AMENDMENT.

The Constitution may be amended only at any regular session, provided notice has been given the year previous. Two-thirds membership must be present.

TIME AND PLACE.

The Time and Place shall be governed by the General Body.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1. Opened by Devotional Exercises. Closed by Benediction and Prayer.
2. Enrollment of Delegates.
3. Appointing Committees on Hours of Meeting and Adjournment. On Finance. On Temperance. On Resolutions. On New Circles.
4. Annual Address by President.
5. Report of Various Committees.
6. Report of Treasurer and Auditor.
7. Report of County and District Presidents.
8. Report of Executive Board.
9. Report of Corresponding Secretary.
10. Echoes from Delegates.
11. Discussions.

STATISTICAL TAB

NAME OF CHURCH	COUNTY.	PASTORS AND POST OFFICE	CLERKS AND THEIR P. O.	MESSENGERS.
st Baptist, Halifax	Halifax	D N Martin, Rosemary	C C Johnson, Halifax	Jas M Pierce, W J Johnson
st Baptist	Wilson	N H Arrington Enfield	B S Jordan, Elm City	B S Jordan
'aughan Chapel	Wilson	G H Hinton, Tarboro	Reddick Webb, Elm City	G H Hinton
t. Mark	Edgecombe	R M Gordon, Battleboro	R M Godwin, Battleboro	R M Godwin, Battleboro
'ew Hope	Edgecombe	W B Bugges, Aurelian Springs	Westley Revis, Battleboro	Westley Revis
herry's Chapel	Wilson	G H Hinton, Tarboro	Blumer Anderson, R No. 1, Elm City	J F Moore
'illery's Chapel	Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	Paul R Jones, Tillery	Anthony Person
live Chapel	Nash	G H Hinton Tarboro	Mary E Wright, Sharpsburg	George Pender
hady Grove	Halifax	W T Edmonds, Halifax	Rebecca Davis, Tillery	W T Edmonds
ed Oak,	Nash	E S Lucas, Elm City	M C Ricks, Spring Hope	By Letter
nion Grove,	Wayne	E H Hooke Lucama	Daniel Richardson	J S Simmons
hestnut Grove	Halifax	D L Tillery, Tillery	Charley Tillery, Tillery	Rev D L Tillery
st Baptist, Crowell	Halifax	N V Nicholson, Enfield	J J Johnson, Enfield	Charley Pierce, J J Johnson
t. John, Nash	Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W L Lyon, Rocky Mount	W A Jones, S J Alston
'ew Hope,	Nash	Amos Bell, Enfield	Robert Ricks, R. 5 B, 34, Whitakers	W M Hines
bernezer	Nash	E Lucas, Rocky Mount	Nellie Smith, Rocky Mount	J H Jones
alilee	Halifax	Richard Cooper, Windsor	D A Marrow, Tillery	Jesse E Edmouds
forning Star	Edgecombe	W H Walker, Warsaw	Austin Pittman, Whitakers	W W Hill
ark's Chapel.	Edgecombe	W G Edmonds, North Emporia, Va.	D D Cooper, R 4, B 71, Rocky Mount	Frank Ceoper
oanoke Rapids	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J H A Ivey, Rosemary	T J Smallwood
hiloh, Nash	Nash	I S Riddick, Parmele	Louis Harrison	Charlie Williams, K L Lewis
uankey Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	E Howell, Rosemary	C M Day
ed Hill	Edgecombe	J R Cole, D. D., Enfield	J J Hart, Whitakers	D Reid
t. Paul, Nash	Nash	Ed Taylor, Woods	T L Harrison, Rocky Mount	S Davis, John Harrison
st Baptist, Battleboro	Edgecombe	J W Wood, Weldon	Spencer Odom, Battleboro	Cary Whitaker
'leasant Hill	Halifax	A L E Weeks, Wilson	W H Scott, Enfield	Dock Tanner, Rev J H Arrington
t. Peters	Halifax	J A Whitaker, Enfield	Walter Parham, Weldon	Dudly Demery
mith Chapel	Halifax	A Boon, Suffolk, Va	J A Arrington, Halifax	Willie Purnell
llen Grove	Halifax	C Pierce, Halifax	R B Pierce, Halifax	C Pierce
ittle Hope,	Nash	J R Stansbury, Halifax	E V Byrd, Rocky Mount	Eddie Joyner
hiloh, Halifax	Halifax	D N Martin, Rosemary	H H Arrington, Scotland Neck	J W Clark
hepherd Grove	Halifax	William Edmonds, Weldon	Martha Sharans	Lucian Sharian
ebanon	Halifax	J A Whitaker Enfield	R C Williams, Halifax	J A Whitaker
t. Hope	Northampton	E A Taylor Scotland, Neck	S Jeffery, Jackson	P L Jeffery, S Jeffery
t. Paul, Halifax.	Halifax	J W Wood, Weldon	J M Baker, Enfield	A Jones, D E Moore
oanoke Salem	Northampton	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	W T Garriss, Garysburg	A N Rice, Willis Wyche
ethlehem,	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	P R Key, Whitakers	Berry Tillery
ethlehem,	Nash	Geo. G Edmonds, Halifax	A B Lucas, Rocky Mount	Daniel Pitt
t. James	Edgeccombe	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	M G Marshall	M G Marshall
alem Chapel	Edgecomde	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	Roberta Hines, Tarboro	R L Clark
ion Hill	Northampton	J T Johnson, Rosemary	D G Cain, Margarettsville	J T Johnson
t. Zion, Nash	Nash	J S Brown, Rocky Mount	Thomas Hawood and Ellwood B Sessom	F W Worseley
ashington Branch	Edgecombe	G H Hinton, Tarboro	Hattie Williams	William Woodard
aniel Chapel	Halifax	N H Arrington, Enfield	R Z Copeland, Enfield	E C Scott, L McDavid
t. Calvary	Halifax	J R Cole, Enfield	Jackson Whitaker, Enfield	Efican Whitaker
acedonia	Wilson	C H Ryan, Lucama	R A Worlds Black Creek	J F Fort
t. Stephen	Edgecombe	H H Hart, Whitakers	W M Newkirk, Tarboro	H H Hart
edar Creek	Halifax	R C Clark, Enfield	Jas Battle, R No 1, Box 12	W M Moore
st Baptist, Fremont	Wayne	J H Crow, Dunn	D R Davis, Fremont	C H Ryan
ion Hill, Halifax	Halifax	W H Shaw, Littleton	G S Alston, Littleton	Trem Newell
rooks Chapel	Wilson	R B Walston, Tarboro	Venia Brooks, R No 6, Box 111	A Woodard
ethlehem,	Nothampton	H Clement, Boykins	W C Coats, Seaboard	W C Coats
'leasant Hill, Halifax	Halifax	D L Tillery, Rich Square	James Edmonson, Scotland Neck	W R Ashbern
andy Fork No. 2	Wilson	R B Walston, R. No. 3, B. 17, Tarboro.	B W Lucas, R No 3, Box 2, Wilson	R B Walston
forning Star,	Edgecombe	R B Walston, Tarboro	Hattie Jenkins, R 6, Box 72, Rocky Mt	W C Jenkins
t. Luke	Edgecombe	W A Jones, Battleboro	P C Bullock, Tarboro,	Lewis Shaw
astern Star	Edgecombe	J H Ricks, Suffolk	J M Morgan Tarboro	A W Wood
arts Chapel	Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Battleboro	M E Bullock, R No 5, Box 104 Rocky Mt	P B Bullock
Vest Weldon	Halifax	O B Alston, Jackson	I H Spruill, Weldon	I H Spruill
oanoke Chapel	Northampton	J A Whitaker, Enfield	M W Amos, Garysburg	Willian Bynum
fason Grove	Brunswick, Va	Parham Brewer, Henrico	George Edwards, Valentine, Va	James Buffalo
'ew Bethel	Halifsx	G G Edmonds, Halifax	Leah Whitaker,	R T Turnay, C D Daves
ordan Hill	Warren	B Bullock, Manson	Mary A George, R No 1, Box 31, Macon	T W Gardner
ak Grove	Northampton	W T Edmonds, Halifax	E G Sykes, Garysburg	A W Ivey
ool Spring	Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	M J Moore, Garysburg	J H Moore
ittle Zion	Halifax	C H Baker, Tillery	J R Merritt, Halifax	C H Baker
'arter's Chapel	Halifax	W H Shaw, Littleton	Hardy Powell, Rosemary	M E Martin, W E Chase
Fork	Nash	N L Horton, Clayton	David Jones, R No 1, Wilson	J J Powell, H Battle
pel	Edgecombe	W M Wiggins, Spring Hope	P L Phillips	J R Phillips, Bricks
	Halifax	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	F W Wilkins, R No 2, Box 24, Enfield	F W Welkins, D Monaguo
	Halifax	McK Nicholson, Enfield	Edward Anderton, Weldon	Aaron Anderton
Weldon	Halifax	P L Boon, Weldon	J H Boyd, Weldon	G P Anthony, A Drewery
ptist	Wayne	F M Davis, Wilson	W M Hamilton, Goldsboro	F M Davis, W M Ham
	Edgecombe	J E Williams, Rocky Mount	Sess Hagans, Rocky Mt	J E Williams
pel	Johnston	R W Pate, Goldsboro	W B Warren, Princeton	By Letter
	Halifax	M P Sweatt, Garysburg	J S White, Weldon	Teat Thomas, Joe Ruffin
	Edgceombe	Henry Drake, Battleboro	W R Reynolds, R 6, Box 105, Rocky Mt	Henry Drake
Min & D. Un.		T V Foster, Pres, Rocky Mount	Idonia Hight, Rocky Mt	G V Byrd
iver M. D. Union	Edgecombe	D Ried, Pres., Whitakers	Westley Revis	
olk Orphan Home Co	Wayne	Mrs. Fannie Whitley, Goldsboro		W M Hamilton
kers Chapel	Northampton	L G Outlaw, Franklin, Va	Tranvil Johnson, Jackson	By Letter
mons Grove	Halifax	Charles Zollicoffer, Print	A G Jenkins, Rosemary	Charles Zollicoffer
st. Baptist, Enfield	Halifax	J R Cole, D D., Enfield	Jacob Howington, Enfield	Jacob Howington
st. Baptist, Gaston	Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	E W Edmond, Henrico	J W Wood
mith Chapel, Enfield N C	Halifax	H H Hall, Scotland Neck	J H Richards, Enfield	By Letter
t Chapel, Halifax	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J T Fox, Enfield	By Letter
'riendship	Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Battleboro	Olivia Powell, Enfield	By Letter

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-FIFTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

NEUSE RIVER

Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

First Baptist Church,

BATTLEBORO. N. C.,

SEPTEMBER 27th, 28th and 29th, 1921.

The Next Session will be held with the First Baptist Church, Scotland Neck, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's Day in September, 1922.

1922.
HARRELL'S PRINTING HOUSE
Weldon, N. C.

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-FIFTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

NEUSE RIVER

Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH THE

First Baptist Church,

BATTLEBORO. N. C.,

SEPTEMBER 27th, 28th and 29th, 1921.

The Next Session will be held with the First Baptist Church, Scotland Neck, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's Day in September, 1922.

1922.
HARRELL'S PRINTING HOUSE
Weldon, N. C.

OFFICERS.

Moderator, Rev. J. W. Wood,	Weldon, N. C.
Vice-Moderator, Rev. P. A. Ivey.	Halifax, "
Secretary, M. W. Williams, Jr.,	Halifax, "
Corresponding Secretary, Alfred Wood,	Tarboro, "
Auditor, Rev. F. F. Bullock,	Enfield, "
Statistician, Rev. A. C. Tillery,	Norfolk, Va.
Treasurer, M. E. Martin,	Thelma, "

MINISTERIAL BOARD.

Rev. J. S. Brown,	Rocky Mount,
" M. P. Sweatt,	Garysburg,
" J. R. Gardner.	Macon,
" C. Pierce,	Halifax, "
" W. P. Purnell,	Halifax, "
" R. C. Clark,	Scotland Neck, "
" A. T. Thomas,	Garysburg, "
" W. S. Miller,	Weldon. "
" A. Boone,	Suffolk, Va.
" L. N. Neal,	Garysburg, N. C.
" J. W. Blacknall,	Garysburg, "
" A. L. E. Weeks,	Wilson, "
" A. E. Taylor,	Scotland Neck, "

TRUSTEE BOARD 1921.

Rev. P. L. Boone, President,	Weldon, N. C.
Bro. Cary Alston, Vice-President,	Littleton, "
Rev. S. G. Newsome,	Margarettsville "
" M. P. Sweatt,	Garysburg, "
Bro. A. Drewry,	Weldon, "
" M. W. Williams, Sr.,	Halifax, "
" C. P. Anthony,	Weldon, "
" M. E. Martin,	Thelma, "
Rev. J. H. Martin,	Rocky Mount, "
" J. W. Wood,	Weldon, "
" P. A. Ivey,	Weldon, "

List of Ordained Ministers who Paid their Fee for 1921.

J H Martin, Rock	$ 1 00
J W Wood, Weldon	1 00
A T Thomas, Garysburg	1 00
F M Davis, Wilson	1 00
Burt Moore, Whitakers	1 00
D L Tillery, Rich Square	1 00
George G Edmonds, Halifax	1 00
R A Ivey, R No 1, Box 63, Thelma	1 00
W H Walker, Warsaw	1 00
R B Walton	1 00
E R Nowell, Rocky Mt, R 4, Box 75	1 00
Amos Bell, Enfield	1 00
Elias Lucas. Elm City	1 00
F L Evans, Rocky Mt	1 00
C H Ryan, Fremont	1 00
J T Deans, Wilson, 514 S Lodge St	1 00
O B Alston, Jackson	1 00
W M Turner	1 00
Allen Biggs. Whitakers, R No 1, Box 75	1 00
Jacob Taylor, Whitakers	1 00
P E Dickens, Rocky Mt	1 00
S Pittman, Rocky Mt	1 00
C M Clayton, Gasburg, Va	1 00
J W Lucas, Rocky Mt	1 00
George Hinton, Tarboro	1 00
L M McNair, Jackson	1 00
W G Edmonds, North Emporia, Box 125	1 00
W R Shaw, Halifax	1 00
R C Clark, Scotland Neck	1 00
Parham Brewer, Henrico	1 00
Henry Drake, Battleboro	1 00
Dr A L E Weeks, Wilson	1 00
I S Riddick, Parmale	1 00
Prof T S Inborden, Enfield	1 00
R H Pittman	1 00
T O Bryant, Windsor	1 00
Berry Powell	1 00
F L Bullock	1 00
A W Ivey	1 00
T V Foster, Rocky Mt	1 00
J A Whitaker, Enfield	1 00
A C Tillery, 628 Church St, Norfolk, Va	1 00
Peter C Davis, Warrenton	1 00

Walter Purnell, Halifax	$ 1 00
J T Johnson, Rosemary	1 00
W S Miller	1 00
Mark Hill, Whitakers	1 00
J W Blacknall	1 00
J E Huff, Henrico	1 00
W M Wiggins. Spring Hill	1 00
E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	1 00
W T Edmonds	1 00
Chas Pierce	1 00
R A Cheek, Annual member	1 00
W H Jones	1 00
Dock Shearin, Weldon	1 00
Jackson Lyon, Tarboro	1 00
Jas T Johnson, Halifax	1 00
L S Hilliard, Rocky Mt	1 00
Nick Arrington, Enfield	1 00
L N Neal, Weldon	1.00
H H Hart, Tarboro	1 00

Licentiate Ministers who Paid their Annual Fee for 1921.

D I Barham	.50
Benjamin Hall, Jackson	.50
J C King, Rocky Mt	.50
Abraham Richard	.50
Percy Fennell	.50
J R Rosser. Elm City	.50
Walter Whitley. Sharpsburg	.50
Eddie Joyner, Rocky Mt care of Jas Sesson	.50
Burt Johnson, Rosemary	.50
Jno M Boone, Garysburg	.50
C H Whitfield, Battleboro, R F D No. 1	.50
Jno Armstrong, Rocky Mt	.50
Wm A Bullock, Rocky Mt	.50
Roy Hinton. Tarboro	.50
J E Williams, Rocky Mt	.50
Wm Lynch, Whitakers R No 3	.50
E Nicholson, Enfield	.50
E Jenkins, Rocky Mt	.50
Rufus Battle, Enfield	.50
Cook Ford, Battleboro	.50
B T Staton, Tillery	.50
Jas Edmonds	.50

J C Coefield	.50
Fred Wimberly, Tarboro	.50
A W Whitaker, Enfield	.50
I D Scott, Enfield	.50
L T Merritt, Halifax	.50
Albert Joyner, Elm City, R No. 1	.50
George Garrett, Rocky Mt R No 5	.50
J H Hill, Pikeville	.50
A E Pierce, Halifax	.50
Leon Pittman, Enfield	.50
Jas Southern, Kenly	.50
Allen Reid, Kenly	.50
Ned Walston, Rocky Mt	.50
D J Arrington, Whitakers, Box 45	.50
Ed Davis, Tillery	.50
W J Davis, Tillery	.50
D L Lawrance, Battleboro	.50
W H. Walker, Whitakers	.50
Ned Watson, Rocky Mt	.50
J H Goode, Margarettsville	50

Those who Contributed as Much as $1.00 for Foreign Missions.

Mrs Olivia Alston	$1 00
James Clark	1 00
D I Barham	1 00
M W Williams, Sr	1 00
Henry Body	1 00
Mrs J W Wood	1 00
Mrs Mary L Clanton	1 00
Wiley Doles	1 00
Rev F M Davis	1 00
J W King	1 00
Mariah Demry	1 00
Mack Sloan	50
Charles Hunter	50
Mrs Annie Whitfield	50
L V Mebane	50
Samuel Davis	50
Rev Amos Bell	1 00
W G Edmond	1 00
I S Riddick	1 00
R A Ivey	1 00
J H Martin	1 00
Geo G Edmond	1 00

S Jeffries	50
A W Ivey	50
Rev Chas Pierce	1 00
C C Clark	1 00
W P Purnell	50
Rev J W Wood	1 00
Rev M J Sweatt	1 00
Prince Odum	1 00
Cary Alston	1 00
P E Dickson	1 00
C C Johnson	1 00
Rev J W Blacknall	1 00
Rev Ryan	1 00
Mrs Carrie Alston	1 00
Prof C P Anthony	1 00
Prof M W Williams, Jr	1 00

List of Churches and Messengers and Amounts Paid for Education.

Shiloh S S by Rev. Lynch	$ 5 00
Little Hope	
First Baptist, Elm, N D Winston, James Williams	
Red Oak	2 00
Tar River Union, E D Byrd	
A Chapel, Jappie Harris	
Olive Chapel, Geo Hinton	3 00
Vaughan's Chapel, L C Campbell	2 00
Cherries, Jno Weaver	2 50
Washington, Shade Williams	2 00
New Hope, C H Whitfield	
Carters, M E Martin, A T Jenkins	100 00
St Chapel, Matt Davis	
Crowells Cross Roads, J J Johnson	5 00
St James, F W Davis	
Leggett's Chapel,	2 00
First Baptist, Halifax, Jim Pierce and C C Johnson	25 00
Daniel's Chapel	
Tillery's Chapel, Geo W Tillery	
Salem Chapel, Major Hinton	5 00
First Baptist, Gaston, W H Johnson	
Quankey Chapel, D Parker	
White Hill	
St Paul, Enfield, Wm Sandlin	20 71
Ebenezer, Rocky Mt, Jas Clark	14 00
St John	

Bethlehem, Nash, S W Pridgen	$ 4 00
Woman's Union, L M Baskerville, Pres	10 00
Allen's Grove, Rev Chas Pierce	5 00
Smith's Chapel, Richard Johnson	
Sandy Fork	
New Hope, Nash, A T Taylor, W M Hines	
Bethlehem, Edgecombe, Jno Tillery	
Oak Grove, E G Sykes	5 00
St Steven's, Tarboro, W M Hart	10 00
Zion Hill, Halifax, Joseph C McGhee	5 00
Zion Hill, Littleton, G S Alston, Cary Alston	75 00
Shepherd's Grove	
Jerusalem, Edgecombe, A S Young	20 00
Hart's Chapel, P B Bullock	5 00
Union Grove, Jos Simmons	
Eastern Star, Rev. Tom Jones	5 00
Mt Olive, Edgecombe, Henry Drake	
New Bethel, Enfield, I J Juno	
Mt Hermon, Edgecombe	
Gassalonia, Rev C M Clayton	
Morning Star, Edgecombe	
Shiloh, Scotland Neck, J W Clark, Richard Taylor	10 00
Red Hill, D Reid, W E Kuinetche	
Cool Spring, J L Squire	
Bethlehem, Seaboard, J H Roberts	5 00
Roanoke Chapel, Jas H Pittman	3 00
Morning Star, Battleboro	
Mason's Grove, Brunswick, Va, House	1 00
Chestnut Grove	
Little Zion, Nash	
Brook's Chapel, A Woodard	
First Baptist, Enfield, Jacob Howington	
Mt Hope, S Jeffries, J B Peebles	
First Baptist, Battleboro, J Whitaker, Spencer Odum	
Shiloh, Nash, K S L Lewis and Chas Williams	2 00
St Paul, Nash	
Galilee, Paul H Jones	
Mark's Chapel	
Zion Hill, Rev. J T Johnson	
West Weldon, J J Smallwood	1 00
Mt Zion, Nash, F W Worsely	40 00
Shady Grove, Tillery	
Mt Calvary, Enfield	
First Baptist, Roanoke Rapids, T J Smallwood	
St Peters, Weldon, Geo W King	10 00
Cedar Creek, O D Archer	

Pleasant Hill, Sister Carrie Lyons	$ 5 00
St Luke, Edgecombe	
Simon Grove, Revs J H Spruill and O B Alston	
Pleasant Hill, Scotland Neck, D B Bellamy	
Jordan Hill, Warren Co, T W Gorden, Jno Thrower	
Smith's Chapel, Enfield	
First Baptist, Weldon, A Drewry and J Smith	44 00
St John's, Nash, S D Hilliard, W E Byrd	
Mt Zion, Margaretsville	2 00
First Baptist, Goldsboro	7 00
Roanoke Salem	5 00
Rose Lee	1 00
Hickory View, Jno H Parker	
Mt Zion, Margaretsville, Bennie Darden	
First Baptist, Goldsboro, Rev F M Drake, W M Hamlinton	
Union Branch, Edgecombe	
Lovely Hill, Halifax	
Twilight, Jim Johnson and Teat Thomas	
Old Folks' Home, Goldsboro, By Letter	
Princeton Chapel	
St Mark	
White Oak, Ringwood, Rev P A Ivey	
First Baptist, Fremont, Revs J R Davis and C H Ryan	
St Stephen, Va., Rev A C Tillery	
Roanoke Salem, D I Barham, A N Rice	

NOTE.—A number of Churches paid their Educational Money after the calling of the roll, hence the amount is not shown after their names. It is however counted in the total amount collected. (See Financial Report.

PROCEEDINGS.

FIRST DAY—MORNING SESSION.

BATTLEBORO, N. C., Sept. 27th, 1921.

After a spiritually conducted Praise Service by Revs. L. H. Hilliard and A. W. Ivey heartily entering into the short Praise Service by the delegates, the President announced that by common consent the Welcome Address would come up this afternoon. A motion prevailed that the programs be received as the guidance of this Association. At this point the reading of the Constitution and Order of Business. Rev. M. P. Sweatt called the Association's attention to Art. 14 failing to define the duty or duties of the Ministerial Board. Rev. Walter Purnell referred to Art. 4 as a protection for the church and members. In calling the roll Roanoke Salem was objected to by Rev. Sweatt and omitted. At the conclusion of the roll the following Committees were appointed: Finance and Temperance. Rev. M. P. Sweatt was asked to lift the collection, which he did to the amount of $5.10.

Bro. Jim Pierce offered a strong petition for the success of this Session. After invoking God's blessing adjournment was next in order.

FIRST DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Association enjoyed an excellently conducted Praise Service by Revs. Parham, Bruner and Geo. Hinton, after which the President announced the Association opened and presented to them the gavel made out of the old ruins of the historic church at Halifax. A motion prevailed that we receive the gavel The calling of the roll and enrollment of churches next followed. After some discussion the President ruled that we hear why Roanoke Salem was objected to. Rev. M. P. Sweatt explained that Roanoke Salem was out of Gospel order, in that the church is split up in factions. Rev. G. W. Blacknall denied the charge, that his church was out of Gospel order. Bros. C. C. Johnson, Wm. Bynum, T. J. Smallwood, L. N. Neal, Jas. Pittman, A. C. Tillery each gave the evidence as they understood them both pro and con. A motion prevailed that Roanoke Salem be recognized as in Gospel order. A motion to make it unanimous was carried. Rev. J. S. Brown asked to be excused from preaching the Annual Sermon on account of his health. Rev. L. M. Neal by request preached from Gen. 10:23. Subject: "Man's inability to direct his affairs." This was proven by several illustrations that man cannot direct his affairs. Also several were given, showing that God only is able to direct the affairs of men to which he directed the delegates and friends. Rev. Neal preached a very strong sermon which was much enjoyed. Rev. E. S. Taylor led in a very fervent prayer for Christ's controlling influence to always dominate in our lives. Rev. A. T. Thomas led in singing, "Glory to his name." After some discussion over a matter concerning Revs. Sweatt and Blacknall, a special Committee on Grievance was appointed, viz: Revs. Richard Shaw, Chas. Pierce, A. W. Ivey. The next thing was the appointment of the following committees: See Committee.

At this point Rev. F. W. Bullock and G. S. Alston were asked to lift the collection, which they did to the amount of $5.85. Benediction by Rev. Dean.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session.

After the Praise Service which was entered into by several of the delegates, Revs. J. T. Dean and R. B. Waltham opened the meeting. The President at this point introduced Mr. J. J. Hathaway, the Mayor of the City, who in well chosen words welcomed the delegates on the part of the citzens of Battleboro. He urged good will to Christian education. Deacon Hilliard on the part of Mark's Chapel Baptist Church, Rev. W. H. Jones on the part of First Baptist, Battleboro, Bro. Whitaker on the part of the Deacon Board, Rev. J. W. Wood as pastor of this church; all of whom made the delegates feel like they were at home.

Rev. J. T. Dean, of Wilson, was called upon and responded in words well suited to the occasion.

The choir sang "Jesus Lover of my soul." Rev. E. A. Taylor was introduced and after a few remarks preached a Doctrinal Sermon from St. Mark 14:35. "He went forward a little and fell on the ground." "The history of the church" was traced, not only from the founding of the church in Providence, R. I., but from the God himself. He showed how we as Baptist must train men to preach the real Gospel that we may "Go forward" in right thinking, right living. We must have men who know the Bible and are willing to suffer that the doctrine of the church might be enthroned. Rev. Taylor brought many illustrations and Scriptural texts which showed that Christ went forward amid many hardships, so must we if we would go forward. In order that we may go forward the church must be clean, hence clean preachers must pave the way. He urged that the delegates to pay and encourage young men to go into the ministry and help carry forward the Gospel of Jesus Christ.

Rev. E. Wimberly offered prayer for the success of "The Word" as it comes out of the mouth of the minister. The choir sang: "God will take care of you."

Rev. A. C. Tillery said that we are glad to have such young men as Rev. Taylor, and that all of them had his hearty support in every way. Deacons Drewry and Sandalin were asked to lift a collection, which they did to the amount of $12.68. Adjournment.

SECOND DAY—MORNING SESSION.

The morning session of the Neuse River Baptist Association opened by a splendid Praise Service conducted by Revs. W. R. Shaw and P. A. Ivey. The President announced the meeting ready for business. The minutes were read, received and adopted. Next a few delegates were added to the committee. By common consent the Eulogistic Service of the departed members of the Association was held for thirty minutes. Revs. A. W. Ivey, L. S. Hilliard, I. S. Riddick, S. Jeffrey, A. C. Tillery, P. A. Ivey, W. G. Edmonds, M. P. Sweatt, C. H. Ryan, J. W. Wood, Bros. Darden, Prof. M. W. Williams, Jr., W. R. Shaw, Walter Purnell were among the members who paid tribute to the departed dead. Several songs appropriate to the occasion were sung by Rev. Bell and others. With Rev. I. S. Riddick in the chair the President delivered his Annual Address. "Acres of Diamonds." So well did he show the delegates how they have "Acres of Diamonds" in the Neuse River Institute, and he urged the Brethren to let down the buckets where they were. His address was inspiring, instructive and spiritual. A motion that the address be placed in the hands of a committee of five. After very pertinent remarks by Revs. Riddick and Tillery was carried. Revs. Huff and Bell were asked to lift a collection which they did to the amount of $12.50. Adjournment was next in order.

SECOND DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Praise Service was ably and profitably conducted by Revs. Parham, Brewer and Thomas Jones.

With the President in the chair, the minutes were read and adopted. The afternoon's work took up largely the call of churches paying educational money. Talks on the success of the work, etc., by different Brethren. (See list.)

SECOND DAY—EVENING SESSION.

The Association voted to accept the report of the Sisters with gratitude. The report of the Tru tee Board was received and placed in the hands of the Auditing Committee. (See report.) The Auditing Committee was appointed, viz: Bros. W. W. Hardy, L. N. Neal, J. W. Blacknall.

The following Committees reported: Place, Temperance, Sunday Schools, Resolutions. After some discussion they were adopted.

New churches re-committed. Rev. Davis was introduced and said a few words of encouragement to the Association. Rev. J. S. Brown made a very strong plea for the records of the Association. The President, Mrs. J. W. Wood, for the Sisters, turned over $247.96.

THIRD DAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Devotional Service was conducted by Revs. A. C. Tillery and Geo. Hinton. The President announced the Convention opened, after which the minutes were read and adopted.

Next a motion to elect officers prevailed. Rev. A. C. Tillery was asked to preside, which he did after some remarks, Rev. L. N. Neal as temporary Secretary. All of the present officers were re-elected without a dissenting vote. Rev. F. L. Bullock, Auditor. A very excellent spirit prevailed throughout the election. Song by Sister Alston and prayer was invoked upon the officers, and the Baptist force and other forces by Dr. O. S. Bullock. Rev. Blacknall urged hearty co-operation. Dr. A. A. Graham, Secretary, Latt Cary, Foreign Mission Convention was introduced and spoke to the Convention upon the work that the Latt Cary is doing. Among the things enumerated $51.000 for 1921. 41 Missionaries, and the only Missionaries sent to Hayti are those sent by the Latt Cary. Every one paid up last year. Dr. Graham made a profound impression upon all who heard him. A collection for missions was lifted by Revs. J. S. Brown and A. L. E. Weeks to the amount of $45.25 which was paid to Dr. Graham. Dr. O. S. Bullock, President of N. C. Baptist Convention spoke of the work of N. C. Convention. "The Baptist forces raised $125,000, but reported only $25,000, due to failing to pool our resources." Out of the 52 Associations in the State, he urged this Association to do its share. Dr. Bullock made a strong plea for Constructive Education. Prof. T. S. Inborden also came forward and urged the brethren to help eradicate ignorance. Prof. Inborden made a very strong plea for the farmers to co-operate.

Rev, I. S. Riddick came before the Association in the interest of the schools uniting. Bro. Frank W. Davis desired to know upon what should they depend relative to the running of the school for 1919-20.

The Treasurer reported. It was received and turned over to the Auditing Committee. See report.

Rev. M. P. Sweatt lifted a collection to the amount of $9.00.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session.

The Committee or Commission on Co-operation: J. W. Wood, M. W. Williams, A. L. E. Weeks, M. P. Sweatt, J. S. Brown, C. P. Anthony, J. W. Blacknall, L. N. Neal, R. A. Cheek, J. H. Martin, M. E. Martin.

Revs. W. R. Shaw, A. C. Tillery, Lucas, A. T. Thomas and J. W. Wood spoke of the work of the Union, also Prof. C.P. Anthony.

A motion to receive Rev. L. N. Neal as Principal of the Institute was carried. Rev. Neal made a short but timely speech.

The Committee on the President's Address reported. (See report.) Also on Ordination. (See report.)

The Commission appointed was asked to report to the next session the advisibility of uniting all the schools. Rev. J. W. Wood was elected as a delegate to the North Carolina Baptist Convention. The Finance Committee reported. (See report.) A Motion to make Rev. Clement's donation $12.00. (Carried.) A vote of thanks was extended to the good people of Battleboro for their generous hospitality.

Mr. R. A. Cheek made a short, but good talk on the work of the Association.

The unfinished business, by a vote of the Association, was turned over to the Board.

After singing: "Blest be the tie that binds our hearts in Christian love," and a very fervent prayer offered by Rev. A. L. E. Weeks, the Association closed a very successful session.

REPORTS.

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

We your Committee on Temperance beg leave to submit the following report:

Whereas the Church of God is considered the purest organization in the world, and the leaders of the churches are considered the ministers and deacons of a church, and whereas strong drink is a deadly evil; it unfits persons for Christian duties, or Christian leadership. Therefore we recommend that no minister or deacon shall be considered worthy to lead or advise the people who is known to be a habitual drinker. We further recommend that no church shall hold a member in good standing who is known to be a lover of strong drink and a habitual drinker.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. L. S. Hilliard,	Bro. James Williams,
Bro. F. W. Worsely	Rev. A. W. Ivey,
Bro. C. H. Whitfield,	Rev. A. T. Thomas,
Rev. C. Pierce	Committee.

COMMITTEE ON NEW CHURCHES.

We your Committee on New Churches beg leave to report the following:

We have examined the following church and found it eligible for membership in the Association—Southern Grove, Kenley, N. C.

We have carefully examined the trouble between West Union and West Weldon. We find that West Union has taken one of West Weldon's members without a letter of dismission, and we recommend that West Union return the member to his church and report to the next meeting of the Board.

We humbly submit this for your consideration.

C. C. Johnson,	A. Drewry.
D. Parker,	Lear Pittman,
I. J. Juno,	F. W. Davis,
J. W. Clark,	Nathan Whitley,
D. D. Cooper,	J. H. Roberts,
	Committee

COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

We your Committee on Sunday Schools beg leave to report the following:

That all Superintendents, Teachers and Officers be consistent members of the church, and have a good report. We further recommend that all Pastors supervise their Sunday Schools as much as is in their power.

We further recommend that all our schools use only Baptist literature, and that all schools belonging to this Association should send $5.00 to the Association every year for educational purposes.

Respectfully submitted,

W. E. Jenkins,
Rev. J. H. Brown,
M. W. Williams, Sr.,
J. Smith Jones, Chm.,
Rev. F. L. Bullock, Sec.

Burt Johnson,
John Theron,
G. W. King,
T. J Smallwood,
S. D. Howard,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON TIME AND PLACE.

We your Committee on Time and Place beg to make the following report:

Whereas our sister church at Scotland Neck has asked for the next sitting of the Association, we recommend that the Association accept the invitation, beginning Tuesday after the 4th Sunday in Sept., 1922.

Respectfully submitted,

Peter Dean,
A, T. Thomas,
P. H. Jones,
I. J. Juno,
M. Dock. Parker,
Geo. Hinton,
Wm. Bynum,
E. Sykes,
W. H. Jackson,

W. E. Byrd,
J. H. Pittman,
G. W. Gardner,
J. W. Tillery,
F. L. Bullock,
A. G. Jenkins,
Geo. Pender,
Henry Drake,
B. B. Bellamy,

J. J. Smallwood,
A. T Taylor,
J. Smith Jones,
J. D. Whitfield,
S. L. Lawrence,
C. M. Meachem,
W. M. Saunders,
A. W Wood,
L. M. Coleman,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON ORDINATION.

We your Committee on Ordination after examining the following Brethren, Revs. D. J. Barham, E D. Joyner, J.

E. Williams and W. H. Willey, and finding them unprepared, recommend them to further studies.

Respectfully submitted,
Revs. J. S. Brower, A. L. E. Weeks,
M. P Sweatt, W. G. Edmonds,
J. C. Melton, I. S. Riddick and others.
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE.

We your Committe on Finance wish to report as follows:

Received at different times		$ 22 83
"	Educational Rally,	438 70
"	" "	77 00
"	Auxliary,	247 96
"	Collection,	9 00
"	West Weldon,	2 00
"	Representation,	255 50
"	Other sources,	9 30
	Total,	$1062 29

Respectfully submitted,
M. E. Martin and others.

COMMITTEE ON OBITUARIES.

We your Committee on Obituaries beg leave to report the following:

We find since the sitting of our last Association that it pleased the Lord to call from labor to reward Revs. D. N. Martin, S. G. Newsome, H. T. Tillery, Deacons W. J. Johnson, D. Demry, W. M. Edmonds, Nick Sledge and Lewis Pope, all of which we humbly submit for your Eulogistic services. I. S. Riddick and others.

To the Neuse River Association from the Woman's Union M. B. Association:

We enclose ($10.00) Ten Dollars for the Neuse River School. We ask the prayers of the Association that we may grow strong in the works of the Lord.

Yours in Christ,
L. M. Baskerville, Pres.
Bell Garnes, Sec.

COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS.

Whereas Rev. D. N. Martin, deceased, was an ardent and faithful worker as a minister of the Gospel, and

Whereas, he has given his life as a sacrifice in the interest of this Association, and for God, and

Whereas his widow, D. N. Martin, is suffering under financial strain because of incumbrance of his estate,

Therefore, be it resolved, that the Neuse River Associaties in session assembled, request each church under its jurisdiction to take a donation for Sister D. N. Martin and forward the same to her at Roanoke Rapids, N. C. not later than January 15th, 1922. Believing as we do in the Biblical injunction.

"I was a HUNGERED and he fed me, THIRSTY and he gave me drink. As ye did it unto the least of these little ones ye did it unto me."

G. S. Alston,
K. L. Lewis
A. B. Alston,
A. C. Tillery,
Cary Whitaker,
W. M. Sanders,
E. A. Taylor,
Willey Sinds,
Press Dickens,
Committee.

RESOLUTION.

Knowing the need of a more elaborate program for the work of this Association, Therefore be it resolved, that the Ministerial Board shall arrange the program for each annual session

Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

REPORT OF THE TRUSTEE BOARD.

Account of the Neuse River Institute from Oct. 1st 1920, to Sept. 15th, 1921. Report of the Treas.

1920.

Oct	1	Rec'd of M E Martin, Treas		$ 200 00
"	1	Rec'd Rev J W Wood (Lynch)		25 00
"	11	Pd Treas bal due for 1920	$ 60 21	
"	11	Pd Expenses of the Board	12 20	
"	11	Pd Geo Mitchell, Gro	35 00	
"	23	Pd C P Anthony, services	32 00	
"	23	Pd Rev J W Wood, services	13 00	
"	23	Rec'd of G W Penny		33 00
"	23	Pd Wm Garner on Buggy	10 00	
Nov	4	Pd Expenses of the Board	12 00	
"	4	Rec'd of Rev A T Thomas		30 00
"	4	Rec'd of the Board		10 00
"	4	Rec'd of M W Williams, Sr R R		10 00
"	4	Rec'd of M E Martin Treas		1231 10
Total carried forward			$ 174 41	$1539 10

Total brought forward			$ 174 41	$1539 10
“	4	Pd Pierce, Whitehad Co bal 1920	84 14	
“	4	Pd G W Mitchell, Gro 138 45 and for G W Penny $55.00	193 45	
“	4	Pd Wm Garner bal on Buggy	20 00	
“	4	Pd Rev M P Sweatt bal on Horse	40 00	
“	4	Pd G W Penny, Salary	65 00	
“	9	Pd Willis Clanton for Chairs	15 00	
“	9	Pd Willey-Moore Hardware Co	8 25	
“	9	Pd Rev J W Wood feed for horse	15 00	
“	17	Pd G W Mitchell, Gro	26 48	
“	22	Pd J W Wood car hire to school	2 00	
“	22	Pd C P Anthony for stove	14 75	
“	27	Pd G W Penny axe helve for school	1 20	
Dec	4	Pd G W Penny, salary	65 00	
“	4	Pd Mrs B L Sawyer, salary	35 00	
“	4	Pd F Lane for wood	4 00	
“	4	Pd Weldon Printing Co	1 50	
“	9	Pd G W Mitchell, Gro	60 70	
“	11	Pd F Lane for wood	5 60	
“	13	Pd D Sherin bill work	13 65	
“	18	Pd K C Clark, shoeing horse	1 00	
“	18	Pd Barham and Lane for wood	17 50	
“	18	Pd school boys for cutting cord wood	5 50	
“	18	Rec'd of G W Penny		24 00
“	27	Pd G W Mitchell, gro	60 81	
1921				
Jan	4	Pd G W Penny salary	65 00	
“	4	Pd Mrs B L Sawyer salary	35 00	
“	7	Pd Willey-Moore Hardware Co	10 00	
“	13	Pd G W Mitchell, gro	63 65	
“	14	Rec'd of G W Penny		25 00
“	15	Rec'd of G W Penny		11 00
“	15	Pd Thomas for digging pit for Toilets	5 00	
Feb	4	Rec'd of G W Penny		11 00
“	4	Pd G W Penny, salary	65 00	
“	4	Pd Mrs B L Sawyer, salary	35 00	
“	9	Rec'd of Rev J W Wood, Woman's M I C, Scotland Neck		15 00
“	10	Rec'd of Rev J W Wood, Dr O S Brown		50 00
Total carried forward			$1208 59	$1675 10

Total brought forward			$1208 59	$1675 10
‘	11	Pd G W Mitchell, gro	63 93	
Mar	4	Pd G W Penny, salary	55 00	
“	4	Pd Mrs B L Sawyer, salary	35 00	
“	4	Pd T O Vaughan, lumber	11 60	
“	17	Pd Lane for wood	12 00	
“	17	Pd G W Mitchell for Penny	25 30	
“	17	Pd Weldon Furniture Co	20 00	
“	17	Pd K C Clark, shoeing horse	1 00	
“	17	Pd Shepherd for lumber	9 00	
“	17	Pd F Lane for hauling	5 50	
“	17	Pd Insurance on building	35 00	
“	18	Pd S Trueblood, guano	6 00	
April	4	Pd Teachers Salary	35 00	
“	4	Rec’d from the Co funds		180 00
		Total receipts		$1855 10
“	4	Pd G W Mitchell, gro	78 00	
May	4	Pd Teachers salary	35 00	
July	12	Pd G W Mitchell, gro	85 00	
Sept	15	Pd Expenses of Board	7 00	
		Totol expenses		1727 92
		Balance in Treas.		$ 127 18

C. P. Anthony, Treas.

COMMITTEE ON TREASURER’S REPORT.

We your Committee on the Treasurer’s Report beg leave to submit the following report:

We your Committee find the figures as submitted to the Association to be correct.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Chm.
L. N. Neal, Sec.

COMMITTEE ON REPORT OF TRUSTEE BOARD.

We your Committee on the Report of the Trustee Board of the Neuse River Institute beg to submit the following:

We wish to say we find the figures as submitted by the Secretary to be correct.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall,
L. N. Neal, Sec.

COMMITTEE ON PRESIDENT’S ADDRESS.

We your Committee on President’s Address beg to submit the following report:

We heartily endorse the address delivered by the Moderator and endorsed all of his recommendations.

We especially emphasize and advise that these recommendations be put in operation at once.

Respectfully submitted,
Rev. J W Blacknall, Chm.
L. N. Neal, Sec.

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

We your Committee on Education beg leave to report as follows.

Knowing the great necessity of Christian Education and Christian Training in the Schools and Institutions of this country, and knowing that the spiritual and material lives of our boys and girls must reach their highest attainment through this great source, we therefore recommend the Schools and Institutions of this Association, adopt and do all in their power to establish this course. We further very urgently persist that the Ministers of this Association collect from their Churches, and bring to this Association at its next sitting the 50 cents and 25 cents per capita from all its members.

Respectfully submitted,

J. S. Brown,
J. W. Blacknall,
L. N. Neal.
E. A. Taylor,
C. P. Anthony,
M. P. Sweatt,
Teat Thomas,
M. W. Williams, Jr.,
M. E. Martin,

I. S. Riddick,
Dr. A. L. E. Weeks,
J. J. Melton,
N. L. Horton,
P. A. Ivey,
W. H. Jones,
A. Drewry,
C. W. Ivey,
A. N. Rice,
Committee.

COMMITTEE ON GRIEVANCE.

West Shaw, Chas. Pierce, A. W. Ivey.

COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATIONS.

C. P. Anthony, J. L. Square, A. C. Tillery.

REPORT OF THE MINISTERIAL AND TRUSTEE BOARDS.

The Ministerial Board and the Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association met in joint session at the First Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C.. Oct. 17th, 1921.

Meeting called to order at 12.30 p. m., Devotional Exercise was conducted by Rev. J. S. Brown and Rev. J. C. Melton.

Notice was read from the Secretary, Rev. M. W. Williams, regretting very much not being able to be present. Rev. J. W. Blacknall was chosen to act as Secretary.

The President then gave some very timely remarks, and after which gave an outline of the work of the Ministerial Board for the day. Rev. J. C. Melton was introduced and made welcome to the meeting. Rev. M. P. Sweatt spoke of the condition of Rev. H. Clements and motioned that the nine dollars that was donated for him (Clements) be supplemented so as to make it fifteen dollars. It was carried.

The recommendation of the President that two unions be formed was taken up.

No. 1 was to include Northampton and Halifax Counties.

No. 2 includes Nash, Edgecombe, Wilson and other adjoining Counties. Officers for Union No. 1. President, Rev. C. W. Ivey; Vice-President, Rev. C. Pierce; Recording Secretary, Rev. W. S. Miller; Corresponding Secretary, W. H. Willie; Treasurer, Rev. L. N. Pittman.

Officers for Union No. 2. President, Rev. J. H. Hinton; Vice-President, Rev. Preston Dickens; Recording Secretary, Rev. John Lucas; Corresponding Secretary, Rev. I. V. Foster; Treasurer chosen from among themselves.

A motion prevailed that two Missionaries be elected to work in conjunction with the Unions, and make monthly reports to the Treasurer of the Trustee Board of the Neuse River Institute, and pay over all money collected for the educational work. Rev. W. P. Purnell was chosen Missionary for Union No 1. Rev. A.C. Tillery was chosen Missionary for Union No. 2. The salaries of the Missionaries were fixed on a basis of 33½ per cent. of all money they collected.

The following persons were appointed Corresponding Messengers to the different bodies: Reedy Creek Association, Rev. Amos Bell. Bethany Association, Rev. M. P. Sweatt. Old Eastern Rev. J. S. Brown Shiloh No. 1. Rev. W. P. Purnell. Shiloh No. 2. Rev. C. W. Ivey. Bulah, Rev. W. S. Miller. West Roanoke, Rev. J. W. Blacknall. East Roanoke, Rev. J. C, Melton. Pee Dee, Rev. J. W. Wood. Bear Creek, Rev. G. G. Edmonds. Wake Baptist, Rev. L. N.

Neal. Johnson District, Rev. P. A. Ivey. National Baptist Convention, Rev. J. W. Wood and Rev. J. S. Brown. Lat Cary, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Rev J. W. Wood, Rev. L. N. Neal, Rev. J. S. Brown and Rev. J. C. Melton.

The following persons were chosen to preach at the next sitting of the Association: Annual Sermon by Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Missionary Sermon by Rev. A. C. Tillery, Doctrinal Sermon by Rev. J. S. Brown, Educational Address by Rev. L. N. Neal, Temperance Sermon by Rev. G. G. Edmonds.

On motion it was decided to have twelve hundred minutes printed.

The following persons were elected as Committee on Printing and Distributing Minutes: Rev. M. W. Williams, Rev. J. W. Wood and Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

Thus ended the work of the Ministerial Board.

J. W. Wood, President.
J. W. Blacknall, Act Sec.

The Trustee Board of the Neuse River Institute took charge.

The President, Rev. P. L. Boone, being sick, the Vice-President, Bro. Cary Alston, took the chair.

Minutes of the last meeting were read and approved.

Rev. J. W. Wood reported some of the work of a special committee appointed in the last meeting of the Board, after which Prof. Neal stated concerning a conference he had with the County Supt. He stated that he had secured the services of two teachers that was approved of by the County Supt. viz: Miss Donnie Jones and Miss Essie Shellman, at a salary according to their certificates.

Prof. Neal further stated he could not take charge of the work of the school unless he was given full controll of same, and the responsibility placed on him, and that he must be paid according to the certificate which he had $1.25 per month. On motion the Board agreed to pay the Principal one hundred and twenty-five dollars per month.

The following persons were appointed to draw up the contract with Prof. Neal: Bro. C. P. Anthony, Bro. Cary Alston, Bro. A. Drewry, Rev. J. W. Wood and Rev. M. P. Sweatt. On motion one hundred and fifty dollars be left in the Associational Treasury for printing minutes and other purposes, and the remainder be turned over to the Treasurer of the Trustee Board. The President, Secretary and Treasurer were elected as the Executive Committee to make suitable arrangements with the Principal of the school without going to the expense of calling the Board together at odd times. There being no further business the Board adjourned with prayer by Rev. J. C. Melton.

Bro. Cary Alston, act. Pres.
J. W. Blacknall, act. Sec'y.

PRESIDENT'S ANNUAL ADDRESS.

Brother Vice-President, Messengers and friends, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ and the love of God the Father and the communion of the Holy Spirit be with you all, amen. 2nd Cor. 14th Chapter, 14th verse. Greater words than these have not been spoken to the sons of men, and I count myself happy that at this your 55th annual gathering I may with all emphasis repeat to each of you with the fullness of my heart these sacred and solemn words. Twelve months ago we met in Tillery, N. C., and every thing looked hopeful except a few disagreements which we have and have always had, but we had hoped that a wave of righteousness would have swept aside all barriers and let into the world a new order of things, but Christian civilization hand in hand with high religious ideals go forth to win new fields and open new avenues.

My mind reverts to the scenes enacted around the bedside of the Patriarch Jacob, and these words come home to me: The sceptre shall not depart from Judea, nor a lawgiver from between his feet until Shiloh come, and unto him shall the gathering of the people be Gen. 49th Chapter 10th verse. Our success depends upon our own efforts. Every man is the architect of his own fortune, and the weal or woe of any race rests absolutely and entirely in his own hands. I come to you with this message, for you are the chosen leaders of the world, and the unlimited and unparaleled influence of the ministry gives to heaven its hopes for the world's salvation.

I desire to call your attention to the fact that a mission higher and nobler than that intrusted to you has not been given to angels.

The lamb for sinners slain met the kings of the earth and silenced their criticisms. He stood before Pilot's bar and after a careful examination by a prejudicial court, was pronounced perfect and without spot or blemish, and then as a ransome died on Calvary's brow, slept in the Sepulchre and on the third day swept aside the ashes of the grave, laughed at corruption, made the power of Heaven his chariots. Sits yonder in the realm of peace and joy, expecting that all will do as he has commanded us. Matt. 28:19, 20, Go ye and preach and teach them. May I ask do you hold that commission more sacred than your life, and can the captain of our salvation depend on you? True ministers are men sent to deliver glad tidings of great joy to acquaint people with God's thoughts and purposes about us, to bring light in our darkness, and to fill the heart with songs of gladness. We should find delight in it, and never find time for strife and bitterness. Such men are needed to day, genuine messengers of God, envoys extraordinary from the court of heaven. Sometimes they come in succession and sometimes single handed, but they receive their commission directly from God, for he said ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you. and ordained you that you should bring forth fruit. John 15th Chapter and 16th verse. Thus we are taught that when he ascended on high he led captivity captive, and gave gifts to men. Some apostles, some prophets, some evangelists, some pastors and teachers for the perfecting of the Saints, for the work of the ministry for the edifying of the body of Christ. Eph. 4th Chapter and 13th verse. Then let every man abide in some calling wherever he is called do his duty there.

CHRISTIAN EDUCATION.

We must educate or we must perish is as true to-day as when first spoken in days gone by, and no education is complete or possess value unless accomplished under Christian influence, so that we need to educate our children and not leave it to others. The hope of the coming generation, and of the church, yea of the world depends upon Christian education. We need to see God in every thing. Let the world of mankind recognize the fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man, then will the lion and the lamb lie down together and a little child shall lead them.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1 Devotional Exercises.
2 Reading the Constitution and Rules of Order.
3 Enrolling the names of Messengers.
4 Appointment of Committees to-wit:—On Hours of Meeting and Adjourning; Committee on Finance; Committee on Resolutions; Committee on Temperance; Committee on Education.
5 Report of Treasurer.
6 Report of Ministerial Board.
7 Appointment of Committee on Time and Place.
8 Report of Various Committees.
9 Election of Officers.
10 Report of Board of Trustees.
11 Discussion of Various Topics Relative to Church Work.

RULES OF ORDER.

1 The Association shall be opened and closed with prayer.
2 Not more than one person shall speak at once, who shall rise and address the Moderator by the word "Brother."
3 The person thus speaking shall not be interrupted until he is through, unless he is out of order.
4 The person speaking shall strictly adhere to the subject and shall in no wise reflect on the person who spoke before, but shall state the case so as to give his ideas.

THE CONSTITUTION.

Article 1 The Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association. Its object shall be to promote the spread of the Gospel of Jesus Christ both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association. To provide a religious training for our youth. The officers shall be a President, Vice-President, Treasurer, Auditor, Recording and Corresponding Secretary, who shall be elected annually.

Art. 2 This Association shall be composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of said churches and also of annual and life members—annual members by payment of one dollar annually, and life members by the payment of five dollars, shall be entitled to seats.

Art. 3 Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excommunicated, those deceased, and the number of Sabbath School scholars since last Association.

Art. 4 The members chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a Baptist Church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members, and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another minister's church, thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastors, shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

Art. 5 Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messenger, and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from this Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted the request, and such church or churches, have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, their or its connection with this Association shall cease.

Art. 6 Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this Association, and shall send from one to two messengers, and shall send funds to this Association according to the rules laid down in the minutes. No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Art. 7. Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the Association, whether it shall be debated or not.

Art. 8 This Association shall furnish churches with the minutes of this Association. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Association.

Art. 9 We believe it necessary to have an Associational fund to pay the expenses of the Association; therefore each church belonging to the Association is required to pay the amount which shall be designated by the Association at its session.

Art. 10 The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its sittings represent themselves in this Association.

Art. 11 This Association shall have power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

Art. 12 This Association shall ordain no person to preach the Gospel who does not possess the qualifications laid down in the Scriptures by St. Paul, and who cannot read understandingly and write legibly. The churches are required to adopt the same rule in licensing applicants.

Art. 13 The Association shall have power to adjourn to any future time and place thought most convenient to the churches.

Art. 14. This Association shall appoint a Ministerial Board consisting of nine or more members subject to the call of the President of the Association with the Secretary of the Association as Secretary of the Board whose duty it shall be to carry out the unfinished work of the Association when the Association is not in session, and whatever other duties relating to the protection of the Associational work.

Art. 15 The Constitution is subject to alteration by a two-thirds vote of the Association.

Resolved that the Association hereafter for the purpose of knowing the Ordained Ministers in its bounds furnish the credentials to ordained Ministers in printed form, filled out by the President and Secretary, and the price to be paid for them be 50 cents. A. J. Jackson.

RESOLUTIONS 1908.

Whereas most of the founders of this Association (the Neuse River) are now dead and their names should not be forgotten.

Resolved that their names have a permanent place in our minutes, and be published from year to year that future generations may read and learn the founders.

Humbly submitted, A. J. Jackson.

LIST OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

It was organized in what is now called "The Old Church," near the Roanoke River in 1866 in the Town of Halifax, N. C., therefore the Association was named and styled "The Roanoke Association" by the following named brethren:

Rev.	A. N. Buck	Halifax,	N. C.
"	A. J. Jackson	Halifax,	"
"	John Lynch	Halifax,	"
"	Joseph Bazemore	Weldon,	"
"	Sandy Fenner	Halifax,	"
"	Jack Johnson		
"	Allen Mosely	LaGrange,	"
"	John Washington		
"	Hull Grimes		
"	Reid		
"	Nathaniel Martin	Carter's Chapel,	"
"	Lovelys Brown		
"	Isham Moore		
"	Harry Austin		
"	A. B. Williams		
"	Eagles	Warrenton.	"
"	Benj. Spicer		
"	Edward Hill		

When the Association met in Goldsboro, N. C., 1870, it had been learned that another Association had been organized bearing the same name, so the brethren decided to drop the name "Roanoke" and take the name of "Neuse." The above are the names as given me by Rev. A. J. Jackson. He said that he could not recollect the Christian names of all, but that he thought from one to another, in time, the full name of each one in the organization would appear in our minutes.

Secretary.

STANDING RESOLUTIONS.

Whereas the Neuse River Institute is a standing object of the Neuse River Association, and whereas that the Association is composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from Churches belonging to this Association

Resolved, that all Unions, Associations and Conventions held in the churches and supported by the churches of this Association, after the expenses are paid all other money be given to the above object.

Humbly submitted, M. P. Sweatt.

RESOLUTIONS ADOPTED 1882.

Whereas the preaching of the Gospel is a most responsible charge, the success of which depends upon an extensive knowledge of the word of God, and

Whereas, we believe when God calls a person to bear his message to the world, that he also makes that person willing to prepare himself for that important calling, and

Whereas, we believe that a willingness to study on the part of the fact that he has been called, therefore

Resolved, that all applicants for ordination shall be examined on the following branches of study: Reading, Spelling, Writing, Geography, History—both sacred and profane—Theology, Church Discipline, (Hiscock) and the Bible.

Rev. R. F. Faison, O. B. Alston,
W. T. McDaniel, H. L. Solomon,
Committee.

STANDING RESOLUTIONS—THE TWO FOLLOWING RESOLUTIONS.

Whereas, it is a denominational standard of the Baptist not to appoint ministers for churches except a church can appoint or call a minister for itself. Therefore be it

Resolved, that the ministers and pastors of the Neuse River Association will not enter any pulpit except our own, unless we are invited by the pastor in charge.

Humbly submitted, R. I. Walden.

COMMITTEE ON TAXATION FEE—1891.

We, your Committee, beg leave to report as follows: Churches that have a membership of 800 to 1000 and over, shall pay $10; churches numbering from 500 to 700 shall pay $7; churches numbering from 300 to 500 shall pay $5; churches numbering less than 300 shall pay $2.

Respectfully submitted,
G. H. White, W. R. Shaw,
W. R. Mason A. N. Buck,
Committee.

Whereas, the Constitution of this Association says that the members of it shall be ministers and delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association. Be it

Resolved, that we do not allow any ordained minister or licentiate minister's name to appear in our minutes who does not meet the Association in person or by letter at its annual sitting.
H. L. Barco.

Official Roster, Woman's Auxiliary

OF

NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

President	Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon,	N. C.
Vice-President	Mrs. J. Peebles, Garysburg,	"
Rec. Secretary	Mrs. F. C. Talley, Weldon,	"
Asst. Secretary	Mrs. C. B. James, Scotland Neck,	"
Cor. Secretary	Mrs. L. B. Mebane, Rocky Mount,	"
Treasurer	Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon,	"
Auditor	Mrs. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount,	"

COUNTY PRESIDENTS.

Mrs.	S. A. Stovall	Nash	County
"	J. H Martin	"	"
"	C. B. Sessoms	"	"
"	Cora Odom	Edgecomb,	"
"	Victoria Hale	Halifax,	"
"	Ann Whitfield	Wilson,	"
"	Josephine Peebles	Northampton,	"
"	Hattie Bynum	"	"

EXECUTIVE BOARD.

Mrs.	C. P. Anthony, Chairman,	Mrs. Jane Richards
"	C. B. James	Mrs. L. V. Mebane
"	J. S. Brown,	Mrs. J. W. Wood
"	M. E. Clanton	Mrs. J. Peebles

UNION OFFICERS.

President	Mrs. Cora Odom
Vice-President	Mrs. Nettie Townsend
Secretary	Mrs. Maggie Perry
Treasurer	Mrs. S. A. Stovall
Cor. Secretary	Mrs. L. V. Mebane

HALIFAX COUNTY FIELD WORKERS.

President	Mrs. Bettie F. Pittman,	Enfield, N. C.
Vice-President	Cora L. Lyon,	" "

MINUTES.

The Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association met at the First Baptist Church of Weldon, N. C., Rev. P. L. Boone Pastor, Sept. 16th, 17th and 18th, 1921.

FRIDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Praise Service conducted by Sisters Ellen Brown and S. A. Stovall. Opening song, "My soul be on thy guard," Scripture lesson James II Chapter. Prayer by Sister Mariah Demery. After expressions by the Sisters the service was closed and the meeting was opened for business. The President took charge and Sister Lyons, of Enfield, was introduced to the Auxiliary. In a few brief remarks she allied herself to the work. Welcome address by Sister Jane Richards in behalf of the Missionary Society. Sister Richards extended a most hearty welcome. A few remarks of welcome in behalf of St. Peter's Baptist Church by Sister Mariah Demery. Collection, amount 90 cents.

FRIDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

Praise Service conducted by Sisters Sallie Spiers and Sylvia Ivey. Opening song, "At the cross." Scripture lesson by Sister Ivey. Matt. 26th Chapter. Prayer by Sister Spiers. Praise Service closed. Welcome Address on part of church by Mrs. J. A. Alston. In a few brief remarks Mrs. Alston most beautifully welcomed us to her church and city. Response by Miss Ella Haggans. Remarks by Dr. T. A. Tinsley. Song by the choir, "Come thou Almighty King." Scripture lesson Romans 12 Chapter. Prayer by Mr. J. S. Browning. Sermon by Rev. J. W. Wood, Text Ecct. 12th Chapter, 13th verse, Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter, fear God and keep his commandments, for this is the whole duty of man. Collection $4.00. Doxology. Benediction.

SATURDAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Auxiliary met at 3:00 o'clock p. m. Praise Service was conducted by Sisters Hettie Clark and Bettie Pittman. Scripture lesson the 25th Psalm. The services were closed and the house was opened for business. The annual dues was called for and collected to the amount of———The President recognized some visitors in the audience, among which was Mrs. Bruce Mitchell who gave some very encouraging remarks, and allied herself to the work. Expressions by Sister Donnie Jones who made some interesting remarks. Mrs. J. Alston then made some timely remarks, making some inquiries, if being a member of this Auxiliary meant that you could not represent elsewhere? The President then endorsed these inquiries, explaining plainly that you could work anywhere that you wished to. Our Corresponding Secretary was with us. She did not feel like herself as she was sick, but she gave to us some very instructive remarks. The annual dues were collected, amount $6.75. Rev. J. W. Ligon. Editor of the Baptist Union Reformer, was present, he came forward and made an interesting talk on the Baptist Brotherhood, commended our work and urged that the ladies would buy the paper, a Denominational paper. The topic was beautifully discussed by Sisters Sessom, Alston and Pittman. Sister Mollie Williams, co-worker, reported $2.25, general call 80 cents, total $9.80. The meeting was then turned over to the W. I. C., Mrs. J. W. Wood President, Mrs. F. C. Talley, Secretary.

SATURDAY—NIGHT SESSION.

The Woman's Auxiliary to the Neuse River Association met at the First Baptist Church of Weldon at 8:00 o'clock p. m-, September 18th, 1921. Song by the choir. Scripture Lesson the 6th Chapter of Romans by Rev. Ligon, of Raleigh. Prayer was offered by Rev.——— The President then made some announcements, then Rev. Jones preached for us a soul-stirring sermon; subject: Are we paying our taxes to the Lord? The President so beautifully delivered her annual address that it will be placed on the minutes. Collections to the amount of $19.60 and 13.60 and $3.00 general collection. Miss McDaniel of S. N. sang a beautiful solo. A collection was taken for her to the amount of $9.30. The Corresponding Secretary made her report and having raised $2.00. After making the disbursements we adjourned to meet at Enfield 1922.

REPORTS OF DELEGATES.

Mariah Demery, St. Peters, Weldon	$ 8 00
Hettie Clark, Shiloh S. N.	15 00
Ellen Brown, Carter's Chapel	14 00
Annie Whitfield, Elm City	
Cora Odum, 1st Baptist, Battleboro	8 50
Bettie Pittman, 1st Baptist, Enfield	2 00
V. L. H., Crowells Baptist Church, Enfield	1 00
Carrie L. Lyon, St. Paul, Enfield	10 00
Susie Stonwall, Bethlehem, Rocky Mount	1 50
St. James	6 00
Jane Richards, 1st Baptist, Weldon	14 00
Josephine Peebles, Roanoke Chapel Sunshine Band	1 00

Roger Cheek	$ 1 00
—— Boyette	1 00
J. W. Wood	1 00
Josephine Peebles	1 00
Cora B. James	1 00
Hettie Clark	1 00
S. H. Stovall	1 00
Charlotte Merritt	1 00
Matthew Martin	1 00
Fannie C. Talley	1 00
Jane Richards	1 00
Mollie Williams	1 00
Mariah Demery	1 00
Mary Scott	25
Victoria Hale	1 00
Annie Whitfield	1 00

MEMBERSHIP ROLL.

Jane Richards	25
Cora B. James	25
Bettie B. Pittman	25
Victoria Hale	25
Victoria Hale	1 00
Josephine Peebles	25
Carrie L. Lyons	25
J. Alston	25
Charlotte Merritt	25
Mariah Demery	25
C. B. Sessom	25
Annie Whitfield	25
Bruce Mitchell	25

Mary Clanton	25
Mrs. J. W. Wood	25
Miss R. L. McDaniel	25
L. V. McBanu	25
Hettie Clark	25

To the Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association, Greeting: The W. I. Circle of Scotland Neck reported as follows.

Caroline Jones	25
Hattie Bynum	25
Lucy Roland	25
Everline Ethengam	25
Mattie Jones	25
Pearl Arrington	25
Sudie Philips	50
Lucy Jones	25
Donnie Jones	25
Miss Lula Williams	25
Lillie Hawkins	25

CIRCLES REPRESENTED.

1st Baptist, Weldon, P. L. Boone, Pastor, Jane Richards, Delegate, Representation Fee	1 00
Education	14 00
Total	$15 00

Roanoke Chapel, Garysburg, J. A. Whitakers, Pastor, Josephine Peebles Delegate. Representation Fee $1 00

Carter's Chapel, Thelma, Ellen Brown Delegate.

Representation Fee	1 00
Piano Fund	2 00
Education	11 00
Total	$14 00

Shiloh, Scotland Neck, J. H. Melton, Pastor, Hettie Clark Delegate.

Representation Fee	$ 1 00
Education	14 00
Piano Fund	2 00
Total	$17 00

St. Peter's, Weldon, H. H. Hart, Pastor, Mariah Demery, Delegate

Representation Fee	$ 1 00
Education	7 00
Total	$ 8 00

1st Baptist, Elm City, Annie Whitfield, Delegate.

RECEIVED FROM ALL SOURCES ON PIANO.

Carter's Chapel	$ 2 00
F. F. Batts	5 00
First Baptist, Enfield	4 50
Miss Ella Hagans	5 00
W. T. Circle	69 00
Nov. Rally	11 61
Mrs. J. Peebles, Co. Worker	23 80
Mrs. Carrie Lyons	21 50
Mrs. Bettie Pittman	20 25
From all sources	223 15

MONEY COLLECTED FOR THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY.

Mount Gilbert Baptist Church	$ 1 60
Galilee Baptist Church	75
Little Zion Baptist Church	5 00
Total amount	$ 7 35
Expenses R. R. fare	48
Balance	$ 6 87

Mrs. C. H. Merritt,
Halifax County Vice-President,

August 15th, 1921.

REPORT OF ANNIE WHITFIELD,

First Baptist Church, Lucama, N. C., Bro Crocket, Pastor	$ 50
Macedonia Church, Lucama, N. C., Bro. Horten, Pastor	1 00
Sandy Fork Church, Horten, Pastor	2 25
Cherry's Chapel, Rev. Hinton, Pastor	3 08
First Baptist Church, Elm City, Rev. Arrington, Pastor	2 00
William Chapel Church, Rev. Thorn, Pastor	1 20
Total	$10 03

Given sick		$ 3 75
Amount to distress		1 00
Visits to sick	54	
Meals given to sick	11	

CONSTITUTION

GOVERNING THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY, NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

PREAMBLE.

We, the Women within the bounds of the Neuse River Association feeling grateful to Almighty God for raising us from a life of servitude and degradation, and exalting us to Christian Womanhood where we are able to stand side by side with man, desiring to show our gratefulness first to God from whom all blessings flow, and to the great and grand old men of the Neuse River Association (although some have gone into the land beyond) we are struggling to do Missionary and Educational Work, by helping them to proselyte the great work undertaken, do adopt this Constitution.

ARTICLE I.—NAME.

This Organization shall be known as the Woman's Auxiliary to the Neuse River Association.

ARTICLE II—OBJECT.

The object of the Auxiliary shall be permanently to assist in the Educational Work of the Neuse River Institution at Weldon, and to do Home and Foreign Mission Work, through the Missionary and Educational Circles

ARTICLE III.—MEMBERS.

The membership shall be represented by annual and life representation. Any Missionary or Educational Circle, Union, Children's Sunshine Band may be represented in this Auxiliary by paying $1.00 per delegate. Any woman in good standing in any regular Missionary Baptist Church may become a member by paying 25 cents annually, a life member by paying $2.50 at one payment.

ARTICLE IV—OFFICERS.

Officers shall be a President, Vice-President at large, one

County Vice-President, Recording Secretary, Assistant Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Auditor, Treasurer and Advisory Board.

ARTICLE V.—Duties of Officers

The President shall preside over the meetings of this body and see that the objects of the organization are strictly adhered to. At her absence the Vice-President at large shall serve. The President and Corresponding Secretary sign all orders on Treasurer. The County Vice-President shall organize Missionary and Educational Circles in their respective Counties by appointing District Vices to assist them where necessary, and collect money for the Auxiliary. Every quarter they shall report to the Corresponding Secretary, sending her names of Church and Society, also name of President and Secretary of Circle organized and amount of money collected. The traveling expenses of these workers must be paid out of funds collected. The Convention will not be responsible for their expenses. The District President must report monthly to their County President, and she to the Corresponding Secretary.

The Recording Secretary shall keep a strict and accurate record of the proceedings of the body, compile the minutes for the press, and see that they are in the hands of the Corresponding Secretary at least three months after the adjourning of the Auxiliary.

The Corresponding Secretary shall keep in touch with every County and District President and Missionary Circle by visiting their respective fields as often as necessary, she shall organize Circles where none exists, keep up the regular correspondence, and give general information and cooperation when necessary. She must make annually at each session of the Neuse River Association a financial and general report of all work done by her and the Convention during the year, turn over all money for the Neuse River Institute to them, and the same must appear in the minutes of the Neuse River Association. The postage and traveling expenses of all officers shall be furnished by the Board.

The Auditor shall audit the accounts of Corresponding Secretary and Treasurer.

The Treasurer shall receive all money belonging to this body from the Corresponding Secretary who shall furnish receipt for same when done.

The Advisory Board shall consist of twelve members, comprising the general officers of the Auxiliary, three members at large and three from the general Board.

ARTICLE VI.—AMENDMENT.

The Constitution may be amended only at any regular session, provided notice has been given the year previous. Two-thirds membership must be present.

TIME AND PLACE.

The Time and Place must be governed by the General Body.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1. Opened by Devotional Exercises, Closed by Benediction and Prayer.
2. Enrollment of Delegates.
3. Appointing Committees on Hours of Meeting and Adjournment. On Finance. On Temperance. On Resolutions. On New Circles.
4. Annual Address by President.
5. Report of Various Committees.
6. Report of Treasurer and Auditor.
7. Report of County and District Presidents.
8. Report of Executive Board.
9. Report of Corresponding Secretary.
10. Echoes from Delegates.
11. Discussions.

STATISTICAL TA

NAMES OF CHURCHES	COUNTY.	PASTORS AND POST OFFICES	CLERKS AND THEIR P. O.	MESENGERS.
1st Baptist, Halifax	Halifax		C C Johnson	J M Pierce
1st Baptist, Weldon	Halifax	P L Boone, Weldon	J H Boyd	A Drewry, J Smith Jones
Vaughan Chapel	Wilson	George Hinton, Tarboro	Riddick Webb, Wilson	George Hinton
1st Baptist, Elm City	Wilson	N H Arrington, Enfield	B S Jordan, Elm City	N D Winstead, J William
1st Baptist, Battleboro	Edgecombe	J W Wood, Weldon	Spencer Odom, Battleboro	George Whitaker, Spence
1st Baptist, Fremont	Wayne	J T Deans, Wilson	D R Davis, Fremont	C H Ryan, D R Davis
New Hope, Edgecombe	Edgecombe	W B Burgess, Aurelian Springs	Wesley Revis, Battleboro	G H Whitfield
Gaston Baptist	Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	E W Edmonds, Henrico	W H Johnson
Salem Chapel	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	Robert Hines, Tarboro	Hinton
Mt. Olive	Edgecombe	Henry Drake, Rocky Mount	Robert Malone, Rocky Mount	Henry Drake
Cherry Chapel	Wilson	George Hinton, Tarboro	Sister Mary Lawrence, Elm City	John Weaver
Washington Branch	Edgecombe	George Hinton, Tarboro	Sister Hattie Williams, Fountain	Geo. Hinton
Cool Spring	Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	M J Moore, Garysburg	J L Square
Carter's Chapel	Halifax	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	Hardy Powers, Rosemary	M E Martin, A G Jenkins
Oak Grove	Northampton	W T Edmonds, Weldon	E G Sykes, Garysburg	E G Sykes
St Peter's	Halifax	H H Hart, Tarboro	Walter Parham Weldon	G W Ring
Ebernezer Baptist	Nash	W G Edmonds, Emporia, Va	Lewis Peppen, Rocky Mount	James Clark
Red Oak	Nash	E S Lucas, Elm City	M C Rieks, Spring Hope	Norman Battle
Sandy Fork	Wilson	E S Lucas, Elm City	B R Lucas	By letter
Brook's Chapel	Wilson	C W Ivey, Rosemary	Henrietta Woodard, Wilson, R 6, Box 111	A Woodard
Parker's Chapel	Northampton	L G Outlaw, Jackson	G H Johnson, Jackson	S L Goode, S L Foreman
New Hope	Nash	Amos Bell, Enfield	Robert Ricks, Whitakers, R. 5 Box 34	W M Homes, A T Taylor
Hickory View	Edgecombe	P Dickens, Rocky Mount	Harriet Parker, Rocky Mt. R. 6 B. 104	John H Parker
Galilee	Halifax	Richard Cooper, Windsor	D A Marrow, Tillery, R. 1 Box 56	Paul H Jones
Simon Grove	Halifax	O B Alston, Jackson	I H Spruill, Rosemary	I H Spruill
Twilight	Halifax	M P Sweatt, Garysburg	J S White, Weldon	Teat Thomas, James John
Roanoke Chapel	Northampton	J A Whitaker, Enfield	M W Amos, Garysburg	Jas. H Pittman
Union Branch	Edgecombe	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	Sister Mary Cray, Rocky Mount	Charley Davis
Saint Shiloh	Nash	I S Riddick, Parmele	Lewis Harrison, Whitakers, R. 2	K L Lewis, Charley Willia
Zion Hill	Halifax	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	G S Alston, Littleton	G S Alston, J H Williams
White Oak	Halifax	P A Ivey, Thelma	F W Wilkins, Enfield, R. 2 Box 24	P A Ivey
St. Stephen	Edgecombe	H H Hart, Rocky Mount	T W Howell, Tarboro	Will Hart
1st Baptist, R. Rapids	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	Jas. H Ivey, Rosemary	T J Smallwood
Hart's Chapel	Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Rocky Mount, R. No. 5	M E Bullock, Rocky Mt., R. 5 Box 132	P B Bullock
Mt. Zion	Northampton	F L Bullock, Enfield	R P Ivey, Margarettsville	Ben Darden
Cedar Creek	Halifax	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	James Battle, Enfield, R. 1	O D Archer
Pleasant Hill	Northampton	D L Tillery, Rich Square	Sister Dora Dancy, Scotland Neck	B B Bellamy
Sandy Fork	Nash	N L Horton, Clayton	Davis Jones, Wilson, R. 1 Box 113	Peter Deans, John Powell
Crowel's Cross Roads	Halifax	Mack Nicholson, Enfield	J J Johnson, Enfield	J J Johnson
West Weldon	Halifax	C W Ivey, Rosemary	Sister Nannie Smallwood, Rosemary	J J J Smallwood
Olive Chapel-	Nash	George Hinton, Tarboro	Mary E Wright Sharpsburg	George Pender
St. James	Edgecombe	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	M G Marshall, Rocky Mount,	F W Davis, Plummer Dav
Mason Grove	Brunswick, Va	J E Huff, Henrico	Sister Lovile Brown, Valentine, Va	Joe House
Mt. Herman	Edgecombe	J E Willams, Rocky Mount	Johnnie Umphrey, Rocky Mount	J E Williams
Eastern Star	Edgecombe	J H Ricks, Suffolk, Va.	John Mayo, Tarboro	Thomas Jones
Legget's Chapel	Edgecombe	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	F Dicken, Tarboro	T V Foster
St. Paul	Nash	E D Taylor, Woods	T L Harrison, Rocky Mt. R, 3 Box 39	J H Harrison, Sam Davis
Bethlehem	Northampton	Peter C Davis, Warrenton	W C Coats, Seaboard	Jas. H Roberts
Mt. Hope	Northampton	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	S Jeffry, Jackson	J B Peebles, S Jeffry
Shepherd's Grove	Halifax	J D Whitfield, Margarettsville	J R Merritt, Weldon	Lucious Sheran
White Hill	Halifax	Mack Nicholson, Enfield	Edward Anderton, Weldon	Aaron Anderton
Bethlehem	Nash		A B Lucas, Rocky Mt. R. 2	Dallas Pridgen
Hill Chapel	Northampton	W M Turner, Jackson	Haywood Demory, Jr. Jackson	Major Durham
St. Luke	Edgecombe	Jasper Williams, Rocky Mount	Jerry Shaw, Rocky Mount	Lewis Shaw
Allen's Grove	Halifax	C Pierce, Halifax	R B Pierce, Halifax	Rev C Pierce
Union Grove	Wayne	E Hooker, Lucama	Daniel Richardson, Fremont	J C Aycock
Red Hill	Edgecombe	J R Coel, D. D., Whitakers	J J Hart Whitakers	D Ried W E Quinichect
Pleasant Hill	Halifax	A L E Weeks, Wilson	W H Scott, Enfield, R. 3 Box 59	W W Hardy, Jesse McWil
Neuse River M. & D. Union	Edgecombe	D Reid, Whitakers	Westly Revis, Battlebaro	D Ried
Little Zion	Halifax	C H Baker, Tillery	J R Merritt, Halifax	Josepe Magee
Macedonia	Wilson	N L Horton, Clayton	R A World, Black Creek	N L Horton
Morning Star	Edgecombe	W H Walker, Warsaw	Austin Pitman, Whitakers	W H Walker
Bethlehem	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	P P Kees, Whitakers, R. 4 Box 14	John Tillery
Jordan's Hill	Warren	Bennie Bullock, Manson	Sister Mary A George, Macon	T W Gardener, John Thro
St. Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivey, Thelma	John T Fox, Enfield, R. 2 Box 43	Matt Davis
Mark's Chapel	Edgecombe	W G Edmonds, North Emporia, Va	D D Cooper, Rocky Mount	Green Hilliard
Anison's Chapel	Pitt	W W Williams, Hassell	J H Redman, Macclefield	Jafie Harris
Quankey Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivey, Thelma	B F Howell, Rosemary	D Parker
Old Folks Home	Wayne	Mrs Fannie Whitley		
Gassalonia	Brunswick, Va	T Zollicoffer, Thelma	A J White, Gasburg, Va	C M Clayton, Gasburg, Va
1st Baptist, Enfield	Halifax	J R Coel, Whitakers	Jacob Howington, Enfield	Jacob Howington
New Bethel	Halifax	G G Edmonds Enfield	Leah Whitaker, Enfield	I J Juno G G Edmonds
Morning Star	Edgecombe	R B Walston, Battlebero, R. 1, Box 17	Hattie Jenkins, Rocky Mt. R. 6 Box 84	W C Jenkins
Little Hope	Nash	J R Stansberry, Halifax	Richard Hodges, Rocky Mount	E V Byrd
Tar River M. & D. Union		George Hinton	P B Bullock, Hart Fase	E V Byrd
Southern Grove	Johnston	C H Ryan, Fremont	James Riehardson, Kenly, R 3 Box 96	C H Ryan
Shady Grove	Halifax	W T Edmonds, Weldon	Rebecca B Davis, Tillery, Box 18	W T Edmonds
Lebanon	Halifax		R C Williams, Halifax, R. 2 Box 47	R C Williams
Lovely Hill	Halifax	W T Edmonds, Weldon	Mattie Dawson, Tillery	Jacob Fenner
Jerusalem	Edgecombe	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	E W Watson, Whitakers	A S Young
Mt. Cavalry	Halifax	J R Coel, Whitakers	William Smith, Enfield	Clifton Whitaker
1st African Baptist	Wayne	Fred M Davis, Wilson	W M Hamilton, Goldsboro	Fred M Davidson, W M Ha
Chestnut Grove	Halifax	D L Tillery, Rich Square	J H Hall, Tillery	By letter
St. Mark	Edgecombe	J A Whitaker, Enfield	H H Cutchen, Whitakers	J A Whitaker
Roanoke Salem	Northampton	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	A N Rice, Garysburg	A N Rice, D I Barham
Shiloh Baptist, S. Neck	Halifax	J C Melton, Smithfield	H H Arrington, Scotland Neck	J W Clark, Richard Taylor
Smith's Chapel	Halifax	A Boone, Suffolk, Va	W M Smith, Halifax,	Richard Johnson
Daniel's Chapel	Halifax	N H Arrington, Enfield	R Z Copeland, Enfield, R. 3	J E Hewlin, A D Jones
Pittman's Grove	Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Rocky Mount	Doc Lawrence Battleboro	W R Grant
St. Paul's, Enfield	Halifax	J W Wood, Weldon	Sister Undean Baker, Enfield	W M Sanders
Tlery's Chapel	Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	Paul R Jones, Scotland Neck	Paul R Jones
St. John's Nash	Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount, Box 164	W L Lyon, Rocky Mt. R. 3 Box 51	S D Hilliard, W E Byrd
Smith's Chapel Org. 1879	Halifax	H H Hall, Scotland Neck	J R Richards, Enfield	

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-SIXTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH

The Shiloh Baptist Church
Scotland Neck, N. C.

September 26-27-28, 1922

* * *

The next session will be held with
The Eastern Star Baptist Church,
Tarboro, N. C., Tuesday after
the Fourth Sunday in
September 1923

OFFICERS

Moderator, Rev. J. W. Wood	Weldon
Vice-Moderator, J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
Secretary, M. W. Williams, Jr	Halifax
Corresponding Secretary, Alfred Wood	Tarboro
Auditor, F. F. Bullock	Enfield
Statistician, Rev. A. C. Tillery	Norfolk
Treasurer, M. E. Martin	Thelma

MINISTERIAL BOARD.

Rev. J. W. Wood	Weldon
" George G. Edmonds	Route 2, Halifax
" J. S. Brown	Rocky Mount
" J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg
" J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
" J. C. Melton	Scotland Neck
" Peter Davis	Warrenton
" C. W. Ivey	Rosemary
" Amos Bell	Weldon
" J. T. Johnson	Rosemary
" Charles Pierce	Halifax
" A. C. Tillery	Norfolk
" L. N. Neal	Ayden

TRUSTEE BOARD.

Bro. C. P. Anthony	Weldon
" Cary Alston	Littleton
" F. W. Davis	Rocky Mount
" R. A. Cheek	Weldon
" C. C. Johnson	Halifax
" M. E. Martin	Thelma
" M. W. Williams, Sr.	Halifax
" Robt N. Boone	Seaboard
Rev. J. C. Melton	Scotland Neck
" J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
" Lewis McNair	Jackson

ORDAINED MINISTERS.

List of Ordained Ministers who have paid their fees for 1922.

Rev.	W. M. Wiggins, Spring Hill	$1 00
"	I S. Riddick, Parmele	1 00
"	L. S. Hilliard, Rocky Mount	1 00
"	J. T. Johnson, Jr., Weldon	1 00
"	H. H. Hall, Scotland Neck	1 00
"	W. G. Edmonds, Box 125, N. Emporia	1 00
"	J. R. Stanbery, Halifax	1 00
"	C. W. Ivey, Rosemary	1 00
"	L. M. McNair, Jackson	1 00
"	J. E. Cherry, Garysburg	1 00
"	C. H. Ryan, Fremont	1 00
"	P. E. Dickens, Rocky Mount	1 00
"	Mark Hill, Whitakers	1 00
"	E. R. Noel, Rocky Mount	1 00
"	Chas. Pierce, Halifax	1 00
"	Geo. Hinton, Tarboro	1 00
"	Wm. Turner, Jackson	1 00
"	J. T. Johnson, Weldon	1 00
"	N. H. Arrington, Enfield	1 00
"	Wm. Osborn, Enfield	1 00
"	P. A. Ivey, Thelma	1 00
"	B. J. Tyson, Tarboro	1 00
"	Isaac Arrington, Enfield	1 00
"	Jacob Taylor, Whitakers	1 00
"	T. W. Foster, Rocky Mount	1 00
"	Geo. G. Edmonds, Halifax	1 00
"	J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg	1 00
"	Eddie Joyner, Rocky Mount	1 00
"	Amos Bell	1 00
"	W. T. Edmonds, Weldon	1 00
"	W. L. Brown, Tillery	1 00
"	Allen Biggs, Route 1, Box 75	1 00
"	W. D. Gatling (Joining Fee)	1 00
"	W. A. Williams, Route 1, Enfield	1 00
"	J. A. Whitaker, Enfield	1 00
"	Parham Brewer, Henrico	1 00
"	C. T. Everett, Kelford	1 00
"	Peter C. Davis, Warrenton	1 00
"	E. F. Hooker, Lucama	1 00
"	E. A. Taylor, Scotland Neck	1 00
"	C. C. Clements, Henrico	1 00
"	J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount	1 00

"	J. W. Wood, Weldon	1 00
"	E. D. Taylor, Woods	1 00
"	Frank Bullock, Enfield	1 00
"	L. N. Neal, Garysburg	1 00
"	J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount	1 00
"	R. C. Clark, Route 1, Scotland Neck	1 00
"	D. L. Tillery, Rich Square	1 00
"	J. W. Lucas	1 00
"	B. L. Moore, Whitakers	1 00
"	Berry Powell, Rocky Mount	1 00
"	Fred Davis, Wilson	1 00
"	J. E. Huff, Henrico	1 00

LICENTIATE MINISTERS.

List of Licentiate Ministers who have paid their Annual fees for 1922.

D. I. Barham	50
Benjamin, Jackson	50
J. C. King, Rocky Mount	50
Abraham Richard	50
Percy Fennell	50
J. R. Rosser, Elm City	50
Walter Whitley, Sharpsburg	50
Eddie Joyner, Rocky Mount, care Jas. Sesson	50
Burt Johnson, Rosemary	50
Jno. M. Boone, Garysburg	50
C. H. Whitfield, Route 1, Battleboro	50
Jno. Armstrong, Rocky Mount	50
Wm. A. Bullock, Rocky Mount	50
Roy Hinton, Tarboro	50
J. E. Williams, Rocky Mount	50
Wm. Lynch, Route 1, Whilakers	50
E. Nicholson, Enfield	50
E. Jenkins, Rocky Mount	50
Rufus Battle, Enfield	50
Cook Ford, Battleboro	50
B. T. Staton, Tillery	50
Jas. Edmonds	50
J. C. Coefield	50
Fred Wimberly, Tarboro	50
A. W. Whitaker, Enfield	50
I. D. Scott, Enfield	50
L. T. Merritt, Halifax	50
Albert, Joyner, Route 1, Elm City	50

George Garrett, Route 5, Rocky Mount	50
J. H. Hill, Pikeville	50
A. E. Pierce, Halifax	50
Leon Pittman, Enfield	50
Jas. Southern, Kenly	50
Allen Reid, Kenly	50
Ned Walston, Rocky Mount	50
D. J. Arrington, Box 45, Whitakers	50
Ed. Davis, Tillery	50
W. J. Davis, Tillery	50
D. L. Lawrence, Battleboro	50
W. H. Walker, Whitakers	50
Ned Watson, Rocky Mount	50
J. H. Goode, Margarettsville	50

CHURCHES CONTRIBUTED FOR EDUCATION.

St. Peters Baptist, Weldon	$ 3 00
First Baptist, Weldon	9 00
Seaboard	5 00
Carter's Chapel	35 00
Eastern Star	5 00
Old Folks	2 50
Pleasant Hill, Halifax	10 00
Total, - - - - - -	$69 50

PROCEEDINGS.

Scotland Neck, N. C., Sept. 26, 1922.

FIRST DAY—MORNING SESSION.

Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association met at the above named place, at Shiloh Baptist Church, Moderator Rev. J. H. Wood presiding. Secretary being absent. Rev. L. N. Neal was requested to serve. Praise Services were conducted by Revs. Palmer Brewer and J. T. Johnson. Song 715. Scripture Lesson Roman 12th Chapter. Many fervent and earnest prayers were petitioned to the Master that this Session of the Association give us more inspiration for service than any in its history.

After the Praise Services the Moderator announced that he had received a telegram from Secretary, M. W. Williams stating that he missed his train and will be here in the afternoon. A motion prevailed that the program become the guidance of the Association. At this point the Constitution and the order of business was read, after which the delegates and messengers were enrolled.

The Moderator presented Dr. C. C. Sumerville to the Association. He made some interesting remarks on the benefit of reading colored news papers. After which we collected $7.95 afternoon. Evening Session $26.11.

FIRST DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Praise Service conducted by Revs. L. S. Hilliard and A. W. Ivery was spiritual and uplifting. After which the President announced the house ready for business. After which he called for the Minutes of the forenoon session, after the reading of the minutes a motion prevailed that they be adopted with necessary corrections.

Committee on finance was then appointed. Committee on resolutions and various committees were appointed. (See lists).

The time having arrived for the preaching of the Annual Sermon, Rev. J. W. Blacknall being absent on account of sickness. Rev. Dr. C. C. Sumerville of Portsmouth, Va., was invited by the Associaton to preach in his place. Rev. Sumerville preached an instructive and spiritual sermon. Subject: David's Spirit. Text I Samuel 17-46. Prayer by Rev. J. H. Martin. The following visitors were introduced, Revs. Scott, Brown and Jackson.

FIRST DAY—EVENING SESSION.

The Devotional Services were conducted by Revs. F. L. Bullock and D. D. Riddick. Rev. Bullock sang Hymn No. 100. Rev. Riddick read from the 2nd Chapter of Paul's Letters to Timothy. Prayer by Rev. S. Hilliard. The choir sung "I know he is my Shepherd." The Moderator announced the meeting open. Bro. Wm. Clapp gave a welcome address on behalf of the Sunday School. Welcome on behalf of the Missionary Society by Mrs. J. C. Melton. Welcome on the part of the church by the pastor, Rev. J. C. Melton. Solo by Miss Carrie T. Ward. Welcome on behalf of the Ministers by Rev. A. W. Ivey. Welcome on behalf of the Churches and Community by Rev. E. A. Taylor. On behalf of the Town by his honor the Mayor R. F. Coleman who gave us a very cordial welcome on behalf of the town in words well suited for the occasion. Response by Revs. P. A. Ivey and J. W. Blacknall. Solo by Miss Susie James The Moderator introduced Rev. J. S. Brown who preached a Doctrinal Sermon. His text was the 4th Chapter of Acts and a part of the 12th verse "Neither is the Salvation in any other. For there is no other name under Heaven given among men whereby we must be saved. Bro. Brown was at his best all seemed to be helped. Rev. Blacknall led in prayer. "Go preach by Gospel says the Lord" was sung by the audience, led by Rev. Martin. The Moderator asked that the next topic be defered, which was done. Bros. F. W. Davis and C. H. Lyons took a collection to the amount of $26.11. Adjournment.

SECOND DAY—MORNING SESSION.

After the Praise Service, the minutes of the previous Sessions were read and adopted. This Session was devoted to appointing the different Committees and the enrollment of delegates and messenger. (See list of Committee.)

SECOND DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

The Praise Service conducted by Revs. C. W. Ivey, Wm. Turner and C. C. Clements, was very ably done and enjoyed by all. The President at this point announced the meeting open and ready for business.

The minutes were read, received and adopted with the proper correction. The Moderator at this point introduced Rev. J. L. Ligon, Editor of the Union Reformer, Raleigh, N. C., who after expressing the pleasure it gave him to be with the Association. Enumerating the many things, we as baptist need, among them is more reading. He made it clear that men can not be properly informed upon the principles and workings of the donomination and the race. It was also proven that we can not unite upon certain aims unless you read.

Rev. Ligon made a strong and logical talk on our many responsibilities, which was well taken. Bro. M. W. Williams, Jr. was appointed reporter. Bro. B. L. Avant brought $5.00 and greetings from the Edgecombe Co., Sunday School Convention which was received with gratefulness. The report of the Trustee Board was, after some discussion recommitteed. Committee on New Churches reported. A motion to receive three of the New Churches prevailed. (See Report.)

It was by common consent, alloted the first thirty men of the Evening Session to the Woman's Auxiliary.

Mrs. Mebane representing the State Sunday School Convention in an able way, setting forth the objects viz: Ministerial, Education, Girls Training and Missions, mentioning also the Semi-Centenial Celebration urging the Association to give something worthwhile for mission. Rev. P. L. Boone of Weldon lifted the collection of $7.00 ($7.45 Given to Mrs. Mebane). Benediction by Rev. Thos. Jones.

SECOND DAY—EVENING SESSION.

The Devotional Services was a spiritual feast, as conducted by the Revs. J. T. Johnson, Jr. and W. G. Edmonds, with the assistance of the attractive music by the choir. The President called for the minutes which were read, received and adopted. The Women at this point took charge. (See Report.)

As He reasons righteousness, judgment and temperance; He said "go thy way, I'll call for you on a more convenient season". Subject: Christian Temperance or Self Control. The defination of temperance was defined from Gal. 51:22-23, by Rev. Geo. Edmonds. Temperance brings contentment in the home, clothes on the back and vigor in the body.

If you have those qualities refered to, you will neither be barren nor unfruitful, Gal. 5:10. If you would master, be temperate in all things I Cor. 8.9. Be not drunk with wine wherin is excess, Eph. 5:16. Appetite too, was shown to be the sin that caused Adam to fall and unless we control our appetite, we too will sin. Also dressing fine, gossiping chewing gum. Wine is a mocker and strong drink is raging whosoever is declined thereby is not wise.

Rev. Edmonds gave us a Scriptural, Logical and Spiritual Sermon which was enjoyed by a packed congregation.

Rev. C. Everett offered a fervent prayer, after which Rev. Bell led, "Since Jesus came into my Heart."

A Motion to elect officers came before the house, followed by an amendment offered by Rev. J. S. Brown, which amendment was carried. (See Amendment).

Prof. Anthony came forward and reported for the Trustee Board. The Treasurer reported. (See Reports.)

Bro. Brown took the chair. Rev. J. W. Blacknall the Secretary, after electing the following officers of the Association, excepting that Rev. J. H. Martin was elected Vice-President.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session.

Praise Services were conducted by Revs. J. T. Johnson and C. W. Ivey. The Association opened and the minutes were read, received and adopted.

Next came the Temperance Report. (See report) as adopted after discussions by Revs. A. C. Tillery, J. W. Blacknall, A. W. Ivey, R. A. Cheek, C. H. Ryan, L. N. Neal. Committee on Education reported. (See report).

The following were appointed as a Commission: Revs. Wood, Williams, J. S. Brown, J. W. Blacknall, R. A. Cheek, C. C. Johnson and C. P. Anthony.

Calling the roll of churches resulted in the following contributing: (See list).

Sister Olivia Alston made a strong plea for right living "Blest be the tie that bind", was sung. Prayer Rev. Amos Bell.

THIRD DAY—Evening Session.

The Association enjoyed a well conducted Praise Services by Revs. F. L. Bullock and Fred M. Davis. The President announced the meeting opened and ready for business The minutes were read, received and adopted.

Rev. I. S. Riddick came before the Association representing the Middle Ground Associatian. He offered to sell all they had at Parmele to this Association and express their willingness to join in and help us.

Committees on Obituary, Ordination, Resolution and Time and Place reported. (See report).

Rev. Jas. Edwards, Henrico, a blind man spoke and the Association gave him $10.28.

Committees on Sunday Schools and New Churches reported. (See report).

A letter from Rev. E. R. Noel with his annual fee was gratefully received.

A discussion concerning the conducting of churches which was very helpful. Those taking a part were; Revs. Melton, Blacknall, Tillery and others.

Eulogistic Services on the lives of the following brethren: Peter Darden, J. W. Clark, A. S. Patillo, Jas. Johnson, Jacob Alston, Thos. Daniel, Willie Weaver, Washington Lee and Joe Whitehead. Among those who spoke pathetically of the above brethren were: Revs. J. H. Martin, A. M. Ivey, ("Asleep in Jesus was sweetly sung,") L. S. Hilliard, C. P. Anthony, J. W. Blacknall, A. C. Tillery, A. M. Ivey, Mrs. Olivia Alston, Bros. E. W. Edmonds, Cary Alston, G. S. Alston and M. E. Martin interspersed here and there with words from the Moderator.

Rev. J. S. Brown offered a motion that this convention represent in the State Convention, motion carried. Rev. J. H. Martin made some timely remarks. Rev. Wood was elected as a delegate– all the other brothers shall be deleegates. Rev. Huff offered prayer. Adjourned.

REPORTS OF COMMITTEES.

COMMITTEE ON NEW CHURCHES

We, your Committee on New Churches beg to submit the following: we have examined the following Churches: Elm Grove, Sim, Wilson Co., N. C.; Calvary Baptist, Wilson, Wilson Co., N C. and Jerico Baptist, Rocky Mount, Nash Co., N. C., and found them in gospel order

We humbly submit this for your consideration.

Cary Alston
Jimmie Vincent
W. M. Miles
Bro. Mager Durham
Bro. S. Goode
Rev. C. W. Ivey
Sam Pittman
Joseph McGee
Rev. Peter C. Davis
Bro. Jack Mitchell
Bro. S. G. Thomas
A. D. Archer
W. H. Crosson
E. D. Williams
Rev. Samuel Munly
Rev. I. H. Spruill
Rev. Jake Whitakers
Committee

COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS.

We, your Committee on Sunday Schools beg leave to report the following:

That all Superintendents, Teachers and Officers be consistent members of the church, and have a good report. We further recommend that all Pastors supervise their Sunday Schools as much as is in their power. We further recommend that all our schools use only Baptist literature, and that all schools belonging to this Association should send $5.00 to the Association every year for educational purposes.

We, your Committee on Sunday Schools recommend the present standing report.

Respectfully submited,

M. W. Williams
Spencer Adams
J. W. Lucas
Philip Williams
Blake Williams
C. H. Ryan
Rev. Burt Moore
Bro. Wm. Turner
D. D. Cooper
F. L. Bullock
Parham Brewer
T. W. Gardner
H. Northington
H. C. Cofield
Bro. Ed Scott
Rev. P. L. Boone
Committee

COMMITTEE ON OBITUARIES.

We, your Committee on Obituaries beg leave to report the following: We find since the sitting of our last Association that it pleased the Lord to call from labor to reward, Deacons Peter Derdon,

J. W. Clark, Washington Lee, A. S. Patillo and James Johnson, all of which we humbly submit for your Eulogistic Services.

Rev. H. Drake	J. T. Johnson
H. H. Hall	A. C. Tillery
Chas. Pierce	D. D. Harrill
Aaron Andleton	S. P. Shields

J. H. Houston Committee

COMMITTEE ON ORDINATION.

We, your Committee on Ordination, after examining Bro. I. D. Scott and finding him unprepared, we recommend him to further studies Committee

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

Whereas we the Committee on Education realize the great need of Christian Education among our people, and we are all alive to our responsibilities.

We recommend united efforts along every line of christian endeavor to develop a stronger Christian Character in our boys and girls. We recommend a Commission for Co-operation be appointed who will try to cooperate with as many schools as they think feasable, who will consolidate into one great Institution in Eastern North Carolina for our boys and girls. We farther recommend that the Ministers and membership of the Neuse River Institute renew their obligations and allegence to the Neuse River Trustee Board, of the Institution of this Association.

J. S. Brown, Chairman
L. N. Neal, Secretary

Committee

COMMITTEE ON NEW CHURCHES.

We, your Committee on New Churches beg to submit the following: we have investigated the matter concerning the North End Baptist Church of Rocky Mount, Edgecomb Co. N. C., Rev. J. W. Lucas Pastor, we recommend that this church be turned back and get right with their church and pastor and make their report at the first meeting of the Ministerial Board.

Respectfully submited, Committee

Whereas we have listened to an address from the Principal of the Neuse River Institute, at Weldon, N. C., which filled our hearts with joy as he talked to us by the way of the solution to the very difficult problem. And whereas we note his key note was co-operation. Therefore, be it resolved that a committee be appointed from this body to meet with similar bodies in Eastern North Carolina, wherever making an effort to maintain a Secondary School.

Respectfully,

J. S. Brown.

C. P. ANTHONY'S REPORT.

Report of C. P. Anthony, Treas., Neuse River Institute since Oct. 1, 1921.

1921		
Oct. 1, Received of Treas. M. E. Martin	$	$250 00
Oct. 1, Paid Pierce-Whitehead Hwd. Co.	36 07	
Oct. 1, Paid Weldon Fur. Co., G. W. Penny's acct.	39 45	
Oct. 1, Paid G. W. Mitchell, Gro	175 00	
Oct. 1; Paid Willey-Moore Hwd. Co	10 15	
Nov. 1, Paid G. W. Mitchell, Gro	45 13	
Nov. 2, Received of H. H. Arrington, Timber		41 83
Nov. 13, received of M. W. Williams, R. R. rent		10 00
Nov. 13, Paid M. W. Williams, Brd. Exp	3 50	
Dec. 8, Paid Prof. L. W. Neal, Tuition	200 00	
1922 Received of Tres. M. E. Martin		263 71
Apr. 19, Received Rev. W. P. Purnel, U. Funds		21 48
Apr. 19, Paid Rev. W. P. Purnell, Expenses	9 48	
Apr. 19, Paid Rev. P. L. Boone, ad for teacher	6 50	
Apr. 19, Paid Insurance on Building	70 00	
Apr. 19, Received of D. Clanton, rent and house		26 00
Sept. 11, Paid Sec'y for Institutes indebtness	125 00	
Balance brought forward		127 18
	$720 28	$740 20
Sept. Balance in Treas.		$19 92

TREASURER'S REPORT.

1921		
Sept. 27, Amount Received		$161 29
Sept. 29, Disbursements	$147 00	
Sept. 29, Pd. Treas., overdrawn	40 30	
Oct. 1, Pd. C. P. Anthony	250 00	
Oct. 1, Pd. Mrs. Mebane Piano	195 28	
Oct. 17, Donated to Rev. Clement	15 00	
Oct. 17, Pd. C. P. Anthony	263 71	
Oct. 27, Pd. Rev. J. W. Wood, rep. state con	35 00	
1922		
May 13, Pd. for Minutes and dist	90 00	
	$1,036.29	
Balance in Treas		$ 25 00

O.K., F. L. Bullock, Auditor. M. E. Martin, Treas.

Scotland Neck, N. C., Sept. 29, '22.

I, your Committee on Treasure's Report of Neuse River Association beg leave to report as follows: I find the figures and recept. submited to the Association to be correct

Your humble servant,

F. L. Bullock, Auditor.

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE.

We your Committee on Temperance beg leave to submit the following report: Whereas intemperance is doing so much harm to our churches, our sunday schools and our homes and unfitting so many of that quality that is due to christians, therefore we recommend that no Minister, Deacon, Sunday School Superintendent or Teachers should be worthy of christian leadership who indulges in strong drink. We further recommend that no church should hold a member in good standing who indulges in strong drink

Respectfully submitted,

T. T. Thomas — Rev. C. C. Clemons
Andrew Jones — H. C. Cofield
Geo. H. Hinton — J. R. Clanton
E. L. Arrington — Committee

COMMITTEE ON TIME AND PLACE.

We, your Committee on Time and Place submit the following report: Whereas our sister church, Eastern Star of Tarboro, N. C., has asked the next sitting of this Association. We recommend that this Association accept the invitation and meet with the said Eastern Star Church, Tuesday after the 4th Sunday in September 1823.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. J. T. Johnson, Chairmen — C. C. Johnson, Secretary
J. Harris — W. M. Smith
E. V. Harring — N. D. Winsted
Westly Revis — James Williams
N. T. Edwards — Rev. Moses Johnson
Jno. Simmons — Rev. Amos Bell
Rev. W. A. Williams — Committee

FROM VARIOUS CHURCHES.

September 27, 1922

Received from various Churches, Unions and Old Folks the sum of $295.00.

M. E. Martin — E. W. Edwards
F. W. Davis — Wm. Hamilton
P. B. Bullock — Committee

Received from Collections	$ 97 26
Received from Representation Fees	295 00
Total Cash	$392 26
Collections not received	123 93
Total Collected	$516 19
	49 00
Total Collected from all Sources	$565 19

RESOLUTIONS.

We, your Committee on Resolutions beg to submit the following report: Whereas the Neuse River Association is a christian organization, this organization is the chief organization in the world and should set a standard of right and righteousness for all other organizations. Therefore be it resolved since we have been so hardily and cordially cared for and such provisions made in such christ like spirit, they seemed not to be profiting and speculating, but providing for the delegates. Therefore be it resolved we extend to them a cordial vote of thanks for their kind hospitality shown to all while we are here in your lovely homes. We also recommend that all other churches known as Baptist Churches do like wise.

Respectfully submitted,
L. S. Hillards J. T. Johnson
W. T. Boseman G. S. Alston
Harty Powell F. W. Warsley
Rev. G. G. Edmonds Matt Davis
Cary Whitaker Committee

MINISTERIAL BOARD.

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met with St. Peter's Baptist Church, Weldon. N. C., Oct. 26, 1922. The President in chair. Rev. J. H. Martin was called on to conduct the devotionals. Rev. Martin sang, "Am I a Soldier of the Cross", read the 5th chapter of Galations. Prayer was offered by Rev. C. Pierce. Sang hymn 454.

The President then made some very timely remarks, and stated why the board was called. The minutes of last meeting not being here, so this work was left over until a later date.

A motion prevailed that a committee be appointed to meet and approve the minutes and other work. The Ministerial Board was made the committee. The following named brethren were appointed to preach in the next Association: Annual Sermon, Rev. J. W. Blacknall; Doctrinal Sermon, Rev. J. C. Melton; Missionary Sermon, Rev. Sherman Pittman; Educational Sermon, Rev. J. H. Martin; Temperance Sermon, Rev. L. N. Neal. A motion then prevailed that twelve hundred minutes of the last sitting of the Association be printed. On motion Revs. J. W. Wood, M. W. Williams and J. W. Blacknall be printing and distributing committee.

Corresponding Messengers: Reedy Creek Association, Rev. C. Pierce; Bethany, Rev. J. W. Wood; Old Eastern, Rev. L. N. Neal; Shiloh No. 1, Rev. W. P. Purnell; Shiloh No. 2. Rev. Amos Bell: Beulah, Rev. J. S. Brown; East Roanoke, Rev. J. C. Melton; Bear Creek, Rev. T. V. Foster; Wake Baptist, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Johnson District, Rev. J. W. Wood; Pee Dee, Rev. J. S. Brown: Rowan, Rev. J. H. Martin; Middle Ground, Rev. J. L. Melton and Bro. M. E. Martin. National Convention, Revs. J. W. Wood, J. S. Brown. Lot Carey Convention, Revs. J. W. Wood, J. W. Blacknall, J. S. Brown and others. Rev. W. P. Purnell Missionary reported showing that he had raised $41.83, (see report). On motion all members of this Association shall be delegates to the Baptist State Convention. On motion an appropriation of $35.00 be sent to the Convention, including delegates fees. Adjourned to meet at the call of the President. Prayer by Rev. Melton.

The Ministerial and Trustee Board met in joint session at St. Peter's Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C., Nov. 17, 1922, the meeting was called to order by the President. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. C. Pierce and Jake Whitaker Meeting was then opened for business. A letter was read from the Secretary, Bro. M. W. Williams, Jr., stating that he regretted very much that he could not be present.

The President then make some remarks in regards to the irregularity of Union No. 2, of Neuse River Association, after which Rev. C. Price stated that the Union had been changed, and the President, Rev. C. W. Ivey joined in with the change. Rev. W. H. Willie stated that all churches closed their doors against the Neuse River Union, and they were compelled to change their name, in order to find a home On motion a committee of five were appointed to meet with the officers of Union No. 2 and investigate the matter and report their findings to the Board in its next regular meeting. The following persons were appointed: Revs. J. W. Blacknall, C. Pierce, J. S. Brown, J. W. Wood, S. C. Melton and Bro. R. A. Cheek.

The work of the Trustee Board was then taken up. The following brethren paid their annual fees, Revs. Thos. Bellamy and Harold Benjamin, 50c each. On motion one hundred and fifty dollars ($150) be allowed to settle the account against the school and two dollars ($2.00) railroad fare for Rev. J. S. Brown. Adjoured to meet at the call of the President. Prayer by Rev. J. S. Brown.

Rev. J. W. Wood, President.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Acting Sec'y

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association and the Trustee Board of Neuse River Institute met in a joint session May 2, 1923, in the First Baptist Church of Weldon N. C. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. J. C. Melton and F. L. Bullock. The President made some very timely remarks and announced the house in order for business.

Only a few members of the Board being present, it was agreed to proceed with the work as far as possible. The report of the Special Committee was made (see report). After hearing brother M. W. Williams statement, Rev. F. L. Bullock stated why his name was added to the bogus Union. He also stated that as soon as he learned the union had been changed, he was no longer a member of it. That he is not against the Association.

A motion prevailed that the officers of the above named union be notified to meet with the Joint Board in its next meeting to give reason why they changed the name and work of the Union which was set apart by the Asssociation.

A charge was brought against Rev. A. T. Thomas by Rev. J. W. Wood, that he (Thomas accused him (Wood) of not reporting the amount of sixty ($60) dollars, turned over to him (Wood) by Thomas, charge being made by Rev. Thomas at the Neuse River Association at Battleboro, N. C.

On motion Rev. Thomas be notified to meet the Ministerial Board in its next meeting to clear up the charge made by him against Rev. Wood, if not, action will be taken in the matter. Adjourned to meet Tuesday after Second Sunday in May 1923 in the First Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C. Benediction by Rev. W. Purnell.

Rev. J. W. Wood, President.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Acting Sec'y

The Ministerial and Trustee Boards of the Neuse River Association met in joint session May 15th 1923 in the First Baptist Church of Weldon, N. C.

The President called the house to order. Devotionals were conducted by Rev. J. S. Brown. The President delivered a very timely address, after which he stated the object of the meeting. The roll of membership was called. A full quorum was present. The Board proceeded to business.

A letter was read from Bro. Cary Alston stating he was sick and unable to attend the meeting and asking the prayers of the Brethren. The brethren bowed their head in secret prayer for a few minutes after which prayer was led by Rev. J. C. Melton. The minutes of the last days sitting of the Association were read and approved.

The Committee which were appointed to investigate the matter pertainining to the Bogus Union reported their findings. After a very lengthly discussion of same, a motion prevailed that a committee be appointed on ways and means of getting together and bringing the Union in Harmony with the Neuse River Association. The following brethren were appointed as committee to meet the Union at Hill's Chapel the Fifth Saturday in July 1923. Committee Revs. J. S. Brown, J. C. Melton, Geo. G. Edmonds, J. W. Blacknall and Bro. Robt. N. Boone.

The charge against Rev. A. T. Thomas by Rev. J. W. Wood was taken up. Rev. Thomas pleaded not guilty after a very lengthly discussion by different brethren, a motion prevailed that the case against Rev. Thomas be dropped on account of insufficient evidence. There being no other business at present, the Board adjourned to meet at the call of the President. Closed with prayer by Bro. F. W. Davis.

Rev. J. W. Wood, President.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Acting Sec'y

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1 Devotional Exercises.
2 Reading the Constitution and Rules of Order.
3 Enrolling the names of Messengers.
4 Appointment of Committees to-wit:—On hours of Meeting and Adjourning; Committee on Finance; Committee on Temperance; Committee on Education.
5 Report of Treasurer.
6 Report of Ministerial Board.
7 Appointment of Committee on Time and Place.
8 Report of Various Committees.
9 Election of Officers.
10 Report of Board of Trustees.
11 Discussion of Various Topics Relative to Church Work.

RULES OF ORDER.

1 The Association shall be opened and closed with prayer.

2 Not more than one person shall speak at once, who shall rise and address the Moderator by the word "Brother".

3 The person thus speaking shall not be interrupted until he is through, unless he is out of order.

4 The person speaking shall strictly adhere to the subject and shall in no wise reflect on the person who spoke before, but shall state the case so as to give his ideas.

THE CONSTITUTION.

Article 1 The Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association. Its object shall be to promote the spread of the Gospel of Jesus Christ both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association. To provide a religious training for our youth. The officers shall be a President, Vice-President, Treasurer, Auditor, Recording and Corresponding Secretary, who shall be elected annually.

Article 2 This Association shall be composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of annual and life members---annual members by payment of one dollar annually, and life members by the payment of five dollars, shall be entitled to seats.

Article 3 Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excommunicated, those deceased, and the number of Sabbath School scholars since last Associations.

Article 4 The members chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a Baptist Church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members, and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another minister's church, thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastors, shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

Article 5 Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messenger, and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from this Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted the request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, their or its connection with this Association shall cease.

Article 6 Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this Association, and shall send from one to two messengers, and shall send funds to this Association according to the rules laid down in the minutes. No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Article 7 Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the Association, whether it shall be debated or not.

Article 8 This Association shall furnish churches with the minutes of this Association. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Association.

Article 9 We believe it necessary to have an Associational fund to pay the expenses of the Association; therefore each church belonging to the Association is required to pay the amount which shall be designated by the Association at its session.

Article 10 The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its sittings represent themselves in this Association.

Article 11 This Association shall have power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

Article 12 This Association shall ordain no person to preach the Gospel who does not possess the qualifications laid down in the Scriptures by St. Paul, and who cannot read understandingly and write legibly. The churches are required to adopt the same rule in licensing applicants.

Article 13 The Association shall have power to adjourn to any future time and place thought most convenient to the churches.

Article 14 This Association shall appoint a Ministerial Board consisting of nine or more members subject to the call of the President of the Association with the Secretary of the Asssociation as Secretary of the Board whose duty it shall be to carry out the unfinished work of the Association when the Association is not in session, and whatever other duties relating to the protection of the Associational work.

Article 15 The Constitution is subject to alteration by a two-thirds vote of the Association.

Resolved that the Association hereafter for the purpose of knowing the Ordained Ministers in its bounds furnish the credentials to Ordained Ministers in printed form, filled out by the President and Secretary, and the price to be paid for them be 50 cents.

A. J. Jackson.

Official Roster of Woman's Auxiliary

OF

Neuse River Association

President	Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon
Vice.President	Mrs. J. Peebles, Garysburg
Rec. Secretary	Mrs. Maggie Lee Hill, Battleboro
Cor. Secretary	Mrs. L. M. Mebane, Rocky Mount
Treasurer	Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon
Auditor	Mrs. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount

COUNTY PRESIDENTS

Mrs. S. A. Stovall	Nash
" J. H. Martin	Nash
" C. B. Sessoms	Nash
" Cora Odom	Edgecombe
" Mrs. Victoria Hale	Halifax
" Annie Whitfield	Wilson
" Josephine Peebles	Northampton
" Hattie Bynum	Northampton

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. C. P. Anthony, Chairman
" C. B. James
" J. S. Brown
" M. E. Clanton

Mrs. Jane Richard
Mrs. L. V. Mebane
Mrs. J. W. Wood
Mrs. J. Peebles

UNION OFFICERS

President	Mrs. Cora Odom
Vice-President	Mrs. Nettie Townsend
Secretary	Mrs. Maggie Perry
Treasurer	Mrs. S. A. Stovall
Cor. Secretary	Mrs. L. V. Mebane

HALIFAX COUNTY FIELD WORKERS

President	Mrs. Bettie F. Pittman
Vice-President	Cora L. Lyon

MINUTES

The Seventh Annual Session of the Woman's Auxiliary was called to order by the Vice-President, Sister Josephine Peebles, of Garysburg, N. C.

FIRST DAY—EVENING SESSION.

At 8:00 P. M. the meeting was opened with prrise service conducted by Sisters Mariah Demery and Annie Whitfield. Brief remarks were made by the Vice-President and Sister Mebane. Collection was then taken which amounted to $6.15. Closing hymn, "God be with you till we meet again." Benediction was announced and we adjourned until Saturday morning.

SECOND DAY—MORNING SESSION.

The Second Day Morning Session was opened with praise service conducted by Sisters Lockhart and Peebles. Several helpful testimonials were made by some of our spiritual workers. Owing to the absence of both Presidents Friday, the greater part of the business was carried over until Saturday. The report of the delegates was now heard, all of which seemed to be still holding up their arms for the Neuse River Association. The most splendid address was delivered by Mrs. Pearl Arrington of the First Baptist Church, Enfield N. C., Mrs. Frances Bailey of New Bethel Church and Mrs. Carrie Lyon of St. Paul Baptist Church, Enfield, N. C. Responses by Miss Emma Walden, Mrs. E. M. Wood and Josephine Peebles. Stiring remarks was made by Rev. T. O. Bryant. General discussion, "what shall be done with the Neuse River Institute?" led by Mrs. Peebles, followed by Mesdames Hunter, Pittman and others. Responsive remarks by Corresponding Secretary. Announcments were made, the body adjourned until the afternoon session. Collection, $2.00.

SECOND DAY—AFTERNOON SESSION.

Saturday afternoon session was opened with praise service conducted by Mesdames Frances Bailey and Dora Stewart. Remarks from Prof. F. W. Pulley of Enfield, N. C. The meeting was opened for business, the minutes of the morning session were read. Laudable reports was heard from Mrs. Hill, Sunshine Band organizer of Battleboro, N. C., and Miss McDonald of Scotland Neck, N. C. The report of the Committee on Temperance, report Committee on Finance and Place was that the Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association meet at Scotland Neck, N. C., next September on Friday before the third Sunday. The Committee on Officers and report of the Treasurer of $22.00 were received and adopted. Encouraging remarks by Mrs. Smith of Enfield, N. C. There being no further business, collection was taken and the meeting was turned over to the W. U. C. Circle and S. S. Bands. Collection 60c.

SUNDAY MORNING—Sunday School.

Sunday School turned over to the Auxiliary. Lesson taught by Bro. Cain. Collection turned over to Miss Haggins, President of W. I. C. $2.60.

SUNDAY—Morning Session.

At 11:30 A. M., praise service conducted by Bro. Isaac Bailey, Scripture Lesson read by Bro. Nicholson, 19 Psalms, after praise service Mrs. Mebane came before the Auxiliary and introduced the President of the Auxiliary, Mrs. J. W. Wood who delivered her annual address. It was moved and seconded the President's address be received, it was carried. Then Bro. Bullock was introduced to the Auxiliary, he preaced a very stiring sermon from 54th chapter 2 verse of Isiah. Subject, "Lengthen their Accord to Stronger Estate." Collection taken up by Sisters Mary Reed and Frances Bailey, the amout $13.00. Mrs. L. V. Mebane came before the Auxiliary and asked for a collection for Mrs. Bessie Sawyer to get her an invalid chair, amount collected $11.21.

SUNDAY—Evening Session.

Praise service conducted by Sisters Martha Braswell and Whitfield, Scripture reading the 65th Psalms. Prayer by Bro. Sandy Lyons. Hymn, "Down at the Cross." Sermon by Rev. Nicholson, Text Hebrew 10 Chapter and 12-14 Verse. The S. S. Band conducted by Mrs. Maggie Lee Hill of Battleboro gave to Mrs. Bessie Sawyer on her invalid chair $1.00, collected for the night $20.50. Miss Rosa McDonald sang, collection taken up for her amounted to $8.50. Miss Waldon read the resolutions, it was moved and seconded that they be received and adopted. Closing benediction by Rev. Bullock.

ROLL OF DELEGATES.

Mrs. Hettie Clark, Shiloh	
Miss Rosa McDaniel	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Miss Emma Walen, Roanoke Salem	Garysburg
Mrs. F. W. Hunter, First Baptist	Enfield
Mrs. Mittie Dancy, First Baptist	Enfield
Mrs. Millie Lockhart, Roanoke Chapel	Garysburg
Miss Louise Jones, Roanoke Chapel	Garysburg
Mrs. Cora Odom, First Baptist	Battleboro
Mrs. B. B. Pittman, First Baptist	Enfield

Mrs. Mariah Demery, St. Peter's	Weldon
Mrs. Frances Bailey, New Bethel	Enfield
Mrs. Carrie L. Lyon	
Mrs. Mollie Dickens	
Mrs. Lucy Harper, St Paul	Enfield

MEMBERSHIP ROLL

Miss Emma Walden, Garysburg	25
Julia Tillery, Enfield	25
Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon	25
Pearl Arrington Enfield	25
Victoria Hale, Halifax	25
B. B. Pittman, Enfield	25
L. B. Mebane, Rocky Mount	25
Millie Lockhart, Garysburg	25
Hattie Clark, Scotland Neck	25
Miss Rosa McDaniel, Scotland Neck	25
Mrs. Mollie Dickens, Enfield	25
F. W. Hunter, Enfield	25
Frances Bailey	25
Dora Stewart	25
Cora Odom, Battleboro	25
Martha Braswell, Battleboro	25
Lucy Harper, Enfield	25
Bertha Bullock, Enfield	25
Tyer Whitaker, Enfield	25
Hattie Hountion, Enfield	25
Geneva Hountion, Enfield	25
Maggie L. Hill, Battleboro	25
Amount received annual dues	$6.75

DOLLAR ROLL OF AUX. AND NEUSE R. S. S.

Sister Martha A. Braswell	$1 00
" B. B. Pittman	1 00
" Mary Demery	1 00
" Lucy Harper	1 00
" Hattie Clark	1 00
" Josephine Peebles	1 00
" Carrie Lyons	1 00
" Annie Whitfield	1 00
" Frances Bailey	1 00
" Millie A. Lockhart	1 00
" Cora Odom	1 00
" L. V. Mebane	1 00

ANNUAL DUES

Mrs. Josephine Peebles, Garysburg	25
Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon	25
Mrs. C. L Lyon, Enfield	25
Miss Mittie Dancy, Enfield	25
Mrs Margaret Jones, Battleboro	25
Mrs. Anna Whitfield, Elm City	25
Miss Emma Walden, Garysburg	25
Miss Julia Tillery, Enfield	25
Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon	25
Mrs. Pearl Arrington, Enfield	25
Mrs. Victoria Hale, Halifax	25
Mrs. B. B. Pittman, Enfield	25
Mrs. L. V. Mebane, Rocky Mount	25
Mrs. Millie Lockhart, Garysburg	25
Mrs. Hettie Clark, Scotland Neck	25
Miss Rosa McDaniel, Scotland Neck	25
Mrs. Mollie Dickens, Enfield	25
Mrs. F. W. Hunter, Enfield	25
Mrs. Frances Bailey, Enfield	25
Mrs. Dora Stewart Enfield	25
Mrs. Cora Odom, Battleboro	25
Mrs. Martha Braswell, Battleboro	25
Rev. T. O. Bryant, Windsor	$1.00
Mrs. Maggie Hill, Battleboro	25
Collection	$6.50
Mrs. Ella Sandlin, Enfield	50
Mrs. Mary Reed, Bricks	25
Miss Hattie Hountion, Enfield	25
Miss Geneva Hountion, Enfield	25

ANNUAL FEES

Sister Lucy Harper	25
" Bertha Bullock	25
" Lyer Whitaker	25
" Hattie Hountion	25
" Geneva Hountion	25

FINANCIAL REPORT OF CORRESPONDING SECRETARY

To Woman's Auxiliary Neuse River Association, Enfield, N. C.

Rec'd from 1st. B., Enfield--Mrs. B. Pittman	$	2 00
" " Sunshine Band, Battleboro		1 50
" " Crowells Cross Roards Circle--V. L. Hale		1 00
" " 1st. B., Elm City--Ann Whitfield		1 00
" " 1st. B., Battleboro--Cora Odom		8 05

" " St. Paul, Enfield--Carrie Lyon and Lucy Harper delegates	5 00
" " 1st. B., Scotland Neck--Hettie Clark and Miss Rosa McDonald delegates	5 00

NO. CIRCLES REPRESENTED 7

Amount sent in by Circles	$ 33 95
Collections Friday Night	6 15
" Saturday morning	2 00
" Saturday evening	2 95
" Sunday morning	25 21
" Sunday evening	20 55
Annual Dues	6 50
W. I. C. Circle	8 02
Total Collected	$105 33
Disbursed	51 50
Balance	$ 54 62

FINANCE

Friday evening collection	$ 6 15
Saturday morning collection	2 00
Saturday evening collection	60
Annual Dues	6 50
Sister Hall	75
" Whitfield	70
" Whitfield selling President's Address	4 15
Treasurer has	22 00
Sunday Morning Session, Sunday School	2 60
Sunday Morning Session	13 00
	20 05
For Mrs. Bessie Sawyer	11 21
For Miss Rosa McDonald	8 50
At the Neuse River Association for Sister Martin	

We regret to say that the list for the dollar money at the N. R. A. is in the hands of the Corresponding Secretary and will be read at the next meeting of the Association and Auxiliary.

RALLY MONEY

Mr. Duberry	$1 00
Mrs. J. Peebles	1 00

COMMITTEE ON OFFICERS

We, your Committee on Officers beg leave to make the follwing report, whereas we agreed that the officers remain as they are, except Sister Tallie, we insert Sister Maggie Hill in her place, we further recommend that all the county remain as they are.

Cora Odom
Victoria Hale
Millie Lockhart Committee

COMMITTEE ON TIME AND PLACE

We, your Committee on Time and Place, beg to make the following report. The Shiloh Baptist Church of Scotland Neck, N. C., wish to extend a hearty welcome in their midst next September at the usual time.

Miss Rosa McDonald
Emma T. Walden
Mrs. Annie Whitfield Committee

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE

We, your Committee on Temperance, beg to submit the follow ing report. Whereas the church of God is considered the purest organization in the world, and the sisters of the church should be careful enough always to leave off strong drinks and should not let it be in their homes, we further recommend that all mothers should form a temperance circle in their home and teach their children the meaning of the word Temperance. Humbly submitted.

Mrs. Pearl Arrington
Mrs. Maggie Hill
Mrs. Margaret Jones Committee

CONSTITUTION

GOVERNING THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY, NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION.

PREAMBLE.

We, the Women within the bounds of the Neuse River Association feeling grateful to Almighty God for raising us from a life of servitude and degradation, and exalting us to Christian Womanhood where we are able to stand side by side with man, desiring to show our gratefulness first to God from whom all blessing flow, and to the great and grand old men of the Neuse River Association (although some have gone into the land beyond) we are struggling to do Missionary and Educational Work, by helping them to proselyte the great work undertaken, do adopt this Constitution.

ARTICLE I.---NAME

This Organization shall be known as the Woman's Auxiliary to the Neuse River Association.

ARTICLE II.---OBJECT

The Object of the Auxiliary shall be permanently to assist in the Educational Work of the Neuse River Institution at Weldon, and to do Home and Foreign Mission Work, through the Missionary and Educational Circles.

ARTICLE III.---MEMBERS

The membership shall be represented by annual and life representation. Any Missionary or Educational Circle, Union, Children's Sunshine Band may be represented in this Auxiliary by paying $1.00 per delegate. Any woman in good standing in any regular Missionary Baptist Church may become a member by paying 25 cents annually, a life member by paying $2.50 at one payment.

ARTICLE IV.---OFFICERS

Officers shall be a President, Vice-President at large, one County Vice-President, Recording Secretary, Assistant Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Auditor, Treasurer and Advisory Board.

ARTICLE V.---DUTIES OF OFFICERS

The President shall preside over the meetings of this body and see that the objects of the organization are strictly adhered to. At her absence the Vice-President at large shall serve. The President and Corresponding Secretary sign all orders on Treasurer. The County Vice-President shall organize Missionary and Educational Circles in their respective Counties by appointing District Vices to assist them where necessary, and collect money for the Auxiliary. Every quarter they shall report to the Corresponding Secretary, sending her names of Church and Society, also name of President and Secretary of Circle organized and amount of money collected. The traveling expenses of these workers must be paid out of funds collected. The Convention will not be responsible for their expenses. The District President must report monthly to their County President, and she to the Corresponding Secretary.

The Recording Secretary shall keep a strict and accurate record of the proceedings of the body, compile the minutes for the press, and see that they are in the hands of the Corresponding Secretary at least three months after the adjourning of the Auxiliary.

The Corresponding Secretary shall keep in touch with every County and District President and Missionary Circle by visiting their respective fields as often as necessary, she shall organize Circles where none exists, keep up the regular correspondence, and give general information and cooperation when necessary. She must make annually at each session of the Neuse River Association a financial and general report of all work done by her and the Convention during the year, turn over all money for the Neuse River Institute to them, and the same must appear in the minutes of the Neuse River Association. The postage and traveling expenses ot the officers shall be furnished by the Board.

The Auditor shall audit the accounts of Corresponding Secretary and Treasurer.

The Treasurer shall receive all money belonging to this body from the Corresponding Secretary who shall furnish receipt for same when done.

The Advisory Board shall consist of twelve members, comprising the general officers of the Auxiliary, three members at large and three from the general Board.

ARTICLE VI.---AMENDMENT

The Constitution may be amended only at any regular session, provided notice has been given the year previous. Two-thirds membership must be present.

TIME AND PLACE

The Time and Place must be governed by the General Body.

ORDER OF BUSINESS

1. Opened by Devotional Exercises, closed by Benediction and Prayer.
2. Enrollment of Delegates.
3. Appointing Committees on Hours of Meeting and Adjournment. On Finance. On Temperance. On Resolutions. On New Circles.
4. Annual Address by President.
5. Report of Various Committees.
6. Report of Treasurer and Auditor.
7. Report of County and District Presidents.
7. Report of Executive Board.
9. Report of Corresponding Secretary.
10. Ehoes from Delegates.
11. Discussions.

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	PASTORS AND POST OFFICES	CLERKS AND THEIR P. O.	CHURCH MESS
Jerusalem	Edgecomb	Wm Wiggins, Spring Hill	J C Philips, Whitakers	C H Lyons
St. James	Edgecombe	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	M G Marshal, Rocky Mount	I W Davis, W E Gay
Zion Hill	Northampton	L M McNair, Jackson	J W Doles, Margarettsville	L M McNair
Vaughan Chapel	Wilson	Geo Hinton, Tarboro, R 3	Riddick Webb, Elm City	L C Campbell
Mt. Hermon	Edgecombe	J E Williams, Rocky Mount	Nick Lucas, Rocky Mount	
Cherry Chapel	Wilson	Geo Hinton, Tarboro, R 3	Mary Lawrence, Elm City	Frank Moore, Elm
New Bethel	Halifax	G G Edmonds, Halifax	Leah Whitakers, Enfield, Box 281	H C Cofield
Washington Branch	Edgecombe	G H Hinton, Tarboro, R 3	Hattie Williams, Fountain	E D Williams
Olive Chapel	Nash	Geo Hinton, Tarboro, R 3	Mary Wright, Sharpsburg	Walter Whitney
Galilee	Halifax	Richard Cooper, Widsor	D A Marrow, Tillery	N T Edmonds
1st. Baptist, Battleboro	Edgecombe	J W Wood, Weldon	Spencar Adams, Battleboro	Cary Whitakers, S
Morningston, Battleboro	Edgecombe	W H Walker, Warsaw	Alston Pittman, Whitakers	J Philips, Battlebor
Anderson	Pitt	W W Williams, Hassell	J H Redmond, Marchfield	Jaffie Harris
Mt. Calvary, Enfield	Halifax	Richard Cooper, Windsor	Willis Smith, Enfield	W S Night
St. Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivory, Thelma	John T For, Enfield, R 2	Mat Davis
Red Hill	Edgecombe	J R Coel, Rocky Mount	J J Hart, Whitakers	D Reid
Roanoke Salem	Norththampton	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	A M Rice, Garysburg	R N Boone, E L Arr
Hickory View	Edgecombe	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	H Parker, Rocky Mount	P E Dickens
Jericho		J E Armstrong, Battleboro	Mary Hamalian	J E Armstrong
Leggett Chapel	Edgecombe	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Cora Avant, Whitakers	T V Foster
New Hope	Edgecombe	W B Burgges, Aurelian Springs	W Pervis, Battleboro	W Pervis
Neuse River, M & D Union	Edgecombe	Pres D Reid, Whitakers	W Pervis, Battleboro	D Reid
Smith's Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivey, Rosemary	Wm Smith, Halifax	Wm. Smith
Allen Grove	Halifax	C Pierce, Halifax	R B Pierce	J R Clanton, P Wlli
Pleasant Hill	Halifax		Wm Scott, Enfield	Dock Tannon, J Da
Mt. Hope, Jackson	Northampton	P C Davis, Warrington	Seddon Jeffrey, Jackson	J B Peoples, G W H
Parker's Chapel	Northampton		G H Johnson, Jackson	S L Farman
Carters Chapel	Halifax	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	H Powell, Rosemary	M E Martin, H Pow
Lebanon	Halifax	J R Stanbery, Halifax	R C Williams, Halifax, R 2	S M Mandly
Crowalls Cross Road	Halifax	McWickleson, Enfield	J J Johnson, Enfield	J J Johnson, C Pier
1st. Baptist	Halifax	P L Boone, Weldon	J H Boyd, Weldon	A Drewy, C P Anth
Shady Grove	Halifax	W T Edmonds, Weldon	Rebecca Davis, Tillery, Box 18	Miland Davis
Bethlehem, Seaboard	Northampton	P C Davis, Warrenton	S T Vassal, Jr., Seaboard	Robert Davis
West Union	Halifax	J T Johnson, Jackson	Martha Johnson, Weldon	J T Johnson
Mt. Zion, Margarettsville	Northampton	F L Bullock, Enfield	R P Ivey, Margarettsville	Anthony Lason
New Hope, Nashxille	Nash	A Bell, Enfield	Robert Ricks, Whitakers R 5	Robert Ricks
Jordan Hill	Warren	Benny Bullock	Mary George	T W Gardner, Blak
1st Baptist, Elm City	Wilson	N H Arrington, Enfield	Geo. Cooper, Elm City	Ned Winstead, Jam
Summon Grove	Northampton	O B Alston, Jackson	Willie Miller, Rosemary	I H Spruill, Rosema
Spring Hope, Nashville	Nash	F H Harrison, Nashville	McRicks, Wilson	Norman Battle
Sandy Fork	Wilson	E S Lucas, Elm City	B R Lucas, Wilson	E S Lucas
St. Luke	Edgecombe	D M Moore, Whitakers	Jerry Shaw, Battleboro	Louis Shaw
1st Baptist, Freement	Wayne	G H Bryant, Bowden	D R Davis, Fremont	C H Ryan
1st Baptist, Halifax	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	C C Johnson, Halifax	A Nollington, C C J
Daniel Chapel	Halifax	N Harrington	R J Copeland, Enfield	R J Capland
Morning Star	Edgecombe	R B Walston, Battleboro, R 1	Hattie Jenkins, Rocky Mount, R 6	W C Jenk'ns
Bethlehem	Edgecombe	P C Clark, Scotland Neck	P E Keys, Whitakers, R 4	John Tillery
Smith's Chspel	Halifax	H H Hall, Scotland Neck	J H Richard, Enfield	H H Hale
St. John, Elmore	Edgecombo	B J Tyson, Tarboro	Pertie Dunn	B J Tyson
Lovely Hill	Halifax	W T Edmond, Weldon	Mattie Dawson, Tillery	S Pittman
White Oak	Halifax	P A Ivey, Thelma	J W Wilkins, Ringwood	P A Ivey
Mark Chapel	Edgecombe	P H Hedgpeth, Castalia	D D Cooper, Rocky Mount	D D Cooper, R 4
1st Baptist, Gaston	Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	E W Edmonds, Henrico	E W Edmonds
Little Zion	Halifax	C H Baker, Tillery	J R Merritt, Halifax	J Magee
Hill Chapel	Northampton	Wm Turner, Jackson	H Demery, Garysburg	Mazor Durham
Patillo Chapel	Northampton	W A Viencent, Lawrenceville	A M Harrison, Elam	C C Clement, J Vin
1st Baptist, Enfield	Halifax	J R Coel, Whitakers	J Howington, Enfield	Isaac Smith
Tillery Chapel	Halifax	Wm Wiggins, Spring Hill	Paul R Jones, Tillery	R J Savage, Tillery
Cedar Creek	Halifax	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	J R Whitaker, Enfield	O D Archer
Ebenezar	Nash	W G Eemonds, Rocky Mount	Louis Pipr ens	W G Edmonds
Bethlehem	Nash	W G Edmonds, Emporia, Va, R 2	A B Lucas, Rocky Mount	W G Edmonds
Mt. Olive	Edgecombe	Henry Drake, Battleboro	Sallie Wright, Rocky Mount	Henry Drake
Sandy Fork	Nash	G W Cheek, Castalia	David Jones, Wilson	Athan Dean
Union Baptist	Edgecombe	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	Chas. Davis, Rocky Mount	Chas. Davis
Salem Chapel	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	Roberta Hines, Tarboro	Major Winton
Southern Grove	Johnson	C H Rhyne, Fremount	T C Richardson, Kinly	H Harrington
Zion Hill	Halifax	E A Taylor, Halifax	G S Alston, Halifax	G S Alston, C Alst
Hart's Chapel	Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Rocky Mount	M E Bullock, Rocky Mount	P B Bullock
Oak Grove	Northampton	W T Edmonds, Welden	E G Sykes, Garysburg	WB Prince, S Moo
Chestnut Grove	Halifax	W L Brown, Tillery	J H House, Tillery	R L Brown
Tar River M & D Union	Edgecombe	Geo Hinton, Tarboro	P B Bullock, Rocky Mount	E V Byrd
Eastern Star	Fdgecombe	C T Everett, Kelford	John Mayo, Tarboro	T Jones, A W Woo
Shiloh	Halifax	J C Melton, Scotland Neck	H H Arrington, Scotland Neck	P Shield, J Shield,
Brooks Chapel	Wilson	C W Ivey, Rosemary	Ella Blackman, Black Creek	C W Ivey
St. Petess, Weldon	Halifax	H H Hart, Tarboro	Walter Phram, Weldon	By Letter
Cool Spring	Northampton	J W Wood, Weldon	Rufus Ingram	James Squire
St. Stephen	Edgecombe	H H Hart, Rocky Mount	W T Harrell, Tarboro	H H Hart
St. John	Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W L Lyons, Rocky Mount, R 3	D G Gaylor, B T B
White Hill	Halifax	McKinlr Wickerson, Enfield	Edward Anderson, Weldon	Aaron Anderson
Union Grove	Wayne	E F Hooker, Lucoma	Daniel Richardson	J C Aycox
St. Paul	Halifax	J W Wood, Weldon	Undean Baker, Enfield	Andrew Jones
Shepherd Grove	Halifax	J D Whitfield, Weldon	J R Merritt, Weldon	Lucus Shurn
W. Weldon	Halifax	C W Ivey, Rosemary	Mamie Smallwood, Roeemary	J J Smallwoood
1st African Baptist	Wayne	Fred Davis, Wilson	Wm. Hamilton	Fred Davis, Wm.
St. Paul	Nash	E D Taylor, Wood	T L Harrison, Rocky Mount	T L Harrison, J H
St. Shiloh	Nash	I S Riddick, Parmele	L Harrison, Whitakers, R 2	Chas Williams
Mason Grove	Brunswick, Va	J E Huff, Henrico	Lovey Brown, Valentine	J H Mallory
Pleasant Hill	Halifax	D L Tillery, Rich Square	Dora Dancy, Scotland Neck	Chas. Dancy
St. Mark	Edgecombe	J A Whitaker, Enfield	H H Cutchin, Whitakers	J A Whitakers
Roanoke Chapel	Northampton	J A Whitaker, Enfield	M W Amos, Garysburg	Joseph Pittman
Little Hope	Nash	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Richard Hodges, Rocky Mount	E V Byrd
Roanoke Rapids	Halifax		J H A Ivey, Rosemary	T J Smallwood
Old Folks and O. Home	Wayne	Pres Fannie Whitley, Goldsboro	C A Whitley	By Letter
Mt. Zion	Nash	J S Brown, Rocky Mount	Thomas Haywood	T W Worsley, C C
Twilight	Halifax	M P Sweatt, Garysburg	J S White, Weldon	Joe Ruffin, T Thom
Calvary	Wilson	E D Joyner, Rocky Mount	C W Barnes, Wilson	E D Joyner
Elm Grove	Wilson	E D Joyner, Rocky Mount	Rachael Dozley	E D Joyner
Low Level	Edgecombe	B J Tyson, Tarboro	Mary E Stantely, Conetoe	By Letter

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-SEVENTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association

HELD WITH

The Eastern Star Baptist Church
TARBORO, N. C.

September 25, 26, 27th, 1923

The next Session Will be Held With The First African Baptist
Church, Goldsboro, N. C., Tuesday After the Fourth
Sunday in September, 1924.

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-SEVENTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association

22
HELD WITH

The Eastern Star Baptist Church
TARBORO, N. C.

SEPTEMBER 25, 26, 27th, 1923

The next session will be held with the First African Baptist
Church, Goldsboro, N. C., Tuesday after the fourth
Sunday in September 1924

OFFICERS

Moderator	J. W. Wood, Weldon
Vice-Moderator	J. H. Martin Rocky Mount
Secretary	M. W. Williams, Jr., Halifax
Corresponding Secretary	Alfred Wood, Tarboro
Auditor	F. F. Bullock, Enfield
Statiscian	Rev. A. C. Tillery, Norfolk
Treasurer	M. E. Martin, Thelma

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. W. Wood	Weldon
Rev. George G. Edmonds	Route 2, Halifax
Rev. J. S. Brown	Rocky Mount
Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg
Rev. J. C. Melton	Scotland Neck
Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
Rev. Peter Davis	Warrenton
Rev. C. W. Ivey	Rosemary
Rev. Amos Bell	Weldon
Rev. J. T. Johnson	Rosemary
Rev. A. C. Tillery	Norfolk

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. C. P. Anthony	Weldon
Bro. Cary Alston	Littleton
Bro. R. A. Cheek	Weldon
Bro. C. C. Johnson	Rocky Mount
Bro. M. E. Martin	Thelma
Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.	Halifax
Bro. Robt. N. Boone	Seaboard
Rev. J. C. Melton	Scotland Neck
Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
Rev. Lewis McNair	Jackson

ORDAINED MINISTERS

Ministers who paid their fees for 1923:

Revs. C. T. Everitt, Kilford; L. N. Neal, Ayden; Geo. Hinton, Tarboro, R 3, B 85; G. W. Beal, Jackson; Thos. H. Body, Rocky Mount; D. M. Rosser, Whitakers; R. H. Hinton, Tarboro,; W. G. Edmonds, North Emporia, Va., Box 125; Dock Laurence, Rocky Mount; M. H. Hill, Whitakers; D. L. Tillery, Jackson; Parham Brewer, Henrico; Bro. A. Drew; Revs. Elijah Jenkins, Sharpsburg; N. W. Nedwalston, Battleboro; E. R. Noel, Rocky Mount; W. B. Gathing, Weldon, R. B. Walston, Battleboro; B. M. Moore Enfield Rte; P. A. Hedgepeth, Castalia; W. M. Lynch, Whtakers; Peter Davis, Warrenton; C. H. Ryan, Lucama, R 3, B 4; H. H. Hart, Tarboro; W. H. Walker, Whitakers, R 3; Amos Bell, Weldon; E. Meachern, Scotland Neck; J. T. Johnson, Rosemary; W. L. Brown, Tillery; S. L. Evans, Rocky Mount; T. V. Foster, Rocky Mt.; Berry Powell, Tarboro; R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck; L. M. McNair, Jackson; W. S. Miller, Weldon; E. D. Joyner, Rocky Mount; J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount; A. C. Tillery, Rocky Mount; W. R. Shaw, Halifax; J. J. Edwards, Suffolk, Va.; E. A. Taylor, Scotland Neck; T. S. Sykes, Halifax; Dr. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg; Revs. O. B. Alston, Jackson; W. M. Turner, Jackson; Jackson Lyon, Rocky Mount, R 4, B 76; J. E. Huff, Henrico; M. W. Williams, Raleigh.

LICENTIATE PREACHERS

J. R. Rose, B. F. Stanton, Tillery; Rufus Battle, Enfield; William Clark, Scotland Neck; Baggie Thanes, Rocky Mount; A. L. Richards, Freemont, B 65; B. C. Fernell, J. H. Hill, Freemont; George King, Weldon; James Pittman, Whitakers; J. E. Williams, Rocky Mount; J. H. Arrington, Enfield; C. P. Ivery, Rosemary; Buitte Johnson, Rosemary; A. Farmer, Tillery; Dred Wimberly; Halle Brigman, Halifax; Arthur Haywood, William Huff Hapix; Rodger Johnson, Hapix.

PROCEEDINGS

Tarboro, N. C. Sept. 5, 1923

FIRST DAY—Morning Session

The Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association convened in its fifty-seventh annual session with the Eastern Star Baptist Church, Tarboro, N. C.

Rev. J. H. Hinton led in singing No. 345, "My God, the spring all my joy" etc. Rev. N. H. Arrington read for the scripture lesson, John 14th chapter, "Let not your hearts be troubled', etc. Prayer was then offered for the success of the Association by Rev. Hinton. Hymn No. 96, "Come Holy Spirit, Heavenly Dove with all thy quickening power," etc, led by Rev. N. H. Arrington. At this point Bros. Juno, Martin, Revs. Tyson, Wood, delighted our hearts with prayer and songs.

Rev. J. W. Wood, Moderator after a few preliminary remarks expressing thanks to Providence for allowing us to reassemble, the program was read and a motion prevailed to follow the program with one exception.

After enrolling messengers, Prof. T. S. Inborden was introduced and made a very forceful plea for the education of the youth. He also urged intelligent farming and invited each preacher and all to be present at the State Fair. Invitations were promised each minister. Revs. W. Beale and F. A. Martin lifted a collection of $8.50.

Bro. M. C. Peobles from Pine Grove, Jackson, N. C., came before the Association and with consent of the Association by motion and seconded the Piney Grove Church was given the right hand of fellowship; benediction was pronounced by Rev. J. C. Melton.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

Afte a very spiritual praise service conducted by Rev. McKinly Nicholson and F. L. Bullcck the president announced the meeting opened. The minutes were read, received and adopted. The following committees were appointed: New Churches, Finance, Sunday School, Obituaries, Ordination etc.

Rev. A. C. Tillery led in singing a hymn. Rev. A. W. Ivey prayed fervently for this meeting, for the preachers, officers, and for the minister who was to deliver the message. Hymn No. 385, "Far from my Heavenly Home.'_ Rev. J. W. Blacknall was next introduced to preach the Annual Sermon. After expressing regrets for not being present last year he took his text from Jeremiah 31:7, "Sing with joy," etc. "Oh Lord, Save Thy People the remnant of Israel." Subject: "The Salvation of the Church."

After a splendid introduction giving the history and surrounding conditions which caused Jeremiah to cry out "O Lord save Thy people," Rev. Blacknall went into the interpretation of the prophecy concerning the spiritual salvation of the church. His discourse was divided as follows:

Perils of the world and the church's non-conformity. He gave many illustrations showing the dangers to which it is subjected. Finally giving us a remedy.

2. Perils of Spiritual Apathy—The lack of church members giving spiritual experience; preachers leaving their churches too often. He urged them to stay with their people and preach regular; men seeking their own glory; lack of support for missions.

3. Perils of Secterian—That is, they are putting all their hope in being a member of a certain church, but not enough in being born anew.

The text includes a conviction that the prophet was not satisfied with conditions. If then we can be satisfied with the present conditions, we need not pray: "O Lord save thy people." Are souls saved? Are we doing mission work? Are we in earnest about the matter? These questons he propounded to us. Among the many illustrations on this point was that of Daniel waiting on the Lord and the Lord coming to his rescue. He showed that if the preacher would be strong among those whom he preached his life must be clean, and that God is expecting, yea, depending on all of us. Truly, the Association gave evidence of their individual hearts burning while he preached. Prayer was offered by Rev. W. L. Brown. The visitors introduced were: Rev. and Mrs. Amos Bell and Rev. H. L. Davenport, all of whom gave very encouraging words. Bros. Wm. Hines and R. B. Prince were asked to lift the collection which they did to the amount of $3.80; benediction by Rev. Fred M. Davis.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

The Association enjoyed a splendid praise service conducted by several brethren. The president announced the meeting opened. The minutes were read, received and adopted. The moderator introduced the pastor, Rev. C. T. Everitt,who had charge of a very splendid program making the Association welcome. The address by Hon. H. D. Harrison was good and much enjoyed. He said some nice things to us. Rev. Thurston on behalf of the churches, very good. Mrs. V. McWilliams on the part of the women made us welcome to work out plans for continuous service all the year around. Duet—Misses Mabel Leathers and Fannie Jordon. Solo, Mrs. M. M. Weston. On behalf of the business men by Bro. G. D. Garrett, very good; patronize your colored business men was very timely advice.

Bro. C. M. Dancey welcomed us on behalf of the races, very good; response was ably delivered by Rev. J. S. Brown. The moderator after introducing Rev. J. C. Melton sang "Nearer my God to Thee." Rev. Melton expressed his pleasure to be present, and took for subject: "The doctrine of man's existence," Acts 17:28, "For in Him we live and have our being." Very clearly did he prove that all we are, all we do and all we hope to do is dependent upon God. We can only understand in proportion as we recognize God as the God of Gods and Lord of Lords. With all that man has done he has onl ydone in proportion to hairs breath. Man is always a school boy. Well did he illustrate how little men know and much God knows. Rev. Melton gave us man as he lives, in God; man as he moves in God, and man as the image of

God's likeness with all of God's attributes. A very strong sermon and enjoyed by all. Brother H.D. Hilliard and C.C. Johnson were asked to lift the collection which they did to the amount of $10.24; benediction by Rev. A. W. Ivey.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

Praise service was ably conducted by Revs. L. N. Neal, J. W. Blacknall and W. H. Jones, service very spiritual. The moderator announced the meeting opened. The minutes were received and adopted. The topic: "Ministerial Cooperation" was discussed to the satisfaction of all who heard it.

Rev. L. N. Neal was asked to preside while the Moderator delivered his Annual Address. Subject: "Difficulties to be surmounted." He gave many illustrations showing how the progressive sciences are surmounting difficulties—We can surmount our difficulties with faith in God and hard struggles.

The following recommendations:

1. Every church represent all of its members.
2. Take more interest in Shaw.
3. Run the Institute and do not sell the property.
4. Encourage the women.

Rev. A. C. Tillery after a few brief remarks motioned to appoint a committee on president's address. Committee: Revs. J. S. Brown, L. N. Neal and brother Frank Davis. At this point, Dr. A. W. Pegues was introduced and after expressing his gratitude to the Association for stopping its work and giving him an opportunity to represent Shaw University went into an explanation of the Theological Department of Shaw. He made it clear that the minister must not be for himself, but for the salvation of men. God has intrusted us with His saving message and we cannot nor must not fail Him. Dr. Pegues made it clear to all of us that the ministers must be trained if they are going to lead the people as they should. Many strong hints were given us about calling strong christian trained ministers; a strong powerful address. The Association contributed $56.50 to Dr. Pegues for Shaw. Benediction by Rev. A. C. Tillery.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

After enjoying a very splendid and spiritual praise service conducted by Revs. D. L. Tillery, Richard Body and W. M. Rosser, the President announced the meeting opened and ready for business. Some discussion followed and the Association decided to hear the sisters at this time. The minutes were read, received and adopted. A committee on Grievance was appointed. (See Committee.) Rev. Everitt introduced the pastor of Metropolitan Baptist Church. Rev. Yeaby, who made a very strong and helpful speech.

The financial report of the Trustee Board was received and adopted. There was a discussion of a report of recommendations as brought by the Trustees—a motion to receive the recommendation prevailed. Several discussions; then a motion to adopt in sections prevailed. Committee on New Churches reported. Adopted. (See report.)

1. A motion prevailed to table first section.
2. A motion prevailed to table second section.
3. A motion prevailed to adopt third section.
4. A motion prevailed to table fourth section.
5. A motion prevailed to table fifth section.
6. A motion prevailed to table sixth section.

(See Report)

Rev. W. S. Miller made some remarks concerning the advancement of the work; benediction by Rev. W. G. Edmonds.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session

The Association enjoyed an excellent praise service conducted by Revs. L. S. Hilliard and John Lucas. At this point the President announced the meeting opened and turned the work into the hands of the Woman's Auxiliary. Collection for sisters auxiliary $25.25. (See work of Auxiliary.) The President presented Dr. Peacock, President of Shaw University who expressed the pleasure it gave him to be with the Association. He then spoke on the "Church and the Ministry." Many reasons were given why the young men were not entering the ministry. He said that it required a spiritual church to make or encourage men in the ministry. Five reasons for the Church:

1. First reason it is where men and women reassemble.
2. A place where men are born again.
3. Task or place where souls are cultivated.

We are as responsible for the new born souls as the parent is for the physical birth.

4. The Church should give a vision to its members for social and missionary service.

5. A church is to be exemplification of the life of Christ or Kingdom of God on earth.

This five-fold service is to be accomplished through a well trained ministry. The minister is expected to know how to lead the people. Dr. Peacock made a strong plea for christian service. The minutes were read, received and adopted.

The following commitees reported and reports adopted: President's Address,- Ordination, Secretary. A motion to dispense with the sermon prevailed. Treasure. Several remarks were made. Right hand of fellowship was extended to Rev. J. J. Edwards, C. W. Hardy.

Rev. A. C. Tillery, acting Moderator—A motion that the present officers be elected to succeed themselves. After discussion an amendment that the motion be tabled prevailed. Rev. J. W. Wood was elected Moderator by 101 votes. A unanimous vote was affirmed. A motion that all other officers succeed themselves prevailed. Bro. T. C. Sykes was given the right hand of fellowship. Rev. J. W. Ligon was introduced. A motion to adjourn; benediction by Rev. Hinton.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session

Praise service was ably conducted by several of the brethren. Rev. J. W. Ligon and Rev. G. A. Mial spoke to the delegates of the Association, which speeches were very well received. Several reports were received and adopted. Finance, Appropriations etc. (See reports.)

A motion prevailed that any one ordained except through a regular channel shall not be recognized as ministers by the Association. A vote of thanks was tendered to the pastors, churches and friends of Tarboro who so royally entertained us. Rev. Ligon made a strong plea for race co-operation. Collection made to Rev. G. A. Mials for Winston Orphanage. Roanoke Chapel $7.00 paid. A motion to give from the treasure $10.00 to the orphan Asylum was carried. Adjournment.

REPORTS

We your committee on New Churches beg leave to make the following report.

We have investigated the matter in regards to the following Baptist Churches and according to our church discipline we find them in gospel order: Boone's Chapel, North Hampton County; 2, Shiloh Baptist Church,Edgecombe Counnty;3, Carters Chapel, Edgemont County; 4, Rocky Mount, N. End Baptist Church; 5, First Baptist Church, Middlesex, Nash County.

Bro. I. J. Juno, Chairman,
A. Northington
Rev. C. W. Ivory
Bro. Smith Gary
P. P. Bullock
Rev. Thomas Sykes
Bro. W. S. Brown
Rev. J. H. Spruell
Committee

We, your committee on Sunday Schools beg leave to report the following: That all Superintendents, Teachers and Officers be consistent members of the church and have a good report. We further recommend that all pastors supervise their Sunday Schools as much as in their power. We also recommend that all our Schools shall use Baptist Literature.

Committee:

Bro. A. L. Jones
Bro. Matt Davis
Bro. F. J. Smallwood
Bro. T. Thomas
Bro. S. L. Forman
Bro. S. Jeffries

Bro. W. E. Quinichett
Bro. Edward Anderson
Bro. W. M. Hines
Rev. W. H. Willis
Rev. G. S. Alston

Bro. W. A. Kingsbery
Bro. D. Reid
Bro. Hardy Powers
Bro. T. W. Garder
Rev. C. W. Ivey

We, your committee on Orbituary, beg leave to submit the fol-

We, your committee on Obituary, beg leave to submit the fol-

We find since the last sitting of the Association that it has pleased the Almighty God to call from labor to reward the following ministers and deacons: Rev. Thomas Jones Rev. Charles Perry, Rev. Dock Sheren, Rev. Stephen Ford, Rev. C. C. Lemmons, Rev. C. M. Clayton.

Deacons Luke Loyd, R. B. Pierce, Randayy Barnes, Robert Drumgold, Stephen Drumgold, Ned Phillips, James M. Pierce.

Humbly Submitted,

Rev. A. W. Ivey
Bro. Joe Ruffin
Rev. A. T. Taylor
Rev. Sherman Pittman

Bro. Robt. Hill
Rev. Harry H. Grant
Rev. McKinly Nicholson
Rev. G. W. Beal

Rev. G. E. Huff

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION

Whereas we the Committee on Education realize the great need of Christian Education among our people and we are all alive to our responsibilities.

We recommend united efforts along every line of christian endeavor to develop a stronger Christian character in our boys and girls. We recommend a Commission for Co-operation be appointed who will try to cooperate with as many schools as they think feasable, who will consolidate into one great Institution in Eastern North Carolina for our boys and girls. We further recommend that the Ministers and membership of the Neuse River Institute renew their obligations and allegiance to theNuese River Trustee Board, of the Institution of this Association.

J. S. Brown, Chairman.

ORDINATION

We, your committee on Examination submit the following report:

We have examined the following named brethren: Bros. R B. Boddie, Harry Grant, W. H. Willis and M. W. Williams.

1. We recommend Bros. Boddie, Grant and Williams to continue to study.

2. We recommend that Bro. M. W. Williams who has passed a very satisfactory examination be referred to his church for ordination.

Committee:

Rev. C. T. Everitt	Rev. J. C. Melton
Rev. A. C Tillery	M. P. Sweat
Rev. S. W. Ivey	Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Rev. F. L. Bullock	Rev. H. H.Hall

Rev. J. S. Brown

Thelma, N. C., Sept. 26, 1923.

To the Moderator and members of N. R. Association, Greetings.

As treasurer I desire to make the following report:

Sept. 28, 1922, brought forward	$ 25.00
Sept. 28, 1922, Received from Association	565.19
Oct. 26, received from Sec. W. P Purnell	13.61
Nov. 17, received from Rev. J. W. Wood	1.00
Total received	$604.80

Paid Out

Sept. 28, Appropriations	$ 93.20
Sept. 28, Donations	123.93
Sept. 28, Rev. J. W. Wood for Blanks	2.00
Dec. 28, Paid C. P. Anthony (Treas Bd..	50.00
Nov. 17, Paid C. P. Anthony, (Treas. Bd.)	150.00
Oct. 26, Rev. J. W. Wood for State Convention	35.00
Aug. 13, Paid Rev. J. W. Wood (Minutes and Dist)	70.00
Aug. 30, Paid Rev. C. P. Anthony (Treas. Bd.)	20.00
Total amount paid out	$544.13

Balance on hand ------------------------ 59.67

Respectfully,

M. E. Martin, F. L. Bullock

Auditors.

To the Moderator and members, Neuse River Association, Greetings.,

As Secretary I desire to make the following report:

Sept. 28, 1922, balance brought forward	$ 25.00
Received of W. P. Purnell	14.61
Sept. 28, 1922, received from Asso.	565.19
Total receipts	$604.80
Sept. 28, 1922 paid on donations	$123.93
Sept. 28, Appropriations	$ 93.20
Sept. 28, 1922 --Rev. J. W. Wood for blanks	2.00
Oct. 26, Rev. J. W. Wood for State Convention	35.00
Nov. 17, Paid C. P. Anthony, (Treas. Bd.)	150.00
Dec. 28, C. P. Anthony (Treas. Bd.)	50.00
Aug. 13, Paid Rev. J. W. Wood (Minutes and Dist)	70.00
Aug. 30, Paid Rev. C. P. Anthony (Treas. Bd.)	20.00
Total amount paid out	$544.13
Balance on hand	59.67

We your Committee on Temperance beg leave to make the following report:

Whereas intemperance is doing so much harm to uor churches our Sunday Schools and our homes and unfitting so many for service, therefore, we recommend that no minister, deacon or Sunday School Superintendent or teachers should be worthy of Christian leadership who indulge in strong drink. We further recommend that our girls be moderate in dressing and allow no young man to smoke in their presence.

Rev. P. A. Ivey, Chr.
Rev. Wm. Turner
Rev. O. B. Olston
Rev. J. J. Johnson
Rev. M. P. Swett
Rev. J. E. Cherry
Rev. A. T. Thomas
Bro. Moses Williams, Sr.
Rev. M. C. Peebles, Secretary.

Your Committee on finance beg leave to make the following report:

Received from various churches and Union $300.00. 99 churches.

Bro. W. E. Martin	Bro. C. C. Johnson
Mark Myler	Jacob Hawerton

Bro. F. A. B. Martin

Report of C. P. Anthony, Treas. of N. R. A.

Sept. 25, 1923.

Jan. 18, Received of M. E. Martin	$150.00
Jan. 22, paid Weldon Furniture Co.	119.00
Jan. 22, paid Pierce Whitehead and Co.	30.00
Jan. paid Insurance Co.	70.00
Feb., received of M. E. Martin	$50.00
Sept. received of M. E. Martin	20.00
Total	220.00
May, paid for repairing	20.00
May, rereived from Co. for rent	239.00
May, received fro Co. for rent	239.00
Balance brought forward	15.00
Balance brought forward from 1922	19.92
	$254.92
Balance in Treasure	15.92

O. K., F. L. Bullock, Auditor.

We, your Committee on President's Annual Address beg to submit the following:

We recommend the adoption of all the recommendations submitted by the President of the Association and same be spread upon the minutes.

We further recommend the adoption of all the resolutions of the President of the Woman's Auxiliaries and the same be spread upon the minutes.

Committee

J. S. Brown, Chr. N. L. Neal, Sec.

Committee on Appropriations

President	$10.00
Vice-President	5.00
Secretary	25.00
Assistant Secretary	7.50
Mission	7.50

Auditor	2.50
Board of eleven members	$45.00

F. L. Bullock L. N. Neal

C. P. Anthony

RESOLUTION

Whereas the Eastern Star Baptist Church has so royally cared for this Association; therefore, be it resolved that we extend to them, the citizens, and its good pastor a rsing vote of thanks.

A. C. Tillery.

Tarboro, N. C., Sept. 26, 1923.

Bro. Moderator and delegation: I, your Auditor, beg to report as follows:

I find the reports submitted to the Association by the Treasurer to be correct.

Your humble servant,

F. L. Bullock, Auditor

We, your committee on Time and Place submit the following report:

Whereas, our sister church, 1st African Baptist of Goldsboro, N. C., has asked the next sitting of this Association. We recommend that this Association accept the invitation and meet with the First African Baptist Church, Tuesday after the 4th Sunday in September, 1924.

Respectfully Submitted

Your Committee

Bro. Zeb Copeland
Rev. G. W. Cheek
Bro. R. B. Prince
Bro. S. J. Thompson
Bro. Tom Fenner
Bro. S. M. Harris
Bro. O. D. Archie
Bro. A. T. Taylor
Aaron Anderton
Bro. G. H. Hinton
Rev. Rufus Battle
Bro. Wm. Hamilton
Bro. Richard Johnson
Bro. T. J. Smallwood
Bro. Wm. Bynum
Bro. J. J. Smallwood
Bro. T. V. Foster
Bro. Blake Williams
Bro. Jolly Drake
Bro. Richard Brunch

Bro. Zari Bryant — Bro. Zack Lee
Rev. P. E. Dickens — Rev. Henry Drake
Rev. Jno. Lucas — Rev. N. H. Arrington
Bro. J. H. Good

MINUTES OF THE MINISTERIAL AND TRUSTEE BOARD OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

The Ministerial and Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association met in the First Baptist Church of Weldon, N. C., Oct. 23, 1923.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Rev. J. H. Martin. After which the President stated the object of the meeting. The matter of printing minutes was taken up. A motion prevailed that fifteen hundred (1500) minutes be printed. It was ordered that a letter form be printed and this matter was left in the hands of the printing committee. The following persons were chosen to compose the printing committee: Rev. J. W. Wood, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Bro. C. P. Anthony, and Rev. M. W. Williams.

On motion that we represent in the Baptist State Convention the amount of $35.00 in addition to the railroad fares of delegates which is eight dollars forty-two cents ($8.42.) A motion prevailed that the amount of $2.20 be allowed for dinner for members of the Board. It was stated by Bro. C. P. Anthony that there was an outstanding account of eighty dollars ($80.00) against the school; a motion prevailed that this amount be paid. An order was drawn upon the treasurer, (Bro. M. E. Martin) and left in the hands of Bro. C. P. Anthony to be settled.

It was further stated by Bro. Anthony that the furniture in the school building is in very bad condition and liable to ruin. The board authorized same to be sold and proceeds placed in the hands of the treasurer.

The following persons were chosen to preach at the next annual session of the Neuse River Association: Annual sermon, Rev. J. W. Wood; Missionary sermon, Rev. A. C. Tillery; Doctrinal sermon, Rev. J. S. Brown; Temperance Sermon, Rev. J. H. Martin; Educational sermon, Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

The following persons were chosen corresponding delegates: Bethany Association, Revs. J. W. Wood and J. W. Blacknall; Reedy Creek Association, Rev. J. A. Whitaker; Old Eastern Association, Rev. J. C. Melton; East Roanoke Association, A. C. Tillery; Shiloh No. 1, Rev. Amos Bell; Shiloh No. 2, J. H. Martin; West Roanoke, Rev. I. S. Riddick; Wake Baptist Association Rev. J. S. Brown; Johnson District Association, Rev. M. W. Williams; Pee Dee Association, Rev. J. H. Martin; Rowan Association, Rev. J. S. Brown; Middle Ground Association, Rev. W. M. Wiggins; Bear Creek Association; Rev. E. A. Taylor, National Convention No. 1, Revs. J. H. Martin and J. S. Brown; National Convention No. 2, Rev. J. W. Wood; Lott Carey Covention, Revs. J. W. Blacknall, J. W. Wood, J. H. Martin, J. S. Brown and A. C. Tillery.

The following persons were chosen for the purpose of considering the propriety of uniting with some body or bodies for the election of an institution. Viz: C. P. Anthony, J. W. Wood, J. C. Melton, J. W. Blacknall, J. S. Brown, M. W. Williams.

There seemed to be no other business at present the Board adjourned to meet at the call of the President; benediction.

MINUTES OF THE MEETING OF THE MINISTERIAL BOARD OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met at St. Paul Baptist Church, Enfield, N. C., Nov. 20, 1923. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. J. C. Melton and C. W. Ivey. The Board was then made welcome by the pastor, Rev. J. W. Wood. After which the roll was called and the following named members were present:

Revs. J. S. Brown, J. W. Wood, J. C. Melton, Amos Bell, A. C. Tillery, J. W. Blacknall, C. W. Ivey, G. G. Edmonds. The corresponding secretary being present was asked to take the proceedings of the meeting.

The minutes of the last meeting were read by J. W. Blacknall, the Board approved of the same. The President offered the following recommendation: That the name of the Neuse Rive Institute be changed to The Ministerial Academy. After a very lengthy discussion a motion prevailed that the recommendation of the President be accepted and a committee be appointed to further investigate the matter. The following persons were appointed. Committee—Revs. J. S. Brown, J. C. Melton, J W. Wood, F. L. Bullock and J. W. Blacknall.

A motion prevailed that the matter pertaining to the charge brought against Rev. A T. Thomas by Rev. J. W. Wood, May 2, 1923, in Weldon, N. C., be reconsidered and the said A. T. Thomas be called to meet the Ministerial Board at its next setting. The said charge was reconsidered upon the ground that the said complainant, J. W. Wood, nor the defendant, A. T. Thomas, had an opportunity to present any witnesses. Furthermore that the complainant Wood complains that the said defendant Thomas, since the action of the Ministerial Board has not ceased to stir up and raise confusion in his church (Cool Spring Baptist Church.) The following churches were received and the right hand of fellowship extended to the messengers.

Battleboro, N. C., Jan. 23, 1924

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met in the First Baptist Church, according to call.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall led in snging hymn No. 715 (Baptist Hymnal.) After which he read the scripture lesson from James 4th chapter. Prayer was fervently offered by Rev. J. H. Martin. "My Soul be on thy Guard" was then sung with effect, led by Rev. Blacknall. The Moderator at this time expressed the pleasure of being here and seeing the others present. He stated that the object of the meeting was to finish the unfinished business and to get the minutes to the press. The minutes were next read from the last session of the Association. The roll was called and the following members were present: Rev. J. W. Wood, Geo. G. Edmonds, J. S. Brown, J. H. Blacknall, Amos Bell, C. W. Ivey, J. H. Martin and J. T. Johnson.

After a discussion concerning the recognition of ordained ministers. The minutes were received. Bros. Blacknall, Brown, Thomas and W. H. Jones made remarks. The Moderator advised that churches do not send applicants to the Unions to be ordained.

The minutes of the last Board meeting were received and a motion to adopt by sections. Carried. The minutes were referred for further consideration. (That section referring to the changing of the Neuse River Inst.)

The matter referring to the grievance of Revs. Wood and Thomas was called up and Rev. J. H. Martin was requested to act as Moderator. The matter was discussed pro and con and a motionl made by Rev. Amos Bell that the matter be dropped. After some discussion an amendment was offered that both brethren get together and shake hands. Motion lost. After which a committee of Revs. Blacknall, M. P. Sweat and J. S. Brown was appointed to adjust the matter.

It was agreed that the committee call the brethern and report at the next meeting. Adjournment.

ORDER OF BUSINESS.

1. Devotional Exercises.
2. Reading the Constitution and Rules of Order.
3. Enrolling the names of Messengers.
4. Appointment of Committee to-wit:—On hours of meeting and Adjourning: Committee on Finance; Committee on Temperance; Committee on Education.
5. Report of Treasurer.
6. Report of Ministerial Board.
7. Appointment of Committee on Time and Place.,
8. Report of Various Committees.
9. Election of Officers.
10. Report of Board of Trustees.
11. Discussion of Various Topics Relative to Church Work.

RULES OF ORDER.

1. The Association shall be opened and closed with prayer.
2. Not more than one person shall speak at once, who shall rise

and address the Moderator by the word "Brother".

3. The person thus speaking shall not be inturrupted until he is through, unless he is out of order.

The person speaking shall strictly adhere to the subject and shall in no wise reflect on the person who spoke before, but shall state the case so as to give his ideas.

THE CONSTITUTION

Article 1. The Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association. Its object shall be to promote the spread of the Gospel of Jesus Christ both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association. To provide a religious training for our youth. The officers shall be a President, Vice-President, Treasurer, Auditor, Recording and Corresponding Secretary, who shall be elected annually.

Article 2. This Association shall be composed of Pastors and Messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of annual and life members—annual members by payment of one dollar annually, and life members by the payment of five dollars, shall be entitled to seats.

Article 3. Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter. those excommunicated, those deceased, and the number of Sabbath School scholars since last Associations.

Article 4. The members chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have eccleastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a Baptist Church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members, and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another minister's church, thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastors, shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

Article 5. Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messenger, and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from this Association, must do so by a letter or messenger requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted the request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified the Association of the same, then its connection with this Association shall cease.

Article 6. Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this Association, and shall send from one to two messengers and shall send funds to this Association according to the rules laid down in the minutes. No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Article 7. Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the Association, whether it shall be debated or not.

Article 8. This Association shall furnish churches with the minutes of this Association. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Association.

Article 9. We believe it necessary to have an Associational fund to pay the expenses of the Association; therefore each church belonging to the Association is required to pay the amount which shall be designated by the Association at its session.

Article 10. The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its sittings represent themselves in this Association.

Article 11. This Association shall have power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

Article 12. This Association shall ordain no person to preach the gospel who does not posess the qualifications laid down in the Scripture by St. Paul, and who cannot read understandingly and write legibly. The churches are required to adopt the same rule in licensing applicants.

Article ’3. The Association shall have power to adjourn to any future time and place thought most convenient to the churches.

Article 14. This Association shall appoint a Ministerial Board consisting of nine or more members subject to the call of the President of the Association with the Secretary of the Association as Secretary of the Board whose duty it shall be to carry out the unfinished work of the Association when the Association is not in session, and whatever other duties relating to the protection of the Associational work.

Article 15. The Constitution is subject to alteration by a two-thirds votes of the Association.

Resolved that the Association hereafter for the purpose of knowing the Ordained Ministers in its bounds furnish the credentials to Ordained Ministers in printed form, filled out by the President and Secretary, and the price to be paid for them be 50 cents.

A. J. Jackson.

OFFICIAL ROSTER OF WOMAN'S AUXILIARY
OF
NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President ------------------------- Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon
Vice-President ------------------ Mrs. J. Peebles, Garysburg
Rec. Secretary -------------- Mrs. Maggie Lee Hill, Battleboro
Cor. Secretary -------------- Mrs. L. M. Mebane, Rocky Mount
Treasurer ------------------- Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon
Auditor ------------------ Mrs. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount

County Presidents

Mrs. S. A. Stovall	Nash
Mrs. J. H. Martin	Nash
Mrs. C. B. Sessoms	Nash
Mrs. Cora Odom	Edgecombe
Mrs. Victoria Hale	Halifax
Mrs. Annie Whitefield	Wilson
Mrs. Josephine Peebles	Northampton
Mrs. Hattie Bynum	Northampton.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. C. P. Anthony, Chairman
Mrs. C. B. James
Mrs. J. S. Brown
Mrs. M. E. Clanton
Mrs. Jane Richard
Mrs. L. V. Mebane
Mrs. J. W. Wood
Mrs. J. Peebles

UNION OFFICERS

President	Mrs. Cora Odom
Vice-President	Mrs. Nettie Townsend
Secretary	Mrs. Maggie Perry
Treasurer	Mrs. S. A. Stovall
Cor. Secretary	Mrs. L. V. Mebane

HALIFAX COUNTY FIELD WORKERS

President	Mrs. Bettie F. Pittman
Vice-President	Cora L. Lyon

I have thought very seriously of a mesage to bring to you this year, and it has been very hard for me to decide upon a subject. I have finally decided that I could not select a better one than the words spoken by Christ and used in the last address of the President of the United States.

A new commandment give I unto you, that you love one another, a sincere plea for Chistianity and brotherhood among men.

We should glorify his holy name not by words, not by praise, nor display, but by deeds and service in behalf of human brotherhood. Christ continually taught this truth to his hearers. There is nothing mythical or mystical in this code of living taught by Jesus Christ. The lessons he taught were so simple and plain that the humblest among men might understand.

We rise to heights by the ways of happiness in the daily lives of men.

In "Steps to Christ," taken from the Book of Books, the Bible It is said that man was originally endowed with noble powers and a well balanced mind. He was perfect in his being and in harmony with God. His thoughts were pure, His aims holy. But through disobedience his powers were preverted, and selfishness took the place of love. His nature became so weak through transgression that it was impossible for him in his own strength to resist the powers of evil. He was made captive by Satan and would have remained so forever had not God in His infinite mercy interposed.

It was Satan's purpose to thwart the divine plan in man's creation, and fill the earth with desolation and woe, that he might point to all this evil as the result of God's work in creating man.

It is impossible for us to escape from the depths of sin and evil, without the help or interference of the master. Our hearts are evil and we cannot change them. Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean. Not one. The carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can it be.

Education, culture, the exercise of the will, human effort, all, have their proper sphere, but here they are powerless. They may produce an outward correctness of behavior, but they can not change the heart—they cannot purify the life of man. There must be a power working from within, a new life from above, before man can be changed from sin to holiness. That is the power of Christ; His grace alone can quicken the lifeless faculties of the soul, and attract it to God, to holiness.

The heart of God yearns over His earthly children with a love stronger than death. In giving up his son, He has poured out to us all heaven in one gift. The Savior's life and death and intercession, the ministry of angels, the pleading of the spirit, are the father's works.

PAGE 5 LEFT OUT

our powers throughout ages are these not mighty incentives and encouragements to urge us to give the heart's loving service to our Creator and Redeemer?

Let us avail ourselves of the means provided for us, that we may be transformed into His likeness and be restored to fellowship with the ministering angels, to harmony and communion with the Father and the Son.

RESOLUTIONS

1. Since Neuse River Association is not going on with the school just now, we the Auxiliary of the Associaton continue to work and hold our money in the treasure until some future time, when the brethren decide what they shall do.

2. Since the piano is, in a sense, perishable goods unless proproperly kept and cared for and since it was purchased and placed in the school building. by them, I recommend that they sell it and place the money in their treasure to be used in the future for whatever cause it may be needed most.

3. As the demand for standardized schools is universal and the requirements so great taking in consideration the like of cooperation and the dislike of paying money with our people, I recommend that the brethern consolidate with some good school public or sectarian that they may do some good and tangible work along the educational lines.

SUNDAY AFTERNOON SESSION

Reassembled at 2:30 p. m., praise service coducted 30 minutes by the Sunshine Circle of Battleboro, after which Mrs. M. B. Hill President of thhe W. I. C. Circle came forward and took charge of the meeting, and read a very interesting paper concerning the work that they were doing, after which Miss A. L. Wood rendered a beautiful solo. The choir rendered a rather beautiful selection. After which a collection was taken for the W. I. C. Circle; the amount of $6.59. After that a collection of $2.55 was taken for sister Mary Reid.

The meeting was turned over to the President of the Auxiliary, Mrs. J. W. Wood. After some brief remarks the President introduced Mr. M. D. McRae, who came forward and spoke f the Sunshine Circle and the good work we could do if we could get the proper support. He called on one of his young men, Mr. Anthony. He too, inspired us. Wish we had more men like him. We said to him, go forward the goal is just ahead. After which the President spoke of an appointment, made Mrs. Lyon Assistant Secretary. Miss Mittie Dancy was appointed President of the W. I. C. Cirlcle. Mrs. F. W. Hunter and Mrs. C. L. Lyon were appointed Supervisors. The meeting closed.

SUNDAY NIGHT SESSION—8:30

Closing sermon by the pastor, Rev. J. C. Melton. He selected a very appropriate text, 6th chapted of Galatians. After a soul stirring sermon prayer was offered by Rev. D. Harrell. The choir rendered several selections during the services, and deserves special mention. After which Mrs. F. W. Hunter, and Mr. D. McRae were asked to lift a collection, the amount of$16. 25. Rosa McDaniel came forward and rendered a beautiful solo. A collection was taken for her, the amount of $3.00. The Vice-President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom came forward and said at this hour we will have the Prèsident's Annual Address. It was filled with uplifting thoughts and one worthy of praise. On motion it was received and t obe read at the Association.

Mrs. L. V. Mebane came forward and made her annual report. (See report.) On motion the Auxiliary extended a vote of thanks to Shiloh Baptist Church and the good people of Scotland Neck for the kindness shown them during their stay here.

Mrs. J. W. Wood, Pres. Mrs. Cora B. James, Sec.
Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Asst. Sec. Mrs. L. V. Mebane, C. Sec.
First Baptist Church, Scotland Neck, N. C.
September, 16, 1923

The following paid 25 cents each:

ANNUAL DUES

Mesdames Mary E. Sandlin, Harriett B. Smith, Mary E. Smith, Josephine P. Ransome, Cora Odom, Martha Braswell, Dra Stewart, Francis Bailey, C. L. Lyon, Leah Whitaker, Pearl Arrington, J. C. Melton, F. W. Hunter, Bruce Mitchel, Mr. H. H. Arrington, Mr. D. McRae and Miss Mittie Yancy.

DOLLAR RALLY

Sept. 16, 1923

Following paid $1.00 each:

Mesdames Pearl Arrington, Mary Ella Sandlin, Josephine P. Ransome, Mariah Demery, and Maggie Hill.

Auxiliary met at 8:30 P. M. with the Association in Tarboro, N. C. The Vice-President, Mrs. Josephine P. Ransom in chair. After some brief remarks she introduced the Auxiliary President, Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon, N. C., to the Association. The President came forward and in her own graceful and dignified way made her annual address. On motion the address be received and placed in hands of the same committees that have charge of the Moderator's Address. After which the President asked Rev. M. W. Williams and Mr. R. A. Cheek to take charge of the Educational rally. The amount of $25.50 was raised.

EDUCATIONAL RALLY

The following paid $1.00 each:

Rev. M. W. Williams, Mr. R. A. Cheek, Mr. W. W. Hardy, Dr. Peacock, Rev. R. Shaw, Mr. W M. Turner, Rev. J. H. Arrington, Mr. J. J. Smallwood, Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Mr. Junious Alcock, Mrs. Cora B. James, Mrs. Bruce Mitchell 50 cents.

Statistical Table for the Year Ending September

COUNTY	CHURCH	PASTOR AND HIS POSTOFFICE	CLERK AND HIS POSTOFFICE	CHURCH DELEGATES
Edgecombe	Shiloh	Rev. E. Jenkins, Sharpsburg	L. M. Johnson, Rocky Mount	Rev. E. Jenkins
Halifax	Shiloh	Rev. J. C. Melton, Scotland Neck	H. H. Arrington, Scotland Neck	Wm. Clapp, Willie McDaniel
Edgecombe	Washington Branch	Rev. J. H. Hinton, Tarboro	Hattie Williams, Fountain	W. Close
Halifax	West Weldon Chapel	Rev. C. W. Ivey, Rose Mary	Minnie B. Smallwood, Rose Mary	J. J. Smallwood
Northampton	Hill's Chapel	Rev. Wm. Turner, Jackson	Haywood Denny, Jackson	Rev. Wm. Turner
Halifax	Shady Grove	Rev. W. J. Edwards, Weldon	Mrs. Nora Brown, Tillery	Rev. W. L. Brown
Edgecombe	Hart's Chapel	Rev. Berry Powell, Rocky Mount, R. 5	Mary T. Bullock, Rocky Mount, R. 5, Box 132	P. B. Bullock
Halifax	Simmon Grove	Rev. O. B. Austin, Jackson	I. H. Spruill, Rose Mary	I. H. Spruill
Halifax	White Hill	Rev. McKinley Nicholson, Enfield	L. Kress, Weldon	Edward Anderson, Aaron Anderson
Wilson	Cherry Chapel	Rev. G. H. Hington, Tarboro	Mary Tornce, Elm City	Frank Moore
Edgecombe	North End	Rev. J. W. Lucas, Rocky Mount	A. Speights, Rocky Mount	Rev. J. W. Lucas
Nash	First Baptist	Rev. T. V. Foster, 413 Caroline Ave., Rocky Mt.	John Smith, Middlesex	Rev. T. V. Foster
Nortnampton	Boone Chapel	Rev. J. J. Edwards, Suffolk, Va.	Alex. Dickson, Jackson	Rev. J. J. Edwards
Halifax	Mt. Calvary	Rev. Richard Cooper, Windson	Willie Smith, Enfield	Zora Bryant
Halifax	Lovely Hill	Rev. Newson Bishop, Tillery	Mattie Dawson, Tillery	John Finner
Edgecombe	First Baptist	Rev. J. W. Wood, Weldon	Spencer Odom, Rocky Mount	Jolly Drake
Wayne	First African	Rev. Fred M. Davis, Wilson	W. M. Hamilton, Goldsboro	Rev. F. M. Davis
Halifax	Zion Hill	Rev. E. A. Taylor, Scotland Neck	G. S. Alston, Littleton, R. 1	G. S. Alston, Zack Lee
	Patillo Chapel	Rev. W. A. Vincent, Lawrenceville, Va.	A. M. Harrison	S. M. Harris, S. G. Jones
Northampton	Parker's Chapel	Rev. J. E. Cherry, Garysburg	G. H. Johnson, Jackson	S. L. Freeman
Halifax	Pleasant Hill	Rev. H. L. Daven, Hobgood	W. M. Scott, Enfield, R. 3	W. W. Hardy, Rev. J. H. Arrington
Halifax	Smith's Chapel	Rev. P. A. Ivey, Thelma	William Smith, Halifax	Richard Johnson, L. T. Jenkins
Halifax	St. Peter's	Rev. H. H. Hart, Tarboro	J. A. Flagg, Weldon	Walter Parham
Pitt	Anderson Chapel	Rev. W. W. Williams, Harrell	Edith McDaniel	James Moore
Wilson	Brook's Chapel	Rev. C. W. Ivey, Rosemary	Samuel Boyd, Black Creek, R. 1, Box 125	Rev. C. W. Ivey
Edgecombe	St. James		M. G. Marshall	F. W. Davis, F. A. B. Martin
Halifax	Allen's Grove	Rev. Thomas Sykes, Halifax	Albert Ausby, Halifax	Thomas Fenner
Brunswick, Va.	Mason Grove	Rev. J. E. Huff, Henrico, N. C.	Lovey Brown, Valentine, Va.	Rev. J. E. Huff
Halifax	St. Paul	Rev. J. W. Wood, Weldon	Undean Baker, Enfield	Rev. J. W. Wood
Northampton	First Baptist	Rev. J. W. Wood, Weldon	E. W. Edmonds, Henrico	Rev. J. W. Wood
Edgecombe	St. John	Rev. B. T. Tyson, Tarboro	Oliver Freeman, Tarboro	Rev. B. T. Tyson
Edgecombe	Mt. Herman	Rev. J. E. Williams, Rocky Mount	Robert Wright, Rocky Mount	J. W. Lucas
Halifax	Lebanon	Rev. J. R. Stanberry, Halifax	R. C. Williams, Halifax	John Perkins
Nash	Mt. Zion	Rev. J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount	Thos. Haywood, Rocky Mount	C. C. McIntire
Nash	Bethleham	Rev. W. G. Edmonds, Emporia, Va.	A. B. Lucas, Rocky Mount	Lander Rich
Edgecombe	Morning Star	Rev. W. H. Walker, Warsaw	Austin Pittman, Whitakers	Willie Hill
Edgecombe	Union Branch	Rev. S. Pittman, Rocky Mount	Charlie Danise, Rocky Mount	Robt. King
Edgecombe	New Hope	Rev. A. C. Tillery, Norfolk, Va.	Wesley Revis, Battleboro	Wesley Revis
Edgecombe	Low Level	Rev. B. G. Tyson, Tarboro	Mary Standley, Caructor	Rev. B. J. Tyson
Edgecombe	Salem Chapel	Rev. R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck	A. D. Alston, Tarboro	Roden Hines
Halifax	Smith's Chapel	Rev. H. H. Hall, Scotland Neck	J. H. Richardson, Enfield	Rev. H. H. Hall
Halifax	Daniel's Chapel	Rev. N. H. Arrington, Enfield	S. F. Solomon, Enfield	R. Z. Copeland, L. M. Daniels
Halifax	Carter's Chapel	Rev. E. A. Taylor, Scotland Neck	Hardy Powers, Rose Mary	M. E. Martin, Hardy Powers
Wilson	Vancs' Chapel	Rev. G. H. Hington, Tarboro	R. Cobb, Elm City	Lorence Callom
Wilson	Olive Chapel	Rev. G. H. Hington, Tarboro	Mary L. Wright, Sharpsburg	George Spencer
Nash	Sandy Fork	Rev. G. W. Cheek, Castalia	Mat. Hester, Wilson	Rev. G. W. Cheek
Edgecombe	Lanstur Chapel	Rev. N. W. Naster, Battleboro	Annie Soneter, Pinetops	Rev. N. W. Naster
Edgecombe	Hickory View	Rev. P. E. Dickens, Rocky Mount	Harriett Parker, Rocky Mount	Rev. P. E. Dickens
Nash	St. Paul	Rev. E. S. Taylor	T. L. Harrison, Rocky Mount	W. G. Kinsberry
Nash	St. John	Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount	W. L. Lyon, Rocky Mount	S. D. Hellard, S. J. Thompson
Edgecombe	Morning Star	Rev. R. B. Walston, Battleboro	Mrs. Hattie Jenkins	W. C. Jenkins
Northampton	Bethlehem	Rev. P. C. Davis, Warrenton	W. C. Coats, Seaboard	Richard Branch
Northampton	Piney Grove	Rev. McKinley, Enfield	M. C. Peebles, Jackson	M. C. Peebles
Edgecombe	Red Hill	Rev. J. R. Coet, Wilmington	W. E. Quinichett, Whitakers	W. E. Quinichett, D. Reid
Northampton	Roanoke, Salem	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg	A. N. Rics, Garysburg	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, R. N. Boone
Edgecombe	St. Luke	Rev. B. W. Moore	T. B. Bullock, Tarboro	Louis Shaw
Edgecombe	St. Mark	Rev. J. A. Whitakers, Enfield	H. H. Ouchin	Rev. J. A. Whitakers
Halifax	Little Zion	Rev. W. L. Brown	J. R. Merritt, Halifax	Joseph Wager
Halifax	Cedar Creek	Rev. R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck	J. R. Whitaker, Enfield	O. D. Archer
Edgecombe	Eastern Star	Rev. C. T. Everett, Kelford	John Mayo, Tarboro	A. Hood
Northampton	Roanoke Chapel	Rev. J. A. Whitakers, Enfield	M. W. Amos, Garysburg	M. Bynum, Rev. J. A. Whitakers

Minutes

OF THE

FIFTY-EIGHTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Baptist Association

HELD WITH

The First African Baptist Church

GOLDSBORO, N. C., SEPT., 30 AND OCT. 1-2, 1924

The next session to be held with The First Baptist Church,
Halifax, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the fourth
Sunday in September, 1925.

Minutes

OF THE

FIFTY-EIGHTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Baptist Association

HELD WITH

The First African Baptist Church

GOLDSBORO, N. C., SEPT., 30 AND OCT. 1-2, 1924

The next session to be held with The First Baptist Church,
Halifax, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the fourth
Sunday in September, 1925.

OFFICERS

Moderator ---------------------- Rev. J. W. Wood, Weldon
Vice-Moderator ---------------- Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount
Secretary ------------------ Rev. M. W. Williams, Jr., Halifax
Corresponding Secretary ------ Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg
Treasurer ---------------------- Bro. M. E. Martin, Thelma
Auditor------------------------ Rev. F. W. Bullock, Enfield
Statistician ------------------ Rev. J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. W. Wood
Rev. J. S. Brown
Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Rev. M. C. Nicholson
Rev. W. S. Miller
Rev. G. G. Edmonds
Rev. A. T. Thomas
Rev. T. V. Foster
Rev. W. P. Purnell
Rev. J. H. Martin
Rev. M. W. Williams
Rev. J. C. Milton
Rev. A. C. Tillery
Rev. Amos Bell
Rev. R. W. Uunderwood
Rev. P. A. Ivey
Rev. A. T. Thomas

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.
Bro. R. A. Cheek
Bro. M. E. Martin
Bro. Lewis McNair
Bro. C. P. Anthony
Bro. C. C. Johnson
Bro. Robt. Boone
Bro. J. C. Melton

ORDAINED MINISTERS—1924

Revs. C. T. Everitt, Kilford; L. N. Neal, Ayden, Geo. Hinton, Tarboro, R. 3, B. 85; G. W. Beal, Jackson; Thos. H. Body, Rocky Mount; D. M. Rosser, Whitakers; R. H. Hinton, Tarboro; W. G. Edmondss, North Emporia, Va., Box 125; Dock Laurence, Rocky Mount; M. H. Hill, Whitakers; D. L. Tillery, Jackson; Parham Brewer, Henrico; Bro. A. Drew; Revs. Elijah Jenkins, Shapsburg; N. W. Newalson, Battleboro; E. R. Noel, Rocky Mount; W. B. Gathing, Weldon; R. B. Walston, Battleboro; B. M. Moore Enfield Rte; P. A. Hedgepeth, Castalia; W. M. Lynch, Whitakers; Peter Davis, Warrenton; C. H. Ryan, Lucama, R. 3, B. 4; H. H. Hart, Tarboro; W. H. Walker, Whitakers, R 3,; Amos Bell Weldon; E. Meachern, Scotland Neck; J. T. Johnson, Rosemary; W. L. Brown, Tillery; S. L. Evans, Rocky Mount; T. V. Foster, Rocky Mont; Berry Powell, Tarboro; R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck; L. M. McNair, Jackson; W. S. Miller, Weldon; E. D. Joyner, Rocky Mount; J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount; A. C. Tillery, Rocky Mount; W. R. Shaw, Halifax, J. J. Edwards, Suffolk, Va.; E. A. Taylor, Scotland Neck; T. S. Sykes, Halifax; Dr. J W. Blacknall, Garysburg; Revs. O. B. Alston, Jackson; W. M. Turner, Jackson; Jackson Lyon, Rocky Mount, R. 4, B. 76; J. E. Huff, Henrico; M. W. Williams, Raleigh; C. C. Staton, Weldon; R. W. Pate, Goldsboro; R. W. Underwood, Goldsboro; R. M. Pate, Goldsboro; Thos. Sykes, Jackson; D. L. Tillery, Rich Square; B. M. Moore, Enfield; Pete Davis, Warrenton, Box 274; D. A. Ivery, B 63, Thelma; W. R. Shaw, P. O. Box, Halifax; R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck, B 75; J. R. Russer, Elm City; Geo. G. Edmonds, Halifax; R. F. D. 2; B 84; W. P. Purnell, Halifax, B 68. R 2; H. H. Hall, Scotland Neck; A. M. James, Oak City, R. 1, B. 52; D. E. Dickens, Rocky Mount; T. N. Foster, Rocky Mount 413 Carolina; Ed Jarynal. Rocky Mount; S. Petmon, 911 E. Hollie St., Rocky Mt.; R. W. Underwood, Goldsboro, A. C. Tillery.

LICENTIATE PREACHERS—1924

J. R. Rose; B. F. Stanton, Tillery; Rufus Battle, Enfield; William Clark, Scotland Neck; Baggie Thanes, Rocky Mount; A. L. Richards, Freemont, B 65; B. C. Fernell, J. H. Hill, Freemont; George King, Weldon; James Pittman, Whitakers; J. E. Williams, Rocky Mount; J. H. Arrington, Enfield; C. P. Ivery, Rosemary; Buitte Johnson, Rosemary; A. Farmer, Tillery; Dred Wimberly; Halle Brigman, Halifax; Arthur Haywood, William Huff, Halifax; Rodger Johnson, Hlifax; Walter Whitley, Sharpburg; Hall Bingman, Halifax; Rufus Brown, Enfield; S. L. Johnson, Tillery; W. M. Clark, Scotland Neck; Dred Wimberly, Tarboro; William Hux, Halifax; James B. Petman, R 1, Whitakers; John Effort; G. W. King, Weldon; David Williams, Tarboro, R 3, James Howard, Rocky Mount; J. R. Roser, P. O., Elm City; I. D. Scott, Weldon; J. Rodger Johnson, Halifax.

PROCEEDINGS

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

The Neuse River Baptist Association met in its 58th Annual Session with the First African Baptist Church, Goldsboro, N. C. with Rev. J. H. Martin in the chair.

The devotional was conducted by Revs. F. W. Bullock and C. W. Ivey. The Moderator then announced the Association opened for business after some timely remarks.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall reported concerning the serious illness of the Moderator, Rev. J. W. Wood, also Rev. Scott. Prayer was offered in Rev. Wood's behalf by Rev. H. H. Hall, after which Rev. F. W. Davis sang, "How Sweet the name of Jesus sounds,"

Next the calling of the roll and several delegates answered for their respective churches. Rev. Underwood, the pastor notified the Association that dinner was ready. Benediction by Rev. A. C. Tillery. Afterwards the following committees were appointed: Finance and Hours of meeting.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

After a very splendid praise service conducted by Revs. J. C. Melton and J. W. Lucas, assisted by the choir, the Vice-Moderator announced the meeting opened. The minutes were read, rereceived and adopted with the proper corrections. Rev. James and C. C. Staton of Rocky Mount and Weldon, were made welcome and a place of introduction was spoken of to come the next day. After a beautiful selection rendered by the choir, we listened with keen interest to the warm and eloquent address of welcome as delivered by the pastor, Rev. R. W. Underwood. Rev. Jas. E. Taylor, pastor of the A. M. E. Church gave us a splendid welcome on the part of the ministers and churches of the city. He, too urged the brethren to make themselves at home and work assiduously with them in eradicating evil.

"Leaning on the Everlasting Arm," was feelingly sung by the brethren. Rev. J. S. Brown ably responded to the welcome address. "I am living on the Mountain," was led by Rev. Amos Bell.

Committee on hours of meeting reported, adopted. See report. At this point the choir sang "Jesus is Mine." Rev. C. C. Staton, pastor of the First Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C., was introduced to preach the Annual Sermon, who took for his subject: "In Communion with God," and text from 1st Sam. 10:13: "Speak Lord, for the Servant heareth." Many were the things brought out in Rev. Staton's most eloquent Sermon. Among them: "In order to be in communion with God, one must be harmony with

The blood of Jesus unites with other brethren. God delights to talk with his children. Live on your knees, God will talk with you; live clean lives God will talk with you; live humble and God wil use you. One woman contrasted beautifully with 500 because she was in tune with God. The soul is exalted if its in tune with God.—Jno.

Prayer is two-fold, the same talking to God and God talking ham and Jacob—wrestling with the angel." Truly Rev. Staton to the soul. Elijah and God—God's hand was the cloud. Abrabrought us very vivid pictures of how Jesus Christ appears for those who are in communion with Him. Rev. Staton preached a Spiritual, logical and practical sermon. Rev. Amos Bell fervently prayed God's blessings upon us. After a nice selection by the choir, the Moderator requested that the Secretary send a message of sympathy to Rev. and Mrs. Wood.

Drs. A. W. Pegues and J. W. Blacknall lifted a collection to the amount of $26.15.

At this Revs. Bro. R. C. Carroll. Moore of Tarborro, N. C., pastors of St. Peter and Granville, were introduced each spoke a few words of encouragement. Bro. G. A. Miles was introduced and spoke of the Union Reformer, also Rev. Blacknall. Adjournment. Benediction.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

Praise service was well conducted by Revs. Geo. Hinton and S. Pittman. After which Rev. A. C. Tilltry in the chair, announced the Association opened. The minutes were read received and adopted with the proper corretion. A motin prevailed that a committee on enrollment be appointed. Dr. A. A. Pegues was next introduced and spoke to the Association on the Duty and Responsibilities of the Church. He said that the duty of the church is to establish among themselves the kingdom of God and then to spread the kingdom abroad. Loyalty to Christ is our business—Helping men to come back to God. Dr. Pegues made a very strong and impressive address to the Association.

Revs. J. S. Brawn and J. C. Melton were called upon to lift a collestion whidh they did to the amount of $35.50. At this time the Moderator made some timely remarks. Rev. A. C. Tillery suggested that we have a relief fund for the aged and incapicitated ministers. Rev. A. W. Ivery spoke of his life work in a pamphlet form that we will be glad to let all have.

Rev. G. A. Mials, representing the Oxford Orphanage, came before us at this point. Prof C. P. Anthony lifted a collection for the Orphanage of $6.05. Benediction by Rev. J. T. Deans.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

After enjoying the praise service as conducted by Revs. J. W. Lucas and L. M. McNair, the moderator announced the meeting opened. The minutes were read and adopted. At this point Rev. J. S. Brown led in singing: "All Hail the Power of Jesus' Name." Prayer by Rev. A. T. Thomas. Rev. J. W. Blacknall was introduced. He preached the Educational Sermon from Col. 1:10. Subject: "Preservance or Increasing in the Knowledge of God." alwoys had a medium through which to reveal himself to men. Knowledge of God; what God loves and hates was also made clear and plain. Also what God wants us to do is furnished by the word of God. Bible is the only holy code of moral and civil law as well as religious. It is worth somethng to know God as one who is tender, pitiful and gracious. There can be no peace, nor hope, nor comfort until one knows Christ in the inner self. Everything that one wants can be found in knowledge of God's word. He too, made it clear how believers should increase in the knowledge of God.

The Chrstian pastor must feed the people through the word of God. So urgently he urged us to preach the word and stay in touch with God. Rev. Blacknall made our hearts glad while he so eloquently, logically and spiritually explained the word of God. Rev. T. V. Foster very fervently prayed God's blessing upon the Asscosiation. "Love Lifted me," was led by Rev. Amos Bell.

The Moderator then called Bros. Roger Johnson and Deloatch Tillery to lift a collection which they did to the amount of $11.05. At this point the trustee reported. (See report). Rev. Melton made a plea for the Trustee Board. Next came the recommendation from the Trustee Board. After some discussion by several of the brethren the report was unanimously adopted. A motion prevailed that the Trustees bring a name to the joint meeting of the Neuse R. and Ministerial Board.

Sister Mebane informed the Association concernng several things going on in our midst. Rev. Melton made some encouraging remarks. Auditor reported. Report adopted. See report. Benediction.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session

Praise service was conducted as follows: Rev. L. S. Hilliard led hymn No. 99. Rev. Clark read a part of the first chapter of St. James. Prayer was offered by Rev. L. S. Hilliard. Hymn was led by the choir. At this point the president announced the meeting opened. The minutes were read, received and adopted.

The women were given the time at this junction. They had a very lively and interesting meeting. Collection $20.21. At this point Rev. J. W. Blacknall said some very encouraging things concerning the sisters' work. After listening to a solo and chorus by the choir, Rev. A. C. Tillery was presented to preach the Missionary sermon. He took for a text: "Go ye into all the world and preach the gospel, and lo, I am with you always,"etc— Mark 15:16; Matt. 28:19-20. Rev. Tillery gave several illustrations explaining the gospel good news. Many things he said, among them, we want a christian ministry. We must satisfy God the Father, God the Son, and God the Spirit. First requirement: 1, repenting, 2 faith to believe in His Son, 3 be baptized, which is giving the spirit satisfaction.. Rev. Tillery handled his subject in a very masterly and satisfactorily way to all his hearers. Plenty of real good advice was given during the discourse. After singing "Go preach my gospel,' saith the Lord," Rev. Moore prayed earnestly for the success of the Association.

The following committees were appointed. Revs W. G. Edmonds and W. L. Miller were asked to lift a collection which they did to the amount of $3.01. Rev. T. V. Foster said that they will represent in the ministerial board. A motion prevailed that the Secretary be authorized to draft a letter setting forth the recommendations, etc., of the Association. Report of Committee on Officers reported. Bro. H. H. Hall, was asked to take the chair which he did. A motion to table the committee's report prevailed.

A motion to elect by nomination prevailed. Rev. Wood was unanimously elected as moderator and the other officers were elected as follows: Rev. Martin, Vice-Moderator; Rev. Williams, Secretary; Rev. Blacknall, Corresponding Secretary; Rev. M. E. Martin, Treasurer; Rev. J. S. Brown, Satistician; Rev. F. L. Bullock Auditor.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. P. A. Ivey and G. A. Edmonds. The Moderator announced the Convention opened. The minutes were read, received and adopted. A motion to regulate the representation fee be left to the Board; an amendment to make it 5 cents; amendment to refer to a committee; a substitute that the representation fee be 10 cents.

Committee on Place reported. (See report). Committee on Education reported. (See report). Committee on New Bodies. reported. (See report.) (Commitee Obituary reported. (See report.) Committee on Sunday School reported. (See report). Committee on Resolutions. (See report.)

The Moderator and Rev. Blacknall made some very encouraging remarks concerning Sunday School. Resolution of thanks was adopted (see report). Rev. R. W. Underwood made a strong plea for unity and constructed leadership.

Committee on Appropriation reported (see report). Committee on Ordination (see report). Committee on Finance(see report). A motion that the Association pay Rev. A. C. Tillery $2.50. Benediction by Rev. Tillery.

Garysburg, N. C.

Weyour Executive Board of the Neuse River Auxiliary met the 19th of Sptember in the beautiful edifice of the Roanoke Salem Baptist Churh of Garysburg.

Meeting opened with devotional exercises. Sister Josephine P. Ransome offered prayer that our meeting would be asuccessful one. The chairman gave some timely remarks and then announced the meeting open and ready for business. Sister L. V. Mebane came forward and gave some brief and timely remarks of great interest and benefit to the Auxiliary and offered the following recommendations:

1st. That Sister Josephine P. Ransome will be our delegate to the Woman's State Convention to be held at Winston-Salem.

2nd. Our Union will be held every 5th Sunday, and that one adopted as a whole. The Board recommended that our Correthird of the money raised on that day of the public collection to goto whatever church entertains us.

3rd. That we will, every year, give $25.00 for the Education of some African Child, and $25.00 to some boy or girl for reli-

A motion prevailed that the recommendations be received and gious training on the home field.

4th. That the representing fee of the Union and Annual members be 25 cents.

interest of the Auxiliary and the Union, spending 30 days or sponding Secretary, Sister L. V. Mebane will go on the field in more.

Respectfully,

Mrs. Josephine P. Ransome, chairman
Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman
Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Mrs. Carrie Lyon, Secretary

Mrs. J. W. Wood
Mrs. Mariah Demery
Mrs. L. V. Mebane.

ANNUAL DUES

The following paid 25 each:

Mesdames L. V. Mebane, C. L. Lyon, Bettie B. Pittman, Carolina Jones, Mr. S. H. Harden, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Mr. R. N. Boone, Mrs. Cora E. Blacknall, Mrs. M. A. Lockhart, Miss Mittie Dancy, Mrs. J. P. Ransome, Mrs. Easter Croin, Mrs. Hettie Clark, Mrs. Lucy Rollin, Miss Rosa McDaniel, Rev. A. C. Tillery Mesdames F. W. Hunter, Dora Stewart, Francis Bailey, Bettie Robinson, C. B. James, Eliza Harden, Alice Harrison, Susan Coker, Willie Blacknall. —Total $6.25.

EDUCATIONAL RALLY

Paid $1.00 each except where amount is given

Mrs. J. C. Melton, Mrs. Carolina Jones, Mrs. C. B. James, Mr. S. Lyon, Mrs. J. P. Ransome, Mrs. L. V. Mebane, Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Mrs. C. L. Lyon, from frends $1.25, Mr. E. L. Arrington, Mr. S. Hardy, Mrs. Lillie McKnight, Miss Mittie Dancy, Mr. A. N. Price, 50c, Mrs. Lucy Rollen, Mrs. Hettie Clark, Mr. David Green, Mr. John Ghee 50c, Mrs. C. Blacknall, Revs. C. C. Staten J. C. Melton, M. W. Williams, J. W. Blacknall, W. R. Underwood, Mr. L. T. Lightner, Rev. J. H. Martin 50c, Mr. R. Broder, 50c, Mr. J. J. Johnson, 50c.—Total $24.00.

LIST OF CIRCLES REPRESENTED

Ronanoke Selem, Garysburg—Sister Lillie Mcknight	$1.00
First Baptist, Enfield—Sister B. B. Pittman	1.00
Roanoke Chapel, Garysburg—Sister M. A. Lockhart	1.00
St. Paul, Enfield—C. L. Lyon	1.00
Shiloh, Scotland Neck—Sister Lucy Rolland	5.00
Total	$9.00

Goldsboro, N. C.

The Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association met Oct. 1, 1924 at 7:30 P. M. Several sisters were present and introduced by the Moderator, Rev. P. H. Martin. Among them were sisters J. P. Ransome, L. B. Mebane, C. L. Lyon, B. B. Pittman, Mittie Dancy.

The sisters report of the Executive Board was made through sister B. B. Pittman. On motion that the communication be received and adopted. After that the Corresponding Secretary, sister Mebane, made a special appeal to the pastors of the Neuse River Association for their support. Rev. J. C. Melton and Rev. C. C. Staton were asked to lift a collection. Amount $20.26.

Total amount collected in the Auxiliary	$45.41
Collected at the Association	$20.26
Grand total	$65.67

Mrs. J. W. Wood, President.
Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Rec. Secretary

OFFICIAL ROSTER WOMAN'S AUXILIARY

OF THE

NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President ------------------------Mrs. J. W. Wood, Weldon
Vice-President ----------------- Mrs. J. P. Ransom, Garysburg
Recording Secretary -------------- Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Enfield
Assistant Secretary ----------Mrs. C. B. James, Scotland Neck
Corresponding Secretary ------Mrs. L. C. Mebane, Rocky Mt.
Treasurer ----------------------Mrs. Mariah Demery, Weldon

COUNTY WORKERS

Northampton Co.—Mrs. J. P. Ransom, Mrs. Carolina Jones, Mrs. V. L. Hale, and Mrs. C. Merritt.
Halifax Co.—Mrs. B. B. Pittman, Mrs. C. L. Lyon
Edgecombe Co.—Mrs. S. A. Stovall, Mrs. Mary Reid.
Nash Co.—Mrs. M. E. Simpson.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. J. P. Ransom -----------------------Mrs. B. B. Pittman
Rev. J. W. Blacknall ----------------------Mrs. C. L. Lyon
Mrs. J. W. Wood -------------------------Mrs. Moriah Demery
Mrs. L. V. Mebane

UNION OFFICERS

President ------------------------------ Mrs. J. P. Ransom
Vice-President -------------------------- Mrs. S. A. Stovall
Recording Secretary ---------------- Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman
Treasurer ------------------------------ Mrs. Hettie Clark
Corresponding Secretary ----------------Mrs. L. V. Mebane

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

NINTH ANNUAL SESSION OF THE WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

HELD WITH THE

MISSIONARY CIRCLE OF ROANOKE SALEM BAPTIST CHURCH

FIRST DAY—Morning Session

Garysburg, N. C., Sept. 19th to 21st, 1924

The Woman's Auxiliary assembled in its Ninth Annual Session Friday 10:30, praise services conducted by sister Lillie McKnight and sister J. P. Ransom. Song, "Must Jesus Bear the Cross Alone." Siter McKnight sead the 55th chapter of Isaiah. Prayer was offered by sister Alice Buffalo. Song, "What A Friend we have in Jesus." After this the president being absent the vice-president came forward and made pleasing opening reremarks. She urged the sisters to be strong and faint not. Sister B. B. Pittman gave some inspiring thoughts and asked us to be not discouraged. Song, "Will the Circle be unbroken." After that sister Bettie Robinson arose in her feeble condition and stated how much help she had obtained from this lovely meeting and asked the prayers of all the sisters. Song, "Savior more than life to me." After which the following sisters spoke: Buffalo and McKnight. Song, "Steal Away to Jesus," by sister B. B. Pittman. After that the V. President stated that the meeting was open and ready for business. After which the Corresponding Secretary, sister L. V. Mebane state to the Auxiliary about the absence of the president, her husband being sick is why she will be unable to attend this session, and also our treasurer, sister Mariah Demery, is confined to her bed. Song, "Nearer my God to Thee." Benediction by Rev. J. W. Blacknall

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

At 2:30 The Woman's Auxiliary reconvened. Praise service conducted by sisters Pittman, Buffalo and Harden. Song, "What a Friend we have in Jesus." Sister B. B. Pittman read for the opening the 25th Psalm. Bro. R. N. Boone offered prayer. Song, " I need Thee every hour." After which the Vice-President announced that the meeting was open and ready to transact business. The Coresponding Secretary arose and in her own way made a strong apeal to the Auxiliary to be more steadfast and stick closer together, love ye one another. After which she read a letter from the President stating why she was absent and also asked the prayers of the Auxiliary and also tendered her resignation. On motion by sister Pittman that the letter be received with the exception of the president's resignation. Rev. J. W. Blacknall seconded it and also stated under present conditions we wouldn't feel that we would be acting the part of christians to do otherwise. After which sister Mebane state she was exceedingly glad to see such a good spirit existing in our meeting. After which the Auxiliary was asked by sister Mebane to spend a few minutes in silent prayer for our president and family. After this sister Brown was asked to make a special prayer. Song, "Let Jesus fix it for you." After that the Corresponding Secretary made her annual report of the Executive Board. It was interesting and quite encouraging. On motion that the report of the Board be received and adopted. (See report). After this the following ones were appointed on the Financial committee: Sisters B. B. Pittman, M. A. Lockhart, and Cora E. Blacknall. After which the annual dues were taken (see roll). Bros. R. N. Boone and Matt Harden were asked to lift a collection. The amount of $4.61. After which sister Bell Ash extended an invitation to the sisters to the Bulah Association. Bros. Louis Arrington and R. N. Boone arose and gave us some wholesome thoughts on missionary work and home training in regard to our sons and daughters. Closed with benediction by Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

The Woman's Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association reconvened at 10:30. Praise services conducted by sister Willie Blacknall and sister Carolina Jones. Song, "My Soul be on Thy Guard." After which the minutes of the first day's session was read. On motion that the minutes be received and adopted. After that Rev. J. C. Melton being present, and his time being limited, he was asked to say something. He came forward with greetings to all and said many good things. He also asked the Auxiliary to hold ourselves in readiness to take hold with the brothers, as there would be some plans to be offered at the Association for the betterment, and asked us to be ready to fall in line in the city of Goldsboro where the Neuse River Association will convene. He also pledged himself to us for his support and asked that the sitting of the Union be held at his church in Scotland Neck on the 5th Sunday in November, 1924. The Vice-President and Corresponding Secretary both spoke words of thanks to Rev. Melton and said we feel that Rev. Melton's message this morning was a blessing to us. Corresponding secretary state for the benefit of those who did not hear the report of the Board meeting, the important resolutions that were presented. After expressions from every one present, Rev. Blacknall being present, he arose and stated how this Auxiliary was first organized and for what purpose. Sister Mebane sustained what Rev. Blacknall had said by saying, we came together and organized to do good and not harm and spoke of the many things we have done since we have been organized and we are planning to do more. Bro. Paul Buffalo was asked to lift a collection. Amount raised $5.00. The folowing committees were appointed: On Mission, Officers, Temperance, and Time and Place.

Benediction by Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

2:30 to 3:00 P. M., praise services conducted by sister Hettie Clark and Sister J. P. Ransome. Song, "My Faith looks up to

Thee." Sister Mebane read for the opening 1st Cor. Subject: "Israel's Warning." It was beautifully explained. Song, "Bless be the tie that binds." At this hour our annual sermon was delivered by Rev. J. W. Blacknall. He announced his text 10th chapter of Hebrew and 23rd verse. Subject: "Let us Hold fast." He preached forceful, impressive and uplifting sermon. Bro. Buffalo offered a fervent prayer. Song "I am pressing on the upward way." After which Bro. E. L. Arrington and Bro. G. W. Hardy were asked to lift a collection. Amount $3.57. After which a resolution was read by sister Mebane to change the meeting of the Auxiliary from Friday before the third Sunday in September. Motion that the resolution be received and adopted. September to Saturday before the third Sunday in September. On motion that the Union will be at Shiloh Baptist Church on the 5th Sunday in November, 1924. Motion carried. Committees on election of officers reported. (See report). Adjournment. Benediction by Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session

Sunday, 11:30 A. M., praise services conducted by sister Mebane and sister McKnight. After which sister Mebane read for opening the 27th Psalm. It was ably discussed and emphasized by her. Song, "I am going through with Jesus." A few minutes were spent in greetings and free expressions. Song, "God will take care of you." The hour having arrived for our Missionary Sermon to be preached, Rev. F. L. Bullock of Enfield was introduced to the Auxiliary to preach for us. He ascended the rostrum and selected his text from 2nd Kings, 2nd chapter and 19th verse. He impressed upon us to go forward. This sermon was delivered with power and effect. Prayer by Bro. Lewis Arrington. Song, "Father I stretch my hands to Thee." After that the President arose and spoke of the wonderful message Rev. Bullock has brought to us. Bro. S. Lyon of Enfield was introduced, and was assisted by Bro. Lewis Arrington in lifting the collection of $16.30. After which Miss Rosa McDaniel rendered several beautiful solos. A collection of $3.56 was taken for her. Benediction by Rev. F. L. Bullock.

YOUNG PEOPLE'S PROGRAM

SUNDAY—3:30 P. M.

The program was conducted by Miss Mittie Dancy

1. Music by choir.
2. Prayer by I. H. Blacknall.
3. Recitation, Miss Janie Blacknall.
4. Recitation, Miss Annie M. Tiillery.
5. Recitation Master Willie Blacknall.
6. Recitation, Miss Ruth Arrngton.
7. Solo, Miss Maud Lee Gunter.
8. Music by choir.
9. Collecton.—0.37.

On motion by sister Mebane that we extend to Master Julian Lyon for the beautiful music he rendered and to the foung people for their most excellent program they have rendered a resolution of thanks to the pastor, officers, members and friends of Roanoke Salem was read by sister B. B. Pittman. After that the report of the Financial Committee was read. (See report). Benediction by Rev. F. L. Bullock.

RESOLUTION

Whereas the Woman's Circle, Pastor and Members of Roanoke Salem Baptist Church and the good people of Garysburg, generally, have so royally entertained this Auxiliary, our hearty thanks go out to them. We must acknowledge that we have enjoyed every moment of our stay while being in their midst. And as we shall go from this place to our several homes, we leave with them our prayers and best wishes, that the Lord may continually bless them all in their homes, in their circles and in their churches. Now, as we must say good bye to you all, may God's blessings abide with you, and if we never more meet on earth, we pray to join you in that celestial city where parting will be no more.

Be it resolved that the Auxiliary extend to them a rising vote of thanks for their hospitality and kind royal entertainment of us.

Bettie B. Pittman.

REPORTS

ON HOURS

We, your Committee on Hours of Meeting, beg leave to submit the following report:

We recommend the followng hours of meeting and adjounment: 9:00 a. m., adjournment at 12:30. Open 2:00 p. m., adjourn at 5:00 p. m. Open at 7:30 p. m. adjourn at pleasure.

Whereas it is so much important on the part of ministers coming in this Associaton who we know not of, Therefore be t resolved that this association require all ministers coming to the churches of this association bring with them a certificate of their membership.

Respectfully yours,

A. C. Tillery

REPORT OF TRUSTEE BOARD OF NEUSE RIVER INST.

FOR 1923—24

Amount brought forward from 1923	$15.92
Received of M. E. Martin	127.00
	$142.92

1923 Expense Account

Oct. 24	paid M. W. Williams	$ 8.75
Nov. 2	paid Pierce Whitehead H'dw. Co.	25.00
Nov. 2	paid Weldon Fur. Co.	20.00
Nov. 10	paid Ins. on building	60.00
Jan. 10	pad C. C. Johnson Ins. on Bd.	1.00
Jan. 10	paid M. W. Williams	1.00
April 15	Repairing Bldg.	18.90
Sept. 20	paid Ex. of Board	12.00
		$145.75
		142. 92
		Short—$2.83

OUTSTANDING ACCOUNT

Due Neals Note	$314.90
Due Weldon Fur. Co.	58.20
Due Pierce Whitehead Hdw. Co.	16.85
Due C. P. Anthony Ser. and Stationary	17.00
	406.05

VALUE OF PROPERTY

Land and Buildings	7000.00
Value of Fur.	500.00
--	$7500.00

ON ORDINATION

We, the Committee on Ordination, beg leave to make the following report: Whereas the brethren coming before us, Bros. J. Rossen, B. Willis and B. S. Faulcon, having failed to answer the most simple questions, we therefore recommend that they go to school and apply themselves to systematic study.

Committee

COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS

Bros. C. P. Anthony,F. L. Bullock, Revs. L. S. Hilliard and Burt Moore.

--

COMMITTEE ON HOURS OF MEETING

Rev. R. W. Underwood, Rev. Amaus Bell and A. T. Johnson.

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE

A. W. Inery, L. S. Hilliard, W. L. McNear, Jess Williams, William Willie, William Scott, A. L. Worthington, Rev. Donenfront, Rev. P. A. Inery, Wade Allen, W. M. Bynum, G. T. Young, J. J. Johnson.

--

COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS

Bro. C. P. Anthony, F. L. Bullock, L. S. Hiliard, Burt Moore.

COMMITTEE ON PLACE

A. T, Thomas, P. A. Inery, A. L. Worthington, W. M. Smouth, W. M. Hines, O. A. Hichie, J. H. Moore, Pettie C. Davis, Delonitch Tillery, Mat Davis, Hardy Pearce.

--

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE

Bro. Moderator and Del., we, your Committee on Finance beg to report as follows:

--

We recorded 23 churches, 17,999 members, Collections $101.92 $234.25, making a total of $336.17.

Paid the Trustee Board $35.00, for stationary, 20 cents

Paid Out $32.20

COMMITTEE

F. W.Davis, F. L. Bullock, Jacob Hovingor, W. L. Lyon, C. C. Johnson.

AUDITOR'S REPORT

Bro. Moderator and Delegation, I, your Auditor, beg to report as follows:

I find the reports submitted to this asociation by the Trustee Board to be correct, showing receipts for money paid out and slips for what is now due.

Your Servant,
F. L. Bullock, Aud.

FINANCE COMMITEE (1924)

Frank Davis, Jacob Hoerington, C. C. Johnson, Frank Bullock, W. L. Lyon.

COMMITTEE ON SUNDAY SCHOOLS

We, your Committee on Sunday Schools, beg leave to submit the following:

Realizing that the Sunday School is the church at work and that it is a potent factor in the spiritual training of our youth, be it resolved therefore, that we urge every minister and delegate of this Association to do all in his power to enlist every member of their respective churches for Sunday School work, they themselves becoming lively examples.

Be it further resolved that these Churches shall see to it that the best qualified for the position shall be selected as teachers of God's Word, moral qualification being accepted as the most essential.

Be it further resolved that we shall use regular Baptist Literature, giving our own publishing house at Nashville, preference.

Committee.

Rev. C. C. Staton
Rev. Burt Moore
Rev. J. S. Johnson
Rev. Rufus Ingram
Rev. W. M. Smith

Rev. H. B. Moore
Rev. W. G. Lee
Rev. J. W. Lucas
Bro. S. H. Lawrence
Rev. I. H. Blacknall

Bro. D. E. Moore

REPORT ON EDUCATION

We, your Committee on Education beg leave to make the following recommendation:

Whereas the need of Christian Education is so evident in the lives of the youth of our day and generation; and whereas the need of trained Christian leaders who will be able to lead our boys and girls aright through these critical days when sin is playing havoc with the lives of our young people; and whereas, our denominational interest is being tested by the educational influence by other denominationl schools; be it resolved that each and every church, Sunday School, Mission Circle and Auxiliary of our Association use every power to help establish our school work, so long as it does not hinder our interest i in world-wide mission.

COMMMITTEE

RESOLUTION

Whereas Rev. W. R. Shaw and A. W. Ivey have been faithful ministers in this Association and some of the founders of this Association, I move that we give to them from our treasure what we feel that we can do.

A. C. Tillery.

COMMITTEE ON OBITUARY

We, your Committee on Obituary, beg leave to submit the following report:

We find since the last sitting of the Association that it has pleased the Almighty God to call from labor to reward the following brethren: A. Branch, Joyner Woodard, Willis Brodie, Cary Alston, Rev. M. P. Sweat, Bro. Jake Benjamin.

Humbly Submitted,

Rev. Mck. Nicholson
Bro. Alonza Powell
Rev. S. Pitman
Bro. Cary Whitaker
Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.
Rev. W. S. Miller

Rev. H. B. Moore
Rev. C. W. Ivey
Bro. Eddie Williams
Bro. Aaron Anderson
Bro. B. J. Spells
Bro. Dorsey Whitaker

COMMITTEE ON TEMPERANCE

Revs. A. W. Ivey, L. G. Hilliard, N. L. McNair, Jas Williams, Bros. William Willie, A. L. Northington William Scott, Revs. Davenport, P. A. Ivey, Wade Allen, W. M. Bynum, J. T. Young J. J. Johnson.

LIST OF THOSE CONTRIBUTED

The following paid $1.00 each, except where amount is given: Revs. J. S. Brown, M. W. Williams,R. A. Cheek, J. H . Martin, J: C. Melton, Selden Jeffrey, O. M. James, Blacknall, Bros. C. P. Anthony, Wade Alllen, M. C. Peebles, G. T. Young, Jackson Lyon, Revs. L. S. Hilliard, J. B. Peeble, Amos Bell, C. C. Staton, M. W. Williams, Sr., Jas. Williams, W. E. Byrd, Willie Hart, Richard Shaw, Bro. D. Reid, L. M. McNair, A. C. Tillery, Preston Dicken, W. S. Miller, J. W. Lucas, A. W. Ivey, Reid, T. V. Foster.

Note—Rev. J. S. Brown, of Rocky Mt. paid $5.00; Revs. A. W. Ivey, and Reid 50c each.

Church Contributed for Education

First Baptist, Weldon	$8.00

COMMITTEE ON NEW CHURCHES

Revs. J S. Brown, W. H. Shaw, G. H. Hinton, Bros. Paul H Jones, B. J. Spell, Rev. H. H. Hall, Bros. Smith Gary, Henry Drake, James Phillips

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION

Prof. C PP. Anthony, F. W. Bullock, W. L. Brown, R : A: Cheek, J. C. Melton, M. C. Peeble, J. E. Byrd, L. M. McNair.

EDUCATIONAL BOARD

We the Nuese River Educational Board, learning since the sitting of last Board that the cash on hand at the close of the Association at Goldsboro was insufficient to meet the outstanding debts of $425.00, including a note due L. N. Nial, due Dec. 1, 1924, ask that ministers of the board or board itself will at once arranged to raise $275.00 to offset the present indebtedness and turn same over to the treasurer at once.

We, therefore recommend that each church be requested to send at once at least $10.00 to the treasurer of the Trustee Board.

C. P. Anthony, President.
R. A. Cheek, Secretary.

We your Committee on Appropriation beg to report as foling: We resolved that the next sitting of this Association will convene with the 1st Baptist Church of Halifax, N. C.

Respectfully Submitted,

Rev. A. T. Thomas	Bro. P. A. Ivey
Bro. A. Northington	Bro. Wm. Smith
Bro. W. M. Hines	Bro. O. D.Archie
Bro. J. H. Moore	**Bro. Peter C. Davis**
Rev. Deloatche Tillery	Rev. Matt Davis
Rev. Preston Dickens	Rev. T. V. Foster

Rev. W. L. Brown, Rev. Hardy Powers

ON NEW BODIES

We, your committee, on New Bodies, beg leave to submit the following report:

We have examined into the orthodox of the Weeping Mary Church, near Tarboro,, N. C., and recommend its acceptance to this Association, and the right hand of fellowship be given to the pastor, Rev. Mck. Nicholson.

Respectfully Submitted,

APPROPRIATIONS

According to Resolutions—

We your Committee on Appropriation beg to report as follows:

President	$10.00
Church	5.00
Vice-President	5.00
Secretary	35.00
Assistant Secretary	7.50

Orphanage	10.00
To Trustee Board	35.00
State Missions (Shaw)	35.50
W. R. Shaw	10.00
A. W. Ivey	10.00
Auditor	3.00
Finance Committee	10.00
A. C. Tillery	2.50

F. L. Bullock
M. C. Peebles
C. P. Anthony

STATISTICIAN'S REPORT

Bro. Moderator and Bros.:

Another year has passed in the mighty rush of another century, and by observation it is discovered that the evangelical churches of this country have been blessed with a great wave of prosperity during 1923, and as a result there has been a gain of nearly a million communicants; the Baptists of the United States leading with an incraese of 305,597 communicants. The Baptists of the United States have fourteen divisions, numbering 8,303,824; colored Baptists numbering 8,047,045.

Negro Baptist Churches in U. S. A.—25,728.
Negro Baptist Ministers —18,557
Colored Baptist gain for 1923—177,773.
No. Baptist Churches in U. S. A.—2,330.
No. of young men in school studying to preach—257.
Value of Church Property in the U. S. A., $54,000,000,00.
No. of Baptists in the State of N. C.—225,000.

The Baptist schools in this state are so numerous that we will not take up your time to tell you about them, as you know we do look to Shaw for the baptist standard of our state denominational school.

Respectfully Submitted, A. C. Tillery.

The following paid $2.50 except where amount is given:

Bear Swamp, Roanoke Salem, Ebeneza, 1st Baptist, Battleboro, Crowell Cross Road, 1st Baptist, Enfield, Saint Chapel, Enfield, $10.00; Mount Zion Baptist, St. Paul, Enfield, Shiloh Scotland Neck, Gaston Church, Carters Chapel, White Oak, Ringwood, Weldon First Baptist, Zion Hill, New Bethel, Tillery Chapel, Salem Chapel, Cedar Creek, Cool Spring Church $10.00; Elm City, Pleasant Hill, Parkers Chapel, Hill Chapel, Rev. J. E. Huff, Mason Grove, $1.50; Calverie Wilson, Halifax 1st Baptist, 1st African Baptist Church, Goldsboro, R. W. Underwood, pastor, $10.00; Morning Star, Mt. Carmel, Daniel Chapel, Mt. Zion, Allen Grove, North end Baptist, $1.00; Red Hill Baptist, Arters Chapel, Cherrie Chapel, $2.00; Little Hope, Oak Grove, Shiloh Edgecombe..

BOARD MEETING

The Ministerial and Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association met in joint session n The First Baptist Church in Weldon, N. C., Nov. 3, 1924.

Devotionals conducted by Rev. Amos Bell and Rev. A. T, Thomas. Then thePresident made some very interesting remarks in regards to the work to be done and announced the meeting opened for business.

Sisters M. A. Hargrave, B. E. Young, and Olivia Alston were present.

Sis. Hargrave stated that the Home Mission Association hadn't agreed to purchase a printing press, neither had they solicited aid from church or missionary societies for said press. That reports that such had been done were misleading and untrue. She said this statement seemed to have been led by the Corresponding Secretary of the Woman's Auxiliary to the Neuse River Association, Mrs. L. V. Mebane.

After some investigations by the Board, a committee of five was appointed, viz: Revs. J. S. Brown, J. W. Blacknall, McKinley Nicholson, P. A. Ivery, and Bro. R. A. Cheeks, to meet in a joint session with the executive board of Women's Home Mission Association and the executive Board of the Women's Auxliary Nov.

13, 1924, at Enfield, N. C. for the purpose of clearing up this matter so that the work of the Association may not be hindered.

A motion prevailed that twelve hundred minutes of the last sitting of the Association be printed|

The following named persons were appointed as messengers to the various religious bodies, viz: Rev. A. T. Thomas to the Bethany Association in Virginia; Rev. A. C. Tillery, West Roanoke; Rev. McKinley Nicholson, Old Eastern; Rev. F. L. Bullock, E. Roanoke; Rev. P. A. Ivery, Shiloh No. 1; Rev. Amos Bell, Shiloh No. 2; Rev. J. S Brown, Wake Baptist; Rev. G. T. Edmonds Reedy Creek, Rev. J. T. Johnson, Johnson County; Rev. J H. Martin, Pee Dee; Rev. C. W. Ivery, Middle Ground; Rev. W. S. Miller, Bear Creek; Rev. Louis McNair, Beulah; Revs. J. W. Blacknall, J. H. Martin, State Convention; Sevs. J. S. Brown, A. C. Tillery and J. H. Martin and Bro. R. A. Cheeks, National Convention, Inc.; Revs. J. W. Blacknall, M. W. Williams, and Bros. C. P. Anthony, C. C. Johnson, Lott Carey Convention. Bros. M. E. Martin, F. W. Davis and C. P. Anthony, National Convention unincorporated.

The following persons were elected to preach at the next setting of the Association, viz: Annual Sermon, Rev. McK. Nicholson; Doctrinal Sermon, Rev. F. L. Bullock; Missionary Sermon, Rev. W. F. Edmonds; Temperance Sermon, Rev. Amos Bell; Educational Address, Pro. C. P. Anthonp.

Bro. R. A. Cheeks stated that a note is due against the property of the Neuse River Association on Dec. 1, 1924. The Board instructed the Corresponding Secretary to send out a letter to all of the pastors of the Churches of the Association, Missionary Societies, Auxiliaries and Unions, asking that they send to the treasurer of the board $10.00, or as much as they can, as early as possible to help meet this note. The following persons came to the board for advice: Bro. Alex Arrington of Twilight Baptist Church and sister Fannie W. Hunter of the 1st Baptist Church of Enfield, who stated that they had been expelled from their churches and could not by any means get a rehearing. A committee was appointed to investigate the same.

The committee on Bro. Alex Arrington reported that they had examined the case and recommend that he call an exparte Council for advice. The report was received and adopted.

The committee on the case of sister Hunter reported that they had examined the case and recommend that the said sister be granted a letter to unite with any church of the same faith and order. The report was received and adopted by a majority.

Rev. George E. Edmonds was elected as Vice-Moderator of the Association..

A resolution was adopted endorsing the action of the Baptist State Convention in electing Rev. J. S. Brown as President and pledging him their support.

The following churches came forward and represented, viz: Western Union Baptist Church, Halifax County, paid $2.00; Lovely Hill Church, Halifax County, $2.00; Rev. C. W. Ivey, annual dues $1.00; Total $5.00, which was turned over to treasurer. The following amounts paid out: Moderator, $5.00; J. W. Blacknall, $5.25 for programs and church letters.

There appeared to be no other business, the board adjourned. Benediction by Rev. A. Bell.

THE EXTRA SESSION OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION MET WITH ST. JAMES BAPTIST CHURCH, MAY 19, 1925

The meeting was called to order at 9:30 A. M. Devotionals were conducted by Rev. L. M. McNair and Rev. P. A. Ivery. After which the President deivered some very helpful instructions and sang "Leaning on His Everlasting Arm." Rev. Amos Bell, who was called upon to offer prayer for the benefit of the work, then lead us fervently to the throne of grace.

The Moderator made some very timely remarks regarding the work of the Association and made the Association welcome. A telegram was read from the recording secretary stating that he regretted very much that he could not be present, owing to the fact that his school was on the act of closing and it was almost impossibe for him to leave, and asked that the corresponding secretary serve in his stead.

The corresponding secretary made a statement concerning the enrollment cards and asked an enrollment committee be appointed. The Moderator appointed Bro. R. A. Cheek and Bro. C. C. Johnson as committee. The following committees were appointed: On Finance; on Grievance, on Examination for Ordination.

Roll of Churches was called, there being the required number The recommendations of the board were read. See resolutions of the Ministerial and Trustee boards.

A motion prevailed that the recommendations be adopted by sections. Nos. 1, 2, 3, and 4 were adopted, No. 5 was held up until the Constitution could be amended. This being done the 5th was adopted. Article 2 of the Constitution was amended so as to read: This Association shall be composed of pastors and messengers sent from the different churches belonging to this Association and all ordained and licentiate ministers who are members of said churches, annual and life members, by the payment of one, dollar and life members by the payment of five dollars. Further, that ordained ministers shall pay two dollars and Licentuates shall pay one dollar instead of one dollar annual fee. It was also requested that the deacons pay fifty-cents. Adjournment for dinner. Benediction by Rev. I. S. Riddick, Rev.

J. H. Martin, President
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Corresponding Sec't'y.

AFTERNOON SESSION

Moderator in chair. Devotionals were conducted by Revs. S. Clanton and R. W. Underwood. Minutes of the morning session were read and approved The Moderator thanked God for the work that had been accomplished. Rev. W. Wiggins, Moderator of the Old Eastern Association was then introduced. He spoke very encouragingly of the work that had been done, and stated that we need a more united effort.

The Corresponding Secretary spoke of the objects of the Association and asked that we return to our homes with a stronger determination to do more for the cause of our Master.

Sister M. A. Hargrave was called to speak of the work the women were doing. She spoke very encouragingly of the work that is being done by The Women's North Bound Association and said if the brethren will open their doors and hearts to them she feels that a greater work than has been done can be accomplished.

--Sister Olivia Alston was called upon. She in a most pleasant way thanked God for the meeting and stated that she felt that God had been with them through this meeting and great good had been done.

Sister Josephine Ransome was called upon. She stated that the Auxiliary had been with the Association ever since they were organized and ever would be.

A motion prevailed that a collection be taken for the Association. The following persons gave $1.00 each:

Revs. L. M. McNair, J. S. Cole, Walter Purnell, W. R. Shaw, E. H. Taylor, Sisters M . A. Hargrave, Olivia Alston, Revs. W. W. Hines, W. G. Gatling, A. T. Thomas, Bro. N. W. Hardy, Revs. W. E. Kee, W. E. Bullock, J. D. McRae, W. R. Underwood,

The following gave 50c each: Bros. I. H. Blacknall, R. N. Boone, W. S. Miller and sister A. T. Thomas.

Bro. W. H. Johnson 25 cents.

Committee on Ordination reported as follows: That Bro. W. H. Willie be returned to his church and a council be called by his Church to consider his examination and ordination. A substitute motion was made that the matter be referred to the next setting of the Association. A motion prevailed that a committee of not more than seven be appointed to examine applicants for ordination. The following persons were named: Revs. J. S. Brown, J. W. Blackwell, A. C. Tilllery, E. A. Taylor, G. G. Edmonds, R. W. Underwood, and W. S. Miller.

Committee on Grievances reported the case of sister Hunter who had been granted a letter to unite with any church of the same faith and order by the Ministerial Board. The matter was referred to the Ministerial Board. The finance Committee made their report. (See report.) The president of the Baptist State

Convention spoke of the work being done by that body and asked that the Association stand by the work.

-- The Association endorsed the action of the Trustee Board in appointing Rev. A. C. Tillery Financial Agent for the Association.

A resolution was offered thanking the people of St. James and other churches of the city for their hospitality in taking care of the Association. There appeared no other business. The Association joined in singing, "Guide me O Thou Great Jehovah." Benediction by Rev. J. S. Brown. A motion prevailed that the Association adopt Mission News, a paper edited and printed by sister Hargrave.

Rev. J. H. Martin, President.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Cor. Secretary.
Rocky Mount, N. C., May 18 ,1925.

The Ministerial and Trustee Board of the Nuese River Association and Women's North Bound and the Auxiliary Boards met in Joint Session at the St. James Baptist Church.

Meeting was called to order by the Moderator. Devotional exercises were conducted by Rev. Amos Bell, Rev. A. C. Tillery, and Rev. W. S. Miller. After which the Moderator made some brief remarks and then stated the object of the meeting.

The Moderator read some recommendations; after some discussion it was deemed advisable for the ministerial and trustee boards to consider the recomendations together before calling in the Women's Boards. This being done the recommendations were read and adopted by sections.

Recommendations

1st. That all bodies, such as Auxiliaries, , Unions Missionary -ation Boards, feel it right and just that a stronger tie of friendship should exist within its bounds and our forces so united that a more effective work may be done.

2nd. We feel it right and just that each Union, Auxiliary and Associations and other organizations growing out of or receiving their support from the churches of this Association, recognize the Neuse River Association as the parent body.

3rd. We feel it right and just that each Union, Auxiliary and Missionary Association make a semi-annual report to the corresponding Secretary of the Association of the work they have done, and an annual report to the Association. Further that the Corresponding Secretary keep a record of all reports made to him, and report the same to Association annually.

3. We recommend and request that each Union, Auxiliary and Missionary Association be requested to pay the sum of five cents per member annually or a certain amount, not less than five cents per member.

4. We feel it right and just that a more tangible work should be done through the Association for Missions and Education. Therefore, we recommend and request that all the ladies and members belonging to and working within its bounds come together in one solid phalanx to work for the objects of the Association and the State Convention.

We feel it right and just that the ministers and deacons should pay an enrollment fee. Ordained ministers, $2.00; Licentiates, $1.00 and deacons 50c. Each minister shall receive an enrollment card showing his standing with the Association.

After the adoption of these recommendations by the ministerial and trustee boards, the matter was left in the hands of a committee of five to be presented to the women. The women adopted them.

After some remarks by the different sisters, sister Olivia Alston offered prayer, thanking God for this most glorious meeting.

There being no other business, the meeting adjourned.

Rev. J. H. Martin, President.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Cor. Secretary.

REPORT OF FINANCE COMMITTEE

Total Collection	$136.25

Disbursement

Rev. J. S. Brown, for service	$ 3.75
Bro. C. P. Anthony, money returned	5.00
Bro. C. C. Johnson, money returned	4.00
Plates for serving dinner	2.75
Rev. J. H. Martin expense	6.25
Rev. J. W. Blacknall for service	5.00
Rev. J. H. Martin for service	5.00
To the St. James Church	5.00
Bro. C. P. Anthony for service	2.00
For printing and general expenses of sending notices	24.25
Total disbursements	$63.25
Balance in hands of treas., Bro. C. P. Anthony	$73.00

C. C. STATON S. S.

Rev. Thos Sykes, Jackson, N. C.	$1.00
Rev. L. Tillery, Rich Square	1.00
Rev. R. W. Pate	1.00

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Nicholson, Bros. A. T. Thomas, J. H. Martin, P. A. Ivery, J. S. Brown, J. C. Brown, J. C. Melton, J. W. Blacknall, Wm. Turner, A. C. Tillery, T. V. Foster, W. P. Purnell, W. S. Miller, Amos Bell, G. G. Edmonds, and R. W. Underwood.

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-NINTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Baptist Association

HELD WITH

THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH

ENFIELD, N. C., SEPTEMBER 29 30 AND
OCTOBER 1, 1925

The next session to be held with The First Baptist Church,
Enfield, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the fourth
Sunday in September, 1926

MINUTES

OF THE

FIFTY-NINTH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Baptist Association

HELD WITH

THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH

ENFIELD, N. C., SEPTEMBER 29 30 AND
OCTOBER 1, 1925

The next session to be held with The First Baptist Church,
Enfield, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the fourth
Sunday in September, 1926

OFFICERS

Moderator	Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount
Vice-Moderator	Rev. G. G. Edmonds, Halifax
Secretary	Rev. M. W. Williams, Jr., Halifax
Corresponding Secretary	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg
Treasurer	Bro. M. E. Martin, Thelma
Auditor	Rev. F. W. Bullock, Enfield
Statistician	Rev. J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. W. Wood
Rev. J. S. Brown
Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Rev.M. C. Nicholson
Rev. W. S. Miller
Rev. G. G. Edmonds
Rev. A. T. Thomas
Rev. T. V. Foster
Rev. W. P. Purnell
Rev. C. C. Staton
Rev. J. Tom Johnson
Rev. J. H. Martin
Rev. M. W.Williams
Rev J. C. Milton
Rev. A. C. Tillery
Rev. Amos Bell
Rev. R. W. Underwood
Rev. P. A. Ivey
Rev. A. T. Thomas
Rev. P. L. Boone
Rev. Wm. Turner
Rev. C. W. Ivey

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.
Bro. R. A. Cheek
Bro. M. E. Martin
Bro. Lewis McNair
Bro. C. P. Anthony
Bro. C. C. Johnson
Bro. Robert Boone
Bro. J. C. Melton
Bro. I. J. Juno.

ORDAINED MINISTERS

Rev. G. W. Thomas, Weldon; Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Spring Hill; Rev. I. S. Reddick, Dr. Daniel L. Reed, Rev. M. H. Hill, Whitaker, Rt. 3, Box 9; Revs. Harry Grant, Kingsboro; T. B. Bellamy, Whitaker, Rt. 1, Box 55; L. M. McNair, Jackson; J. W. Baxter, Whitaker, Rt. 1, Box 57; A. P. Ivey, Thelma, Rt. 1 Box 63; E. C. Burney, Wilson; R. W. Underwood, Goldsboro, 311 W. Elm; R. W. Porter, Goldsboro, 404 Persimmon St.; Peter G. Davis, Warrington, P. O. Box 274; G. W. Beale, Jackson; J. E. Williams, Rocky Mount, R. Box 79; E. R. Neal, Whitaker, R. 1, Box 8; J. Lyon, Rocky Mt., R. 3, Box 57a; M. W. Williams, Halifax; A. C. Tillery, Halifax; J. W. Blackwall, Garysburg; J. E. Huff, Henrilo; Roy Hinton, Torbot, R. 3, Box 85; J. K. Ramsey, D. D. Warrenton, Box 248; A. T. Tillery, Halifax; A. T. Thomas, Garysburg; H. H. Hall, Scotland Neck; W. M. Turner, Jackson; C. W. Ivery, Rosmary; T. L. Bullock, Enfield; Elijah Meachem, Scotland Neck; J. N. Boone, Garysburg, Box 67; C. P. Ivery, Rosmary; S. G. Hilliard, 1131 W. Thomas St., Rocky Mt.; Berry Powell, RockyMt., R. 5; R. B. Watson, Battlesboro, R. 1, Box 44; T. V. Foster, 413 Caraham Ave., Rocky Mt.; E. D. Joyner, Rocky Mt., Box 78; George S. Stokes, Middlesex, Box 107; S. L. Evans, 346 Atlantic Ave., Rocky Mt.; Willie Lane Legged, North Car.; S. Pittman, 911 Holly St., Rocky Mt.; R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck, Box 73;Amos Bell, Weldon, Box 423; G. G. Edmondson, Halifax, R. 2, Box 84; J. R. Cool, 705 Bloden St., Wilmington; J. W. Lucas, 411 Penn. Ave., Rocky Mt.; H. B. Bowden, Weldon; J. E. Cherry, P. O. Box 61, Garysburg; O. B. Alston, Jackson; C. T. Utley, New Bern; E. A. Taylor, Scotland Neck; O. W. Williams, Enfield; B. M. Moore, Enfield; D. L. Lawrence, Rocky Mt.; D. M. Rosser, R. 2, Whitaker; ; W. P. Purrell, Halifax, R. 2, Box 68; E. J. Jenkin, Garysburg; W. D. Gatling, Weldon, P. G. Boone, Suffolk, Va., R. 5, Box 22b; W. H. Shaw. Halifax, Box 4; Henry Drake; G. W. Edmondson, Weldon; McKinley Micholson; Robert Boone, Garysburg; T. S. Sykes Halifax; Isaiah Arrington, Enfield, Rte. 10, Willie Williams Spring Hope.

LICENTIATE MINISTERS

Revs. A. S. Bellamy, Whitakers, R. 1; Sam L. Johnson, Spring Hill; J. H. Goode, Seaboard; Frank Hines, Whitakers. R. 1, Box 13; W. H. Walker, Enfield, R. 2, Box 75; Grey Joyner, Rocky Mount; Reffas Battle, Enfield, R. 1, Box 12,; Lawrence Powel, Enfield, R. 2, B. 14; Edward Day, Enfield, R. 2, Box 9; James A. Howell, 1009 W. Beal St., Rocky Mount; B. S. Faulcon 1623 London St., Portsmouth, Va.; A. L. Richard, Fairmont; A. N. Boone, Seaboard, Box 61; Hal Benfaman, Jackson; A. Fenner, Tillery, Box 24; Baisey Thornes, Rocky Mt.; A. Pompey, Battleboro; R. A. Cheek, Weldon; W. E. Chase, Rosemary; A. E. Price, Halifax; J. D. Scott, Weldon; Roger Johnson, Halifax; W. M. Clark, Scotland Neck; James Doves, Weldon.

PROCEEDINGS

FIRST DAY—Morning Session

The Neuse River Baptist Association met in its 59th Annual Session with the First Baptist Church, Halifax, N. C., with Rev. J. H. Martin in the chair.

Devotional exercise was conducted by Bros. W. L. Brown, P. L. Boone and J. T. Johnson.

After some very timely remarks by Rev. J. H. Martin, the meeting was declared opened and ready for business.

The Constitution was read and a motion to refer it to a committee on Constitution. (See committee).

Enrollment Committee was appointed. (See Committee). Committee on Finance. (Time and Place). Some suggestions were offered concerning the addresses, enrollment cards etc.

After some discussion concerning the recommendations as brought from the extra session it was decided to drop the matter until the committee on Constitution reports. At this point the following brethren were introduced: Rev. McDuffie Lewis, representing the State work in Eastern Nor. Car.; Rev. J. S. Brown, President of the North Carolina Convention was called upon to introduce Rev. Lewis, which he did. Rev. Lewis came forward and in a very strong and convincing argument made the Association see why the Baptist State Convention had adopted Shaw as its object of support.

Rev. Burney, pastor Calvary Baptist, Wilson, Rev. H. W. Townsend, Editor of The Voice, Rocky Mount; Mrs. Mollie Smith, Scotland Neck; Rev. J. W. Baxton, Whitakers; Rev. G. G. Gary, Washington, D. C., were introduced, each of whom said a number of very helpful things, also wishing the Association much success in their deliberations. A committee on New Bodies was appointed. (See committee.) At this Revs. P. L. Boone and C. C. Staton were asked to lift a collection, which they did to the amount of $17.05.

After announcements, benediction by Dr. J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount. Rev. Wiggins came before the Association with a matter and asked that a committee be appointed to meet at recess or dinner. The committee was appointed.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

After a very spiritually conducted praise service by Rev. A. T. Thomas, Rev. Peter Davis and Rev. L. M. McNair, the moderator at this time, made some remarks expressing his gratitute to Providence for the many blessings we are receiving. With the Vice-Moderator in the chair the minutes were read, received and adopted.

The time for the discussion: "The Deacons' office and place in the Church." The moderator, after Rev. R. L. Boone declined to serve or asked to be excused, appointed Revs. A. C. Tillery and H. H. Hall to discuss the same.

In the discussion, the qualification, ordination and duties of the deacons were very clearly brought out according to description the associaton was pleased pleased and enjoyed the discussion.

The committee on Cooperation reported. (See report). A motion to receive the report prevailed. After some discussion a motion prevailed to lay on the table the matter of cooperation until the president make his address.

At this point the committee on Constitution reported. After a full discussion of the report, a motion prevailed the article referring to $2.00 be read as to say $1.00. A motion prevailed that the three other articles be adopted. (See report.)

At this point Revs. D. N. Reed, Enfield, H. B. Moore Tarboro, and Rev. Grey Joyner, Rocky Mount were introduced, each made some remarks.

Rev. J. S. Brown and others assured the visitors that we were glad to have them, but desired the world to know that the personel of this body was able and willing to take care of this body. After some remarks by Rev. Blacknall, collection was taken to the amount of $2.25. Benediction by Rev. Walter Purnell.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Rev. J. T. Johnson. Rev. S. Pittman and Rev. T. S. Sykes. The choir also favored us with music. The president at this point announced the meeting opened. The minutes were read, received and adopted. The Moderator called upon Rev. M. W. Williams to introduce Mr. E. L. Travis, the mayor of the town, which he did in a few well chosen words.

Mr. Travis came forward and in very complimentary words accepted the introduction given him and then made us feel very welcome indeed to meet the old historic town of Halifax.

Rev. P. A. Ivey made us welcome as coming home to the birth place of the Neuse River Association. Truly Rev. Ivey made us feel at home.

Mrs. Mollie Williams on the part of Home Mission Society after giving us a brief history of the organization of the Association, made us feel welcome. After a few words complimentary to Mrs. Williams and what she has accomplished through prayers, the moderator called upon Bro. Roger Johnson who in words equal to the occasion welcomed the members of the Association on the part of the Sunday School.

Mrs. M. A. Hargrove in her own usual good natured way delighted our hearts while she made us welcome on the part of the homes.

The Association joined in singing "Come to Jesus," led by Bro. C. C. Johnson.

Rev. R. W. Underwood, pastor of the First African Baptist Church, Goldsboro, in accepting the welcome as coming from the different one, nobly responded. Certainly, Rev. Underwood thrilled us with well chosen words and suited to the occasion.

Mr. S. M. Gary, Clerk of the Superior Court, was introduced, and after a few words expressing the pleasure it gave him to encourage them along their way; then gave us a short comprehensive, and accurate history of the Association. Mr. Gary then gave as he understood Acts 1:8 to mean.

The Moderator sang, "Give Me That Old Time Religion." Rev. McKinley Nicholson came forward and preached the annual sermon from the text: Neh. 4:6. Subject: "Success of Willing Workers." (1) The cause of Jesus must be built up; (2) It can only be done by the working of his people. He calls the church to rise and shine.—Let your light so shine. Before you or I can build up we must deny ourselves. Women. (3) Christ's disciples must thoroughly devote themselves to the work. Nothing is accomplished without mind to do it. First the love of God will give us minds. 2nd, you have the promise of the Savior—I'll keep. (3) Should not the compassion for souls make you have a mind to work. Should not the reward make yo uhave a mind to work, surely he made a deep impression upon all of us.

Dr. Geo. W. Watkins, representing Shaw University made a strong appeal for the ministry. At the close of the appeal the following contributed the amount opposite their names:

Revs. J. S. Brown	$1.00
M. W. Williams	1.00
J. H. Blacknall	1.00
Davenport	1.00
J. H. Martin	1.00
R. W. Underwood	1.00
David Mutt	1.00
L. M. McNair	1.00
C. P. Anthony	1.00
J. W. Smith	1.00
M. E. Martin	1.00
G. G. Edmons	$1.00
C. H. King	.50
S. D. Hilliard	1.00
T. S. Sykes	1.00
Isham Hill	.50
P. L. Boone	1.00
Richard Shoes	1.00
Collection for Shaw	23.55—20.00

Benediction by Dr. Watkins.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

The praise service which was conducted by Revs. A. C. Tillery and A. T. Thomas revived the Association much and left a deep impression. The president made some timely remarks and then announced the Association ready for business as might properly come before. The minutes were read, received and adopted Next, appointment of various committees.

With the Vice-Moderator in the chair the Moderator delivered his Annual Address. His address awakened an enthusiastic and inspiring spirit in the hearts of the delegates.

A motion prevailed that the President's address be received and referred to a committee. At this point Rev. Richard Shaw introduced Rev. J. T. Kirk, Pastor white Baptist Church, Halifax, who in a short address encouraged us to get and keep a spirit of vision. Bros. William and Brown in words responded to the occasion. Rev. Tillery was excused on account of a funeral he was expected to preach at Tillery.

Next, the Corresponding Secretary made his report. A motion prevailed that we receive his report. (See report). Treasurer reported. (See report) A motion to place in the hands of the auditor prevailed. Adjournment.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

After a very spiritually conducted praise service, by Revs. J. T. Johnson, Tom Johnson and Rev. R. H. Hinton, the moderator announced the meeting opened and ready for business. The minutes were received and adopted by a motion. The report of the Trustee Board came forward and motion to receive prevailed.

Rev. C. T. Utley, Rev. Geo. S. Stokes, Middlesex, Rev. G. W. Mizell of Norfolk, Mrs. Stainback, Warrenton. A motion prevailed as made by J. H. Blacknall that the report be adopted. After some discussion, an amendment as offered by Rev. E. A. Taylor was passed by the Association that the minimum amount for which the property shall be sold shall be $5,000 and that the amount shall never be used for any purpose but educational, and that no board or committee shall be empowered to spend or use same except the Association designates and shall be put in and drawn out by vote of the Association and signed by the President and Secretary of the N. R. Association. Report of committee on New Bodies. (See report.) Mrs. Byrd was made welcome representing the Ushers' Board. At this point Rev. Amos Bell sang "I Shall Not Be Moved."

We were next favored with the Doctrinal sermon by Rev. F. L. Bullock, from Matt. 3:2: "Repent ye for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand." Rev. Bullock advocated the doctrine of baptizing first with repentance and holy spirit and then with water. Repentance was shone to mean more than mere sorrow, but that real repentance required transformation or change. Rev. Bullock made us see that the only way of salvation is a new birth. Truly Rev. Bullock gave us an idea of what our doctrine should be. At this point Bros. H. W. Harley and Sandy Lyon took a collection to the amount of $6.50. Benediction.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session

The Association after being favored with a spiritual praise service conducted by Revs. T. S. Sykes, O. B. Alston and W. M. Turner, the Vice-Moderator announced the meeting opened. The minutes were read, received and adopted after some discussion.

Rev. Jeannes Jacques, Haiti was presented and promised to speak to us later. The choir sang "My Soul Be on Thy Guard." Rev. Edmonds preached the Missionary sermon from Matt. 20:28. Parables and their significance were discussed and explained.

The thoughts, Agreements and Accounts. God hires us to work for ourselves and he will pay us off. The gospel is calling our men out of the market place from idleness to service. He especially stressed the importance of coming into the Kingdom while we are young. He urged us, his hearers to not only work for a while, but work all day. Do not stand idle. Rev. Edmonds gave us a splendid sermon to the delight of all. "Shine on me" was then sung. Dr. Moore, representing the Baptist of North Carolina was introduced and in his usual way explained his work.

He urged every Sunday School to represent in the Baptist State Sunday School Convention; every organization of the women should represent in the Women's Convention. Every church in the State should represent in the Baptist State Convention. Truly Dr. Moore gave us a new view of mission. He gave several reasons why the preachers should be paid a decent salary. We told some reasons why we should give for missions. After a few remarks from Revs. Blacknall and Tillery, the Moderator requested Revs. P. L. Boone and R. W. Underwood to lift a collection which they did to the amount of $45.10. It was agreed to form two classes at Weldon and Rocky Mount that Dr. Moore may assist them with their work. A collection of $12.29 was taken for a blind brother.

A vote of thanks was tendered Mr. S. M. Gary for a short history of the Association.

The Association asked Dr. Brown to bear greetings from the Association to the O. E. Association. Rev. R. W. Underwood was asked to preside while the Convention elects its officers. Rev. P. L. Boone asked God's blessings upon us that we may elect the right persons for the places.

The following officers were elected: Rev. J. H. Martin, Moderator: Rev. G. G. Edmons, Vice-Moderator; Rev. M. W. Williams, Secretary; Rev. Geo. W. Blacknall, Cor. Sec.; Mr. M. E. Martin, Treasurer; Rev. J. S. Brown, Statistician and Rev. F. L. Bullock, Auditor.

Revs. P. L. Boone, C. C. Staton, Wm. Turner, J. Tom Johnson and C. W. Ivey were added to the Ministerial Board. Mr. I. J. Juno was added to the Trustee Board.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session

The praise service being over the Moderator of the Association opened. The minutes were read, received and adopted after some discussion, with the addition of Bro. Wm. Bynum.

Some discussion about the representation fee came up and it was ruled that each messenger should pay the same for his membership in the church.

A suggestion that a copy of the most essential actions be printed in the three copies to each church.

A motion prevailed that the secretaries be authorized to send letters to each church. A motion that we dispense with the installation of officers.

Committee on Place reported. (See report) At this point the Association listened with keen interest to Rev. Jeannes Jacques of Cape Hatian, Haitia, who made a profound impression upon it. Bro. Martin asked to be excused on accunt of a funeral. Bros. Brown and Bell lifted a collection to the amount of $55.00. Benediction.

Financial report received. (See report). Report on S. S. reported. (See report). At this point the President called for other reports. There being none the president turned the meeting over to the auxiliary.

Weldon, N. C., Nov. 23, 1925

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association according to call, met in the 1st Baptist Church. The devotional exercise was conducted by Revs. A. T. Thomas and Walter Purnell. The Moderator after a few preliminary remarks had the minutes read. The minutes were corrected to read that the secretary be a part of the Committee on printing. The President ruled out that part which referred to a committee on a financial system. The minutes were adopted otherwise.

A motion that the secretary and president be empowered to go to the grounds with the chairman and trustees and get an itemized account of all furniture and other things belonging to the Association. Rev. J. S. Brown and Rev. Blacknall were added to the committee.

A motion also prevailed that when enough of the internal property be sold that our treasure of the Neuse River Association be reimbursed $139.50. A communication from Rev. Willie Wiggins, stating the date of Tuesday after the First Sunday in December, 1925 for meeting, the joint school committee. Communication received and the communication given the proper consideration. Rev. Boone suggested that Revs. Blacknall, Williams, Martin, Boone and Brown, be a committee (permanent) for the furtherance of the interest of the Association.

A motion also prevailed that this committee shall appoint the Corresponding messengers and notify the same.

The following brethren were present: Revs. J. H. Martin, M. W. Williams, J. S. Brown, J. W. Blacknall, J. T. Thomas, Geo. W. Edmondson, A. T. Thomas, P. L. Boone, Walter Purnell, C. W. Ivey, and A. C. Tillery. After a very good meeting the president, after making some very important remarks, appointed Rev. Blacknall and Rev. Miller to go to the Union, Roanoke Chapel and Bro. Purnell was to represent us at Halifax Union. Dismissal by Rev. Geo. Edmonds.

Halifax, N. C., Sept. 29, 1925.

At a meeting of the special committee sent out by the Association, the committee selected Rev. J. S. Brown, chairman and Rev. M. W. Williams, secretary.

Prayer was offered and the object of the meeting stated. Rev. Willie M. Wiggins, the President of the Old Eastern Association, brought greetings from that Association and presented the matter of consolidation of the O. E. and the N. R. Association School. Rev. Wiggins did not ask that the Association move its school, but that we consider plans for consolidation. Prof. Anthony, Rev. Blacknall, Rev. Martin each made remarks favorable to Rev. Wiggins' communication. A motion prevailed that the committee favorably receive Rev. Wiggins' Communication. A motion further prevailed that we recommend consolidation of our school work with the O. E., and with any other Association, and that a committee be appointed to work out plans for consolidation.

Respectfully Submitted,
Your Committee.

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Baptist Association met in St. Paul Baptist Church, Enfield, Oct. 22, 1925.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Rev. W. D. Gatling and Rev. J. T. Johnson. After some remarks from the Vice-President, Rev. G. G. Edmonds, the roll was called. There being a quorum present, the meeting was opened for business.

The pastor made us welcome to the church and to what might be set before us for dinner. This was responded to by Rev. A. T. Thomas.

The minutes of the last evening session of the Association were read and approved. A motion prevailed that one hundred thirty-nine ($139.50) dollars and fifty cents be paid over to the president of the trustee board to settle a note and pay insurance on said Institute. A motion prevailed that we represent in the Baptist State Convention which meets in High Point on the 27th of October, 1925 and that thirty-five dollars be sent by the delegate, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, also that the amount of ten dollars ($10.00) be given to help the delegate with his expenses.

There being no other business before the house, the board adjourned to meet at the First Baptist Church, of Weldon, Monday, Nov. 23, 1925.

THE EARLY HISTORY OF THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE COLORED BAPTIST CHURCH IN HALIFAX

Some time during the year 1886, Rev. John Jasper of Richmond, Va., Rev. Williams of Petersburg, Va., together with Rev. Annanias Buch of Halifax, Rev. Jos. Bazemore of Weldon, Rev. B. C. Spicer of Craven County, Rev. C. B. Gibbs of Enfield, who represented Edgecombe County, Rev. Ezekiel Gaines and Rev. H. B. Alston of Warren County, Rev. A. B. Willis of Wayne County, met in the town of Halifax for the purpose of establishing this church, and forming this association, which was at first called Roanoke Association, but on account of another Association bearing that name, it was changed to Neuse River Association. which name it now bears. The original counties embraced in this Association were Bertie, Craven, Edgecombe, Halifax, Nash, Northampton, Martin, Warren, Wayne and Wilson.

Immediately after the establishment of the church at Halifax the members called the Rev. Annanias Buch as their pastor and he served as such continually from that time until his death, which occurred in the early nineties. Under his administration he lived to see his church grow from a hand full of members to become one of the largest in membership in the Association. Rev. Annanias Buck was born in the State of Virginia, he was never a slave. He was reared by Quaker family and his early training and his limited education was from these good people.

After reaching his majority he worked as fireman on the railroad, running from Petersburg, Va., to Old Gaston in North Carolina. After leaving the railroad he settled in Northampton County and was employed by Mr. Geo. P. Burgwyn as fireman.

During the Civil War he worked for a while as fireman on one of the Confederate Gun Boats.

While living with Mr. Burgwyn, he married his first wife. After her death he married another woman from Northampton County named Almeta Garris.

From 1866 until his death he lived in Halifax and his mortal remains lie near the Church he helped to establish here, but his good deeds and his acts of Christian love and charity still lives among us, and we will always cherish his memory affectionately.

Ordaining Council of the Neuse River Association Consists of Five:

Revs. A. C. Tillery, C. C. Saton, J. W. Blacknal, J. S. Brown, P. L. Boone and Rev. M. W. Williams.

We, the members of Neuse River Board, beg to submit the following report:

Received from Missionary, Rev. A. C. Tillery	$13.75
Galilee	1.65
New Hope	3.00
White Hill	3.02
Tillery Chapel	3.58
Little Zion	2.50
Total	13.75

The treasurer of Trustee Board received from Extra session at Rocky Mount $73.00 to be applied to the Neal Note.

RECOMMENDATIONS

We recommend that the present school sight be sold as was recommended by the president in his annual address, and that the money be placed in a National Bank, not to be drawn on for any purpose other than that subjected by the Association.

C. P. Anthony, President
R. A. Cheek, Secretary.

COMMITTEE ON PLACE

We your committee on Place, recommend that the next annual session of the Neuse River Baptist Association meet with the First Baptist, Enfield, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in September, 1926.

Committee,

A. T. Thomas, R. B. Prince, Nathan Holly, J. E. Cherry, W. D. Ivey, M. W. Bynum, J. H. Clark, R. B. Broady, J. C. McGee, W. N. Hines, Hilliard Deens, C. W. Williams, J. H. Marrow, Jno. L. Shields, T. Siler, Columbus Rains.

We, your committee on New Bodies, beg leave to make the following reports:

We have carefully considered the letters of application. 1st, from Pittman Grove Baptist Church with the amount of $3.00. 2nd, the Usher Board of Rocky Mount. We recommend their application for membership.

Respectfully Submitted,

S. D. Hilliard, Walter Jones, R. H. Ricks, T. J. Smallwood, J. E. Williams, A. L. Jones, Rev. W. L. Boone, L. N. McNair, W. A. Kingsbury, Frank Martin, P. B. Bullock, Jacob Howington, L. J. Jenkins, W. M. Smith.

Halifax, N. C.

October 30, 1925

Bro. Moderator and delegation, I your auditor, report as follows:

I find that the report submitted to the Association by the treasurer to be correct presented with receipts.

Humbly Submitted,

F. L. Bullock

Committee on Sunday Schools

I. J. Juno, F. L. Bullock, C. C. Clark, L. S. Hilliard, James Bailey and H. C. Cofield.

Committee on Temperance

We, your committee on Temperance, beg leave to submit th following:

Whereas intemperance in all its forms is working certain and swift destruction among us in this day of readjusted life; and whereas, self-control is an expressed quality of Christianity; be it resolved, that the pastors of the Association and teachers of the Sunday Schools constantly emphasize the duty of temperate indulgence in things needful, and total abstinance from things not needful.

Respectfully Submitted,

Rev. Geo. S. Stokes, Chairman; Revs. J. W. Lucas, H. H. Pittman, P. Dickens, D. G. Gaylor, P. C. Davis, J. H. Blacknall, J. K. Ramsey, J. H. Goode, J. J. Johnson, and Rufus Battle.

Committee on Ordination

We, your committee on Ordination, beg leave to make the following report:

Whereas the brother B. S. Foulcon coming before us, failed to answer the simplest question we therefore recommend him to further study, that he may go to school and better prepare himself for the all important work of the gospel ministry.

Committee,
Revs. A. C. Tillery, P. L. Boone, H. H. Hall, E. W. Taylor, J. K. Ramsey.

Brother Moderator, we your committee on the President's Annual Address, beg to submit the following report:

We listened to the address with keen interest and we have examined this address with much care.

We regard the address as a master document and recommend the adoption of the same and that it be spread upon the face of the minutes.

Revs. J. S. Brown, A. C. Tillery, J. W. Blacknall, M. W. Williams, Amos Bell and E. D. Taylor.

Committee on Hours of Meeting

Mr. Paul Shields, Rev. McRowe, Mr. H. C. Cofield, Mrs. J. E. Patterson, Miss Elsie D. Ethengain, Mrs. Lena Smith.

Financial Statement

Amount collected at the Association	$561.14
Amount paid out at Association:	
Shaw Univ. Ministerial Education	20.00
Foreign Mission (Rev. Jacques)	55.00
State Missions (Dr. J. H. Moore)	10.00
Appropriations	146.50
Expenses, printing etc. (Rev. Blacknall)	20.00
Expenses. Jacob Harrington	2.00
Minutes, distribution and printing etc.	90.00
Total	$343.70
Balance on hand	$217.44
Paid to C. P. Anthony	139.50
Paid to Baptist S. S. Convention	35.00
Paid to Rev. J. W. Blacknall	10.00
Total	184.50
Balance	$ 32.94

CONSTITUTION

This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association.

Articles

The object of this Association shall be to promote spreading of the gospel of Jesus Christ, both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association.

To encourage a religious training for our youth.

The officers of this Associatin shall be President, Vice-President, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Treasurer, Auditor and Statistician, who shall be elected annually and serve until their successors are elected and qualified and shall perform the usual duties of such officers in similar organizations.

Art. 2. This Association shall be composed of pastors and messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of these churches; annual and life members.

Ordained ministers shall pay $1.00; Licentiates shall pay 50 cents annually; life members shall pay $1.50.

Art. 3. Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship; those baptized; those received by letter; those dismissed by letter; those excommunicated; those deceased and the number of Sunday School scholars since last Association.

Art. 4. The messengers chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this association and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another minister's church, thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastor shall be dealt with by the ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the constitution of the same.

Art. 5. Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messengers, and upon examination, if found in order it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messenger and welcome him in the Association, or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from the association must do so by a letter or messenger requesting a letter of dismission when this association has granted the request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified the association of the same, then its connection with this association shall cease.

Art. 6. Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this association, and shall send from one to two messengers and shall send funds to this association according to the rules laid down in the minutes. No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Art. 7. Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the association whether it shall be debated or not.

Art. 8. This association shall furnish , churches with ministers. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the association.

Art. 9. We believe it necessary to have an associational fund to pay expense of association. Therefore each church belonging to this association is required by the association at its session to pay the amount of ten cents (10c) per capita for each man.

Art. 10. The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its setting represent themselves in the association.

The unfinished work of the association when the association is not in session and whatever other duties relating to the protection of the association work.

Art. 11. The president together with the Ministerial Board shall have power to call an extra session of the association at any time they feel it necessary.

Art. 12. All women organizations and unions connected with churches of this association shall be considered auxiliaries to this body and that one session shall be given over to them during our annual session for their report and work.

RESOLUTION

To whom this may concern:

This is to certify that at the 59th Annual Session of the Neuse River Association (Missionary Baptist), held at the First Baptist Church, in the town of Halifax, North Carolina. The constituted duly elected delegates assembled, did vote to sell the property, own ed and controlled by them situated near the town of Weldon, in the township of Weldon, County of Halifax, North Carolina; and that the said Association did authorize and impower the Trustees of the Neuse River School, or their committee to negotiate and sell the aforesaid property for the sum not less than $5,000 cash.

The said Trustees, or their duly elected committee, shall have the power to give the purchaser a Deed in Fee Simple, and such Deed shall be valid. and the said Association will forever warrant and protect the purchaser, or holder of such Deed when bearing the signatures of the President and Secretary of The Neuse River Baptist Association.

Done by the order of the Association, this the twenty-third day of November, one thousand, nine hundred twenty-five.

J. H. Martin, President.
M. W. Williams, Secretary.

FINANCE COMMITTEE'S REPORT

We, your committee on finance, beg to submit the following report:

We have received 97 Churches and 3 Unions, one Usher Board. Containing 18.260 members we received as representation fee $322.00.

Total by collection fee $288.64; making a grand total of $561.14.

Respectfully submitted.
W. C. Coles, W. E. Martin, C. C. Johnson.
Committee.

MODERATOR'S ANNUAL ADDRESS

My dear fellow workers, officers and members of the Neuse River Baptist Association:

It has pleased almighty God to permit us to meet for the purpose of working together to further the building the kingdom of Jesus Christ. When we scan the past, the many dangers through which we have come, the many changes through which we have gone, we should feel like lifting our voices in one grand allelujah chorus:

> "Praise God from whom all blessings flow"
> Praise Him all creatures here below."

Many who met us last year at Goldsboro, are unable to meet us visibly again this year. The grim reaper death has played his part, and yet the good Master has left us here for a purpose. To carry on the work here left by our fellowmen who have gone on before. We note with sad and tearful eyes, the departure of our good friend and brother, the late lamented, Rev. J. W. Wood, who served us so well and long as Moderator of this august body. Surely we shall miss his counsel, his ability to calm the troubled waters and his fatherly advise, but he has gone to his reward. Our trust is in one higher than man, one who is able to lead us on to a desired end. Brethren, let us trust in God, and not in man.

We yould also pause just here to shed a tear, to pay a passing tribute of respect to the departure of Revs. Ivey, Hinton and Whitley. They labored here just as we are doing today, and they are gone to their reward. We cast the garland of our deepest respect to them. Their going is but a constant reminder to us that soon, and very soon, our work on earth will be ended, and we must go the way of all men. It should behoove us to so labor during this Association that when we are called hence we can hear the very welcome words at the hands of our Father: "Well done, good and faithful servant."

After our last annual session in Goldsboro, we found it necessary to call an extra session of the Association to better foster the work and to line up our forces. I want to congratulate the churches and their pastors for their hearty response to our call. We met with the St. James Baptist Church on the 19th day of

May in the city of Rocky Mount. We had a very pleasant and profitable session. Details of this meeting you will learn from the secretary's minutes.

UNIONS

When we think of the great work that is before us to be done, we realize that it cannot be done to the glory of God and to our best interest unless we bring into play the spirit of union. This is the great spirit of the age; this is the great progress, of thought, and Christian activity; this is the age of team work, of united effort. All. working altogether all the time This is the age of golden opportunity, when if men put over any big project to do a big thing, they must work together, in unison, with one common cause. And surely if our associational program is put over it must be done by our united efforts. Division and strife invite destruction. It is the cause of all failures. Let us close up our ranks, and if there is any among us who have not caught the vision of the already whitened field of opportunities and possibilities that lay before us, let us say awake thoou that sleepeth and rise from the dead and Christ shall give the light. And move on in God's name.

Brethren I am frank to tell you that unless we put in some team work, put forth some united efforts, these opportunities and possibilities however great they are will perish within our grasp. Brethren, let us arise and do some constructive work for God and humanity. The task is before us. God help us perform it like men. In the words of Maltbie B. Babcock: "We are not here to play, to dream, to drift;

We have hard work to do; heavy loads to lift,
Shun not the task, face it like men,
In God's name be STRONG.

In looking over the field I find that our churches have become indifferent and careless and careless and losing interest in our great associational work and this is due in a large measure to the manifested interest of the pastors in charge of our various churches. Brother pastors, God has left these churches in our hands, and has given us the charge "Occupy until I come." Work until I come." "Shall we sheath our sword as cowards, and lay our weapons by as sluggards, or shall we unsheath our swords, and with a dogged determination, high resolve and an undaunted spirit put the program over. I appeal to you to support the cause of our association. I appeal to your manhood, I appeal to your good judgement, I appeal to your Christian dignity, I appeal to your common sense and reason to arise to the full measure and dignity of your manhood, to shoulder apart of the responsibility that is upon us. Brethren in the name of God put aside bitter bickerings, and faultfinding and let us build.

In this instance I appeal to the churches to call as their pastor, God fearing men. Men who will swear allegiance to the cause of education, and show interest by their work; men who will die by their guns rather than surrender them. For the lack of co-operation, and understanding, for the lack of team work, we are not doing any school work. Our educational work so well begun by our forefathers is perishing. Our forefathers wrought well. What they did, deserves the highest praise that we can give them. God is expecting more of us, the young men of today than he did of them. Increased opportunities carry with them increased responsibilities. And when we think that our association is the biggest association in the State, both numerically, and in wealth as well as educationally. Our responsibilities are great. We have as members of our association some as able ministers as this country afford. We have within our bounds lawyers, doctors, educators, all men of no mean ability, and brethren why is it that we cannot build up our educational work? Why is it that our educational interest is trailing in the dust? Shall we lie supinely down upon our backs with folded arms across our bosom and die? Give up the very work that our forefathers gave their very best to perpetuate? God forbid. Let us arise and build. Let us make our assocition second to none, or report to God the reason why. For if we put our hands to the plow and look back, says the Master, we are not even fit for the kingdom. In the words of the great French General, Napoleon, who saw it necessary to accomplish a great task before him, said: "Men of France, forty centuries will look down upon us if we fail." And so I say to you, "Men of Neuse River Association, if we fail to foster the spirit of Christian education within our bounds, unborn generations will look down upon us. in shame and disgrace. The broad field of opportunity is before us. There are hundreds of our boys and girls with idle minds drifting by with not a Baptist school within our bounds, for the Christian development of these young minds in the doctrines of the church for which Christ died. With all the earnestness of my soul, I appeal to you to take such steps at this association to build up a Christian institution of learning within our bounds, and prove to the world that we are men, men with a vision and a purpose; men of high ideals. Let us build for ourselves a monument, a monument not to perpetuate the memory of the black man, the memory of the moongolian, the malay or any other race or nationality of men, but let us build for ourselves a monument to perpetuate the memory of man. At its base let us write the word "Genius." At its apex let us write the word "Homo," and passing humanity can then read the noblest epithet that has been or ever will be written: Here lies a man.

As your humble servant, I beg to make the following recommendations for your prayerful consideration:

1st. Our Churches.—I find that a number of our churches are in a deplorable condition. Some of their pastors can scarcely read and write and are men who fight education, and who do not believe in missions. Such a man is void of vision, detrimental to the cause of our associational interest; therefore that in order to lift high the standard of Christian intelligence I recommend that the churches within our bounds call as their pastors the best moral and intellectually prepared men they can find. I would further recommend. that our churches cease to license men to the gospel ministry who have made no intellectual preparation to preach the gospel, for verily I believe that a call to preach the gospel precludes a call to preparation. There are lots of preachers who believe that they can come into the gospel ministry, open their mouth and that God will fill it. The command is to study to show thyself a workman." I would further recommend that our churches pay their pastors living wages, for I believe that the laborer is worthy of his hire. I believe that with better wages would come a better type of man. Opportunity to study and prepare.

2nd. Licensing and Ordaining Ministers—I recommend that an Examining Board be appointed from this association to map out a prescribed course of study and that all aspirants to the ministry within our bounds be required to pass a satisfactory examination of the same before he shall be permitted to function as a licentiate or as an ordained minister. I further recommend that the churches and their pastors cooperate with the association in this respect, that the best results may be obtained.

3rd. Our School Problem—In view of the fact that our school work has lagged, and that we have several thousand dollars worth of property from which we are not deriving any benefit; I recommend that the present school site be sold, and that the money be placed in a National Bank.

2. That a committee of five be appointed to look after for a more desirable site, centrally located, on which to build a school along modern lines.

3. I further recommend that a committee be appointed to confer with the two ministerial and deacons Unions, in our bounds that they may be induced to cooperate with this association in its educational efforts.

Our Women.—As I think of this age, I realize that the day has come to do great things. We have among us some of the best prepared women in the state. They are here to render service. They are God fearing women. Morally the best. They are intellectually and spiritually prepared, and some of them financially prepared. Le us as men stand by them, and in the name of God put over the program. In view of the fact that our women are important factors in kingdom building, both temporal and spiritual, I recommend that they be given an opportunity to present their cause in every church within our bounds, to do their work among the sisters. Let them organize mission circles in every church that they may be able to corp financially with any association in the state.

And finally brethren, I am thinking in large terms of our race development, its material and spiritual growth. I believe that if our race ever comes to its best self, it will be through the church. As preachers and as lay leaders we can do much to develop a greater race consciousness. thereby lending greater support to the various interprises that are begging for support.

We as ministers have the key to the solution of all the ills from which our race suffers. Therefore, I recommend that we give more heed to the encouragement of these struggling race institutions, for verily I believe that in union there is strength, and as no chain is stronger than its weakest link, just so no race is stronger than its weakest member.

Brethren, I submit to you these few and feeble thoughts for your prayerful consideration, and invite you to think on these things for the good of the churches and the uplift of the race. Finally brothers, be **Strong.**

OFFICIAL ROLL

OF THE

WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President, Mrs. J. W. Wood	Weldon
Vice-President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom	Garysburg
Recording Secretary, Mrs. C. L. Lyon	Enfield
Assistant Secretary, Miss E. T. Walden	Garysburg
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Rocky Mount
Treasurer, Mrs. Mariah Demry	Weldon
Auditor, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman	Enfield

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. Mary Reid -------------------- Mrs. L. V. MeBane
Mrs. J. W. Wood -------------------- Mrs. C. L. Lyon
Rev. J. W. Blacknall -------------- Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman
Mrs. J. P, Ransom

COUNTY WORKERS

Halifax County—Mrs. Ella Sandlin, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman, Mrs. C. L. Lyon.

Northampton—Mrs. M. A. Lockhart, Mrs. Nellie Harden, Mrs. Esther Crosland

Edgecombe—Mrs. Viola Lancaster, Isabella Lyon.
Nash—Mrs. J. S. Brown, Mrs. S. A. Stovall.

UNION OFFICERS

President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom	Garysburg
Vice-President, Mrs. Nellie Harding	Garysburg
Secretary, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman	Enfield
Treasurer, Mrs. Hettie Clark	Scotland Neck
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Rocky Mt.

SUPERINTENDENTS OF FIELD WORK

Miss E. T. Walden	Garysburg
Miss Nancy Sandlin	Enfield
Miss Bettie Williams	Jackson

PROCEEDINGS

Whitakers' N. C., Sept. 18, 1925

The Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association assembled in its ninth annual session with Red Hill Baptist Church, Edgecombe County.

FRIDAY NIGHT—8 P. M.

The hour having arrived for the opening of the woman's meeting, Mrs. Mary Reid came forward and in a most graceful dignified and choice language presented the President, Mrs. J. W. Wood, who after speaking very feelingly of some of the incidents in her life and with gratitude to a kind and Heavenly Father for granting her the privilege of being present to again preside over the delibrations of the auxiliary she presented Rev. G. A. Mial. He spoke very pleasantly on behalf of the pastor and church, and said, he hoped to have more to say later on. After which praise service was conducted by the following sisters: Viola Lancaster and Gofeann Whitaker. After the praise service sister L. V. MeBane led off in expression, followed by several other sisters. Next in order was the welcome address. The pastor, Rev. J. R. Coel being absent, deacon Walter Quinchette came forward and delivered the welcome address in behalf of the pas tor and church. After which sister Reid, who in well chosen words welcomed the Auxiliary. It was truly inspiring, all were made to feel glad and welcome. After this sister J. P. Ransome ably responded in a brief manner. Song, "What a Fellowship," was sung, led by sister Ransome. Then the president arose and presented Rev. George Edmond. He ascended the pulpit with Rev. Mial. Rev. Edmond read for opening the 5th chapter of St. Matt, the first 16 verses; text: "Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works and glorify your father which is in Heaven." Subject: "God wants glory out of this earth." He seemed to have been taken out of himself by an overshadowing of the Holy Ghost. While our hearts burned within us, as he spoke the words of eternal life. He concluded by saying: "Sisters, let your light shine." Song, "On my way to the Canaan Land,, led by sister Ransome. Sister MeBane arose and spoke of the wonderful sermon Rev. Edmond had preached to night. After this sisters Mary Reid and J. R. Ransome lifted a collection amounting to $8.25. Benediction by Rev. Mial.

SATURDAY MORNING—10:30

Devotionals were conducted 30 minutes by the following sisters: Mrs. Jennie Stokes, Mrs. Millie A. Lock hart and Mrs. Caroline Jones. After this sister Lockhart led off in expressions. By these expressions we were spiritually elevated and encouraged to go forward to greater and larger endeavors. Following this the president arose and announced the meeting open. Annual dues were called for (See list and amount paid). Representation by delegates was next called for. (See list). Then the county workers were called to report (see report.) The following committees were appointed:

Finance—Mrs. S. A. Stovall, Mrs. M. A. Lockhart and Mrs. Maria Demery.

Election of Officers—Mrs. Mary Reid, Caroline Jones and Mrs. Jennie Stokes.

Time and Place—Mrs. B. B. Pittman, Miss Bettie Williams and Mrs. Dora Stewart.

Resolutions—Mrs. Minnie Reynolds. Miss Geneva Howington, Rev. F. L. Bullock, Rev. G. A. Mial and Mrs. F. W. Hunter.

Report of Committee on Hours of meeting was read, by sister Mary Reid, as follows: Open at 9:30 A. M., adjourn at 12:30; reassemble at 2:30 P. M. adjourn at 6 P. M. Open at 7:30 P. M. adjourn at will. Collection taken by sisters Bettie B. Pittman and F. W. Hunter amounted to $1.00. Benediction by Rev. F. L. Bullock.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

The Auxiliary reassembled at 3:30 P. M. Sister J. W. Wood presiding. Praise service conducted by the following sisters: Easter. Croswin. Lucy Malone, F. W. Hunter, Minnie Reynolds and Hattie Clark offered prayer. Song "Bless be The Tie That Binds," led by sister Malone. The Auxiliary was moved by the fervor of the singing and earnest and sincere manner in which this praise service was conducted. The President had the Auxiliary to rise and receive Reverend Blacknall. Rev. Brown. Mrs. Brown and Mrs. Smith. After which Mrs. Brown was asked to say something.

Mrs. Brown delivered a wonderful address which was listened to with raft attention. She was followed by Rev. Brown who asked the Auxiliary to bear with him just six minutes. He said: "Every time I go into the pulpit I feel as if I should take a text." Therefore, as he ascended the pulpit he took as his text "Bear ye one anothers burdens," from Gal. 6th chapter. He very ably discussed this text and emphasized the importance of each sister helping to lift the burden of each other and, thereby gaining strength for the law of Christ cannot be fulfilled without love and burden bearing. Rev. Blacknell arose and said Rev. Brown had said all of it, and that he would do all he could to foster the good work. After this the President arose and accepted in very choice words what had been said by the above named. Next was a topic on "Unity," discussed by Rev. Cherry. He stressed the strength of unity of effort in any undertaking. The annual report of the union of the Auxiliary was read by Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman. Motion by Mrs. Reid that the report be received and adopted. Seconded by Mrs. MeBane who commented on the excellent way the union had been conducted. The committee on Election of Officers next reported, which was "that all the officers be elected to succeed themselves except the assistant secretary, and that Miss E. T. Walden. She was recommended and elected. Motion prevailed that the report of the committee be received and adopted. (See list of officers). After this Mrs. L. V. MeBane made her report of her visits to the various churches, also spoke of the two new circles that had been organized. (See report). After that sister MeBane read recommendations from the Board, authorizing Miss Walden "to take charge of field work anywhere within the bounds of the Neuse River Association; to organize circles and sunshine bands, and also sister J. R. Ransome be our delegate to the Woman's State Convention, which will convene in the city of Raleigh, N. C., Tuesday before the 3rd Sunday in July, 1926. Motion the adoption. Collection taken by Mrs. J. S. Brown amounted to $1.30. Benediction by sister Ransom.

SECOND DAY—Night Session

At 7:30 P. M., praise service was conducted by sister Harden and others. After this sister MeBane read the report of the Board. Motion. Adoption. Following this Rev. J. R. Cole came forward and selected his text from the 3rd chapter of Peter and the 3rd verse. Subject: "Who is he that will harm you if you follow that which is good." At the end of this wonderful message Rev. Mial offered prayer. Song "Blest be the Tie that Binds," was sung, led by sister Stokes. Collection nine dollars thirty-five cents. After this Rev. Mial was given the opportunity to present his paper. Then a collection was taken up for him amounting to $1.55. Benediction by Rev. Cole.

SUNDAY—Morning Session

Sunday School opened at 9:30 A. M. The lesson was taught by Rev. Mial. Subject: "Paul Writes to th Thessalonians." Rev. Mial expounded the lesson very clearly, with force and power. Collection $2.35.

11:30 A. M., praise service conducted by sisters Stokes, Harden and Jones. After this Rev. F. L. Bullock was presented to preach annual sermon for the auxiliary. Song, "Will the Circle be Unbroken." He read the first chapter of St. Luke and took for his text "And the Angel said unto him fear not." Subject: "Conversing with the Holy Spirit." Rev. Bullock preached a wonderful sermon. Deacon Reed offered a fervent prayer. Song "It's Burning the Same Today." Collection lifted by sister Mary Reid and brother Wade Allen, amount $11.55. Jubilee of Garysburg rendered several beautiful selections. Benediction by Rev. F. L. Bullock.

W. I. C. Program—3:30 P. M.

Music	Hughes Quartette
Scripture reading	Miss Rosa L. Bellamy
Prayer	Annie Maye Dickens
Welcome Address	Louise Langston
Recitation	Bertha Lee Taylor
Recitation	Wreather Pittman
Music	Hughes Quartette
Recitation	Larrie Hart
Recitation	Emma Lee Lyon
Recitation	Dorothy Earl Allen
Solo—"In The Garden"	Mildred Jordan
Recitation	Selma Lancaster
Recitation	Joe Castle
Recitation	Mary Jane Lyon

Essay	Miss Rosa L. Bellamy
Recitation	Collie Dickens
Duet	Misses Curries
Bible Story	Fannie M. Hunter
Recitation	Rubie Smith
Recitation	Lloyd Malone
Remarks	Miss Nancy Sandlins

Collection $5.33.

Committee on Time- and Place reported (See report). Next a resolution was offered by sister MeBane as follows: Resolved that every officer of the Auxiliary and field worker bring to the Auxiliary at its next meeting, to be held in Enfield, $10.00. Motion that the resolution be received and adopted. Motion carried. Next the president read her annual address. Motion that the address be received and read at the Association at Halifax. Seconded by Mrs. Brown, who said in part: "I have attended four conventions this year, and this is the best address I have heard. It is too wonderful to be passed over casually I would like that every delegate and member of the Auxiliary should be given an opportunity to give expression on it for I believe in giving flowers while they live. She also asked that the address be accepted and placed in the minutes. Song, by sister Ransom "While Peace Like a River." Next, motion prevailed that sister Brown should install the officers, which she did with the most appropriate words of advice, instruction and admonition. Benediction by Rev. F. L. Bullock.

At 5:30 P. M., Rev. J. R. Coel ascended the rostrum, singing his favorite song, "Father I Stretch my Hands to Thee." His remarks were based on the words "If we live in the spirit let us also walk in the spirit." He Beautifully outlined a Christian's duty. Song, "Every Time I Feel the Spirit."

Collection $5.12. Benediction by Rev. J. R. Coel.

SUNDAY NIGHT

7:30 P. M., praise service was conducted by sisters F. W. Hunter and Vesta Brand. Song "My Hope is Built on Nothing Less." Scripture lesson Mark 1st Chapter, the first fifteen verses for opening were read by sister Hunter, who also with ease "Addressed a Throne of Grace," in a most soul stirring prayer. Song

"When the Battle is over" led by sister Branch. Vice-President introduced Rev. J. W. Blacknall to preach the closing sermon. Song "Come ye that Love the Lord." After this the 20th Psalms was read. Prayer was offered by deacon Quinchette. Song "Pass Me Not O Gentle Savior." Rev. Blacknall took for his text the 5th verse of the 20th Psalm. Subject: "In the Name of our God we are going to set up our Banner." Rev. Blacknall was at his best and preached with power and spiritual eloquence. Deacon W. E. Boyd offered prayer. Collection was lifted by sister Ransom and brother Boyd. Amount of $13.85. The Resolution committee made their report. Motion prevailed that the report be received by sections. On motion of sister C. L. Lyon the first section was tabled. The other sections were received as a whole. (See report). The next was the report of the Corresponding Secretary. (See report.) After this the Auxiliary adjourned to meet with the Missionary Circle of the St. Paul Baptist Church, Friday night before the Third Sunday in September, 1926, Enfield, N. C.

RESOLUTION

Resolve, that whereas the good people of this community have so royally entertained us during our stay, be it resolved that this body extend to them a rising vote of thanks for their kind hospitality, and that we will ever cherish fond recollections of this community and people. Be it further resolved that we extend our thanks to the pastor, officers and members of this the Red Hill Baptist Church, for the privilege of assembling in this beautiful edifice. Be it further resolved that we especially thank sister Reed and the entire committee for their untiring service. And we pray God's benediction upon them and wish for them long and happy lives.

Respectfully,

Mrs. Minnie Reynolds, Rev. S. G. Mills, Rev. F. Bullock, Miss Geneva Howington, Miss Fannie W. Hunter.

REPORT OF COMMITTEES

We your committee on Time and Place beg leave to report:

We have invitations from First Baptist, Rocky Mt., Mount Zion, Margaretsville and St. Paul,. We recommend that the next sitting of the Auxiliary meet with St. Paul Baptist Church, Enfield, N. C., Friday night before the third Sunday in September, 1926.

Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman, Dora Stewart, Miss Bettie Williams.

ANNUAL DUES

Those who paid 25 cents each:

Mesdames J. P. Ransom, L. V. Mebane, C. L. Lyon, Dora Stewart, Francis Bailey, Leah Whitaker, Miss Bettie Williams, Mesdames S. A. Stovall, M. A. Reynolds, Marah Demry, J. W. Wood, Jennie Stokes, Carolina Jones, M. A. Lockhart, Misses Genevia Howington, Mittie Dancy, Mesdames B. B. Pittman, Ida Williams, Clara Allen, Eugenia Pittman. Sue Thomas, Viola Lancaster, Gofeann Whitaker, Elverta Nicholson, Helen Mabry, F. W. Hunter, Lucy Malone, Rev. F. L. Bullock, Rev. G. A. Mial, Rev. J. E. Cherry, Mesdames Esther Crossland, Susie Coaker, Lucy Rowland, Hettie Clark, Mary E. Sandlin, Lillian Pittman, Misses Nancy Sandlin, Ethel B. Hilliard, Mesdames Jessie Lyon, Dianah Taylor, Nannie Smith, Elnoria McDaniel, Bethel Macklin, Mariah Lyon.

Those who paid 50 cents:

Bros. J. W. Hunter, R. L. Brown and Rev. J. P. Pittman, Rev. J. R. Coel, and Rev. J. J. Hart.

Those who paid $1.00 each:

Mesdames Pearl Arrington, C. L. Lyon, B. B. Pittman, Hettie Clark and Minnie Lockhart.

List of Circles and Delegates

Mrs. M. A. Reynolds, Mt. Calvary, Enfield	$1.00
Miss Genevia Howington, First Baptist	1.00
Mrs. Vesta Branch, St. Paul	1.00
Mrs. Dora Stewart, New Bethel	1.00
Mrs. Jennie Stokes, Red Hill, Whitakers	1.00
Rev. F. L. Bullock, Mt. Zion, Margaretsville	1.00
Mrs. M. A. Lockhart, Roanoke Chapel Garysburg	1.00
Mrs. S. A. Stovall, Mt. Zion, Rocky Mt.	1.00
Miss Bettie Williams, Sunshine, Olive Branch, Jackson	.25

Report of County Workers

Mrs. B. B. Pittman, St. Chapel, Enfield	1.00
Mrs. B. B. Pittman, Pleasant Hill, Enfield	1.00
Mrs. J. P. Ransom, Roanoke Salem	2.00

Mrs. Esther Crosland	2.00
Mrs. Carolina Jones, Roanoke Chapel	1.00
Mrs. N. H. Harden	1.00
Mrs. Marah Demry, St. Peters, Weldon	5.00
Mrs. J. W. Wood, donation	2.00
Mrs. C. L. Lyon, donation	1.50
Union of the Auxiliary	1.00
Mrs. Lucy Roland, Shiloh, Scotland Neck	3.00
Mrs. J. P. Ramsey	1.00
Rev. J. W. Blacknall	1.00
Mrs. Carolina Jones	1.50

The following 50 cents and $1.00 rally was collected at the Neuse River Association in Halifax, N. C.:

Mrs. Mary E. Sandlin	$2.00

The following named persons paid $1.00 each:

Mrs. Mary E. Sandlin $2.00; Mrs. J. K. Alston, Mr. Wade Allen, Mr. R. Stokes, Miss Mittie Dancy, Revs. M. W. Williams, R. Purnell, Robert Whitehead, Mr. J. Butts, $2.00; Messrs W. Fenner, R. Clark, Willie Doyle, Matt Parker, Mrs. Isabella Lyon, 50c, Mrs. Ida Williams, 50c. Rev. J. H. Martin 50c, Rev. G. Edmond. 50c, Mrs. N. Smith, 50c, Mr. Green, 50c, Roanoke Salem. Mr. Frank Whitehead, Mr. Frank Byrd, Mr. Hilliard Simmons.

Messrs H. Lockhart, W. Reid, Readmond, Henry Scott, James Davis, each paid $1.00.

PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS

Madam President, members of the Auxiliary and Brethren of the Neuse River Association, greeting:

It is with no little pleasure that I greet you tonight and yet you must know it is tinged with sadness as I am so greatly reminded of my loss.

God is great and He is good, what soever He doeth is for the best so I bow humbly to his will.

We come, the few of us that have labored through thick and thin, through sunshine and rain, through rebukes and criticisms to let you, brethren know that we are still loyal to the cause for which we were set apart. As Aaron and Hur held up the hands of Moses so have we struggled to hold up your hands in the cause for which you have struggled. We have never wearied.

In the beginning of creation women were called man's help-mate; we have striven prayerfully and earnestly to live up to the calling, and we feel that you will acknowledge that not for one single moment have we been a hindrance to you in your Home Mission and educational work.

We rejoice in the knowledge, that whereas a large number has fallen out of the ranks, the handful remains, tho weak and frail, to encourage and aid you in what soever you may undertake.

About two years ago in my annual message to you I asked that since North Carolina had standardized her schools, and the salary of her teachers was raised on the certificate plan and a sufficient amount of money to run the school was impossible to raise, that you either consolidate with some good school or contribute to some school that was doing much toward educating a large number of the Negro boys and girls.

I also recommended that you rent or sell the piano that was installed by this Auxiliary and put the money received thereby into our treasure or your own.

Since you now have no objective that is, in many of the churches and among many of the brethren it is said that you have no objective, and therefore they are not giving any money. This then, being true I wish to recommend that we the sisters and members of the Auxiliary to the Neuse River Association turn our attention to foreign mission since we in helping you in your attempts to put over your projects have done next to nothing in this line.

Our Savior said "Go Ye Therefore, and Teach all Nations, Baptising them in the Name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost; Teaching them to Observe all things whatsoever I have Commanded you, and lo I am with you Always, even Unto the End of the World, Amen Amen."

We cannot go, all of us, but we can all send of our means which can or may be the means of saving a soul for His Kingdom. Lifting some being from utter ruin and despondency into a life of beauty and service.

We do not know the value of a soul, but God does. He left the ninty and nine to find the one sheep that had gone astray, and He said one sinner was precious in His sight; then if we are agents for God and in His

employ, is it not time that we be up and do
He may say to us, "Well done thou good an
servant, thou has been faithful over a few
will make thee ruler over many things. Enter
to the joy of thy Lord.

God grant that we may get our heart
Let the Holy Spirit fill us through and thro
love for one another—washing out all mali
envy, back-biting and strife, set our faces tow
bright and morning star, and build up the k
of Christ here on earth, that we may not stan
way of any of his precious blessings but re
that He has promised us.

I am reminded of a sermon I heard prea
Rev. J. W. Wood, subject: "All Heaven lo
You know how in the olden days of Rome w
the center of civilization and every street l
to the city from every part of the world. T
the biggest in that known world would o
holidays be packed with sight seers, galler
lery filled to its capacity. Every street cr
people from all over the world making t
this great theater to see some poor slave wi
hungry lions or wild beasts of some kind for h
freedom.

Men women held their breaths in anxiety to see
would win—some praying that the slave would co
out conquorer with freedom to live, others anxious that he lose his life and furnish a meal for the wild beast,—and others looking on with indifference, simply enjoying the contest.

Oh! what rejoicing, what shouts of joy rent the air when the beast is slain and the slave is set free.

Just so heaven rejoices when a slave to ignorance and superstition to sin and vice—to the worshiping of idols is freed and such beasts slain.

Shall we play our part in the arena of life? In the fight for freeing such slaves?

Partial Report of Corresponding Secretary

Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane

Monies collected on the field:

St. Marks, Rev. E. D. Coel	$3.00
Marks Chapel	2.00
New Bethel Rev. Edmons, Pastor	4.00

ill, Rev. Davenport,	11.00
Rev. Bullock, pastor	5.26
ll, Geo. Hinton	2.00
raised	$27.26
n Union	6.09
n collections	33.75
n annual dues	9.25
Sunday School	2.35
s and rally	50.46
sponding Secretary	27.26
otal	$124.07

Halifax, N. C.

October 1, 1925

M., the Auxiliary met jointly with the Association. After some brief remarks ent, Rev. J. H. Martin the meeting was the sisters. The following sisters con- raise service: Jennie Stokes and Isabella g 'My Hope is Built on Nothing Less." s read the 37th Psalm. Then prayer was sister Mary Reid, I Shall not be Moved." sister Lancaster. After this the Vice President e and presented the President of the Auxiliary, Mrs. J. W. Wood, who read her annual address to the Association. Then Mrs. Reid motioned that this excellent address be received and adopted, and also placed in the minutes. Seconded by several. After this Rev. Blacknall, Rev. Martin, Rev. Williams and Mrs. J. K. Alston commented on Mrs. Wood's address. Rev. Martin asked the brethren to bring to the association at its next session $1.00 to help the sisters in their rally.

Mrs. J. K. Alston asked the sisters to love each other more in a most graceful manner; in so doing all will gain more strength." The President of the Auxiliary, Mrs. Wood, in a most pleasing manner, accepted what had been said. The hour having arrived for the Temperance sermon, the preacher, Rev. Amos Bell, came forward. Rev. Edmond led in singing "My Soul Be on Thy Guard." Rev. P. L. Boone offered prayer. Rev. Bell led in singing "The Unclouded Day." He selected for his text Daniel 1:8. Subject: "Separation for service." Rev. Bell said many good things regarding "Temperance." After this Rev. Edmond offered

prayer. Sister Isabella Lyon led in singing "
The Hughes Quartette rendered music while
Brown, Rev. M. W. Williams and Mrs. Rei
collection to the amount of $50.00. Rev. Pur
a resolution. After this the Corresponding
of the Auxiliary read her report showing th
that was collected. $210.61 was the amoun
Ransome motioned that the report be
Seconded. Mrs. Reid. Mrs. Brown then came
and asked for a few minutes to present her Stat
A collection was taken by Mrs. Brown, the am
$3.05.

After this the Association adjourned with th
diction by the Moderator, Rev. J. H. Martin.

MRS. J. W. WOOD, Pres.
MRS. C. L. LYON, Sec

ORGEN PRINTING CO., CHURCH MINUTES A SPECIALTY

MINUTES

OF THE

SIXTIETH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Baptist Association

HELD WITH

THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH

ENFIELD, N. C., SEPTEMBER 28, 29 & 30th, 1926.

The Next Session to be Held With The First Baptist
Church, Battleboro, N. C., 1927, Beginning
Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in
September, 1927.

MINUTES

OF THE

SIXTIETH ANNUAL SESSION

OF THE

Neuse River Baptist Association

HELD WITH

THE FIRST BAPTIST CHURCH

ENFIELD, N. C., SEPTEMBER 28, 29 & 30th, 1926.

The Next Session to be Held With The First Baptist
Church, Battleboro, N. C., 1927, Beginning
Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in
September, 1927.

OFFICERS

Moderator	Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount
Vice-Moderator	Rev. G. G. Edmonds, Halifax
Secretary	Rev. McKinley Nicholson, Halifax
Corresponding Secretary	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg
Treasurer	Bro. M. E. Martin, Thelma
Auditor	Rev. F. W. Bullock, Enfield
Statistician	Rev. J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. W. Wood
Rev. J. S. Brown
Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Rev. M. C. Nicholson
Rev. W. S. Miller
Rev. G. G. Edmonds
Rev. A. T. Thomas
Rev. T. V. Foster
Rev. W. P. Purnell
Rev. C. C. Staton
Rev. J. Tom Johnson
Rev. J. H. Martin
Rev. M. W. Williams
Rev. J. C. Milton
Rev. A. C. Tillery
Rev. Amos Bell
Rev. R. W. Underwood
Rev. P. A. Ivey
Rev. A. T. Thomas
Rev. P. L. Boone
Rev. Wm. Turner
Rev. C. W. Ivey

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.
Bro. R. A. Cheek
Bro. M. E. Martin
Bro. Lewis McNair
Bro. C. P. Anthony
Bro. C. C. Johnson
Bro. Robert Boone
Bro. J. C. Melton
Bro. I. J. Juno

ORDAINED MINISTERS

Rev. G. W. Thomas, Weldon; Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Spring Hill; Rev. I. S. Riddick, Dr. Daniel L. Reed, Rev. M. H. Hill, Whitaker, Rt. 3, Box 9; Revs. Harry Grant, Kingsboro, T. B. Bellamy, Whitaker, Rt. 1, Box 55; L. M. McNair, Jackson; J W. Baxter, Whitaker, Rt. 1, Box 57; A P. Ivey, Thelma, Rt. 1, Box 63; E. C. Burney, Wilson; R. W. Underwood, Goldsboro, 311 W. Elm; R. W. Porter, Goldsboro, 404 Persimmon St; Peter G. Davis, Warrenton, P. O Box 274; G. W. Beale, Jackson; J. E. Williams, Rocky Mount, R. Box 79; E. R. Neal, Whitaker, R. 1, Box 8; J. Lyon, Rocky Mt., R. 3, Box 57a; M. W. Williams, Halifax; A. C. Tillery, Halifax; J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg; J. E. Huff, Henrico; Roy Hinton, Torbot, R. 3, Box 85; J. K. Ramsey, D. D. Warrenton, Box 248; A. T. Tillery, Halifax; A. T. Thomas, Garysburg; H. H. Hall, Scotland Neck; W. M. Turner, Jackson; C. W. Ivey, Rosemary; T. L. Bullock, Enfield; Elijah Meachem, Scotland Neck; J. N. Boone, Garysburg, Box 67; C. P. Ivey, Rosemary; S. G. Hilliard, 1131 W. Thomas St., Rocky Mt., Berry Powell, Rocky Mt., R. 5; R. B. Watson, Battleboro, R. 1, Box 44; T. V. Foster, 413 Caraham Ave., Rocky Mt; E. D. Joyner, Rocky Mt., Box 78; George S. Stokes, Middlesex, Box 107; S. L. Evans, 346 Atlantic Ave., Rocky Mt.; Willie Lane Legged, North Car.; S. Pittman, 911 Holly St., Rocky Mt., R. C. Clark, Scotland Neck, Box 73; Amos Bell, Weldon, Box 423; G. G. Edmondson, Halifax, R. 2, Box 84; J. R. Cool, 705 Bladen St., Wilmington; J. W. Lucas, 411 Penn. Ave. Rocky Mt.; H. B. Bowden, Weldon; J. E. Cherry, Box 61, Garysburg; O. B. Alston, Jackson; C. T. Utley, New Bern; E. A. Taylor, Scotland Neck; O. W. Williams, Enfield; B. M. Moore, Enfield; D. L. Lawrence, Rocky Mt.; D. M. Rosser, R. 2, Whitaker; W. P. Purnell, Halifax, R. 2, Box 68; E. J. Jenkin, Garysburg; W. D. Gatling, Weldon; P. G. Boone, Suffolk, V., R. 5, Box 22b; W. H. Shaw, Halifax, Box 4; Henry Drake; G. W. Edmondson, Weldon; McKinley Nicholson; Robert Boone, Garysburg; T. S. Sykes, Halifax; Isaiah Arrington, Enfield, Rt. 10; Willie Williams, Spring Hope.

LICENTIATE MINISTERS

Revs. A. S. Bellamy, Whitakers, R. 1; Sam L. Johnson, Spring Hill; J. H. Goode, Seaboard; Frank Hines, Whitakers, R. 1, Box 13; W. H. Walker, Enfield, R. 2, Box 75; Grey Joyner, Rocky Mount; Ruffus Battle, Enfield, R. 1, Box 12; Lawrence Powell, Enfield, R. 2, B. 14; Edward Day, Enfield, R. 2, Box 9; James A. Howell, 1009 W. Beal St., Rocky Mount; B. S. Faulcon, 1623 London St., Portsmouth, Va.; A. L. Richard Fairmont; A. N. Boone, Seaboard, Box 61; Hal Benfaman, Jackson; A. Fenner, Tillery, Box 24; Baisey Thornes, Rocky Mt.; A. Pompey, Battleboro; R. A. Cheek, Weldon; W. E. Chase, Rosemary; E. A. Price, Halifax; J. D. Scott, Weldon; Rodger Johnson, Halifax; W. M. Clark, Scotland Neck; James Davis, Weldon.

PROCEEDINGS

Enfield, N. C., Sept. 28, 1926.

The Sixtieth Annual Session of the Neuse River Baptist Association met with the First Baptist Church of Enfield.

The Moderator called the first session to order at 10:30 A. M. The devotional exercises as conducted by Revs. S. Pittman. J. E. Huff and W. P. Purnell was very inspiring and enjoyed by all present.

At this point the Moderator announced after, expressing the pleasure of being present and thanking Providence for having kept us, the session opened. The Secretary made some remarks concerning the minutes. The minutes were received with the understanding that the insert will be forth coming in the form of a phampler or the table placed in the next minute. At this a motion to adopt the program subject to the change as made by the the Board and in accord with the committee on hours of meeting. The committee on hours of meeting reporter. A motion that the report be received. (See Report). At this point Revs. Underwood and Foster were called upon to lift the collection which they did to the amount of $14.25.

Adjournment Benediction by Rev. I. S. Riddick.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

The Association was entertained by different members with songs and prayers.

At this junction the Moderator in well chosen words, asked the Pastor. Rev. McCrae to take charge, who in turn introduced Rev. F. L. Bullock as master of ceremonies of the Local Program. Interspersed here and there with good music by the choir and beautifully rendered solos, were the welcome address.

The local talent reflected credit upon themselves and the community The Moderator called upon Rev. A. C. Tillery who requested Rev. M. W. Williams to respond which he did in well chosen words appropriate to the occasion.

We were next favored with a song by Rev. McCrae. Rev. J. W. Blacknall was called upon to preach the Doctrinal Sermon. After a few introductory remarks, Rev. Blacknall took for a text; "And the very God of Peace sanctify you" etc. I Thes. 5: 23. "Sanctification". The first requisite towards sanctification is regeneration. We then became sanctified and we grow better and better unto the perfect day. He explained that sanctified is to set a part for us. Sanctified is either cleaning the outward or inner part. As we grow we become more like Christ.

Truly our hearts burned while he talked to us. Rev. Blacknall gave us a gospel message.

Dr. Dubesset came forward and said a few words.

The Moderator called upon Revs. Isaac Riddick and R. W. Underwood to lift a collection which they did to the amount of $12.00

After assignment, Benediction.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

The praise service was spiritual conducted by Revs. L. Davis and R. C. Clark. The minutes of the afternoon and evening sessions were read and adopted. Several commities were, appointed. A motion to receive a partial report of the committee on New Churches.

The right hand of fellowship was extended them. (See report). After some discussion the committees and appointments. The association after singing, listened to the Presidents annual address.

There were some strong recommendations brought us in this address. The association seemed much elated over his address.

A motion was made that a committee on the President's Address, after some discussion it prevailed.

At this time Dr. J. S. Brown, president of the State Convention was presented and spoke to the Association concernour State program.

He explained fully the object of each organization in the State, Sunday School, B. Y. P. U., Womans Home and Foreigh Mission Convention and The Baptist State Convention. The convention enjoyed to its full the address of Dr. Brown. At the conclusion of his speech a collection to the amount of $14.38. Bro. Frank Davis made some very stronge remarks.

Several visitors were introduced and each made some remarks.

Rev. M. W. Williams. who had served as the faithful secretary for more than 12 years, offered his resignation. The Association, at first, declined to accept it, but upon the intelligence from Dr. Brown that Rev. Williams had been elected as Moderator of the Wake Baptist Association and that Rev. Williams desired to be relieve, the Association voted to accept his resignation and appointed Revs. R. W. Underwood, Amos Bell, N. S. Hargrave, M. E. Martin and C. C. Staton as a committee to present Rev. Williams a token of the Association appreciation for faithful service.

A collection was then taken by Bros. Cary Pittman and J. J. Smallwood which they did to the amount of $17.05.

Assignment of homes and Benediction.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon

After a very spiritually conducted praised service conducted by Revs. L. S. Hilliard, G. A. Miles and T. S. Sykes. The Moderator announced the meeting opened.

Rev. Tillery sang and then introduced Rev. A. T. Thomas to preach the Annual Sermon. Rev. Thomas after a few introductory remarks took for his text: "He that lacketh these things is blind and can not see afar." etc. Peter 2:9. Virture, Knowledge, Temperance, Godliness, Brother Likeness and Love were things enumerated by Rev. Thomas as the things which serve to make men blind. He urged the brethern to stand up for God and his cause. Truly Rev. Thomas gave us a very splendid message.

Rev. I. B. Sapp sang beautiful; Since Jesus Came into My Heart. Prayer was offered by Rev. Wm. Turner with much fervency.

Collection was taken by Rev. Tillery and Bro. July to the amount of $6.00

The Association paused and paid tributes of respects to the following late brethern: Rev. J. W. Wood by Rev. McKinley Nicholson, Rev. A. W. Ivey by Rev. Geo. Edmonds, Rev. M. P. Sweat by Rev. J. T. Johnson, Rev. Hinton by Rev. A. C. Tillery,

At this point Rev. G. A. Miles made a very strong plea in the interest of Our Union Reformer aided by Rev. N. S. Hargrave.

After the assignment Benediction by Rev. N. S. Hargrave.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session.

Revs. C. W. Ivey, Burt Johnson and Reuben Clark were called upon to conduct the praise service which they did.

The Minutes read and received. A request came from the commission that a committee of five be seet to Scotland Neck with the power to act for the Association. This reqest is in additiod to the already acting commission, the following were added: Revs. C. C. Staton McKinly Nicholson,

G. G. Edmonds J. D. McCare R. W. Underwood.

Rev Richard Shaw made some timely remarks.

Mr. L. E. Hall the Supervisor Agent of Farm Demonstrator. came forward and in a very strong address made the menbers of the Association see the importance of making the farm attractive and profitable for the boys and girls. He emphasized the importance of raising their standard of living, in that they care more for their wives, providing many things for them; home for the wive's comfort; sending the children to school regularly etc.

Mr Hall Clearly showed how the Negro farmer may improve his condition.

The committee on officers reported. A motion prevailed the reorted he received , (see report)

Rev. G. A. Miles sang; "Since Jesus came into my Heart"

After some remarks by the moderator and singing "Shine for Jesus" Rev. P. L. Boone was presented and preached from Ex. 3:10-11 verse. He explained the meaning of the word Missionary as one that is sent, men and women to be Missionaries must be possessed with some intilligence. his illustration of the same was Moses, all leaders must have love for his people. Preparation was strongly urged for leadership Paul was held up too, as one who was intelligent. A leader must be a man of sympathy for those he attempts to lead. Isaiah saying: Here am I send me. was given as another illustration of how are hearts must be before we can be true Missionaries, he clearly showed that no one becomes a real leader until he has had relationship with God, 1st God, 2nd Vision of the work to be done and 3rd Vision of themselves. Stay at the feet of Jesus. Surely Rev. Boone gave us a splendid gospel message.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall made his report, (see report). Adjournment.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session.

The Praise Service was conducted by Rev. J. T. Johnson and O. B. Alston. The minutes were read, received and adopted. Several good talks were made in defence of the State Convention. A motion to elect Delegates to go to the State Convention carried. The following were elected; J. H. Martin, R. A. Cheek, W. D. Gatling, C. C. Johnson, B. J. Spell, J. N. Coats, J. T. Johnson, J. S. Brown, W. W. Hardy, C. P. Anthony, A. W. Wood, W. M. Williams, R. N. Boone, McKinley Nicholson, J. D. McRae, F. L. Bullock, W. H. Johnson, R. W. Underwood, A. T. Thomas and J. C.

McGhee. A motion that every member enroll as a member from the N. R. A., prevailed.

The following were introduced and spoke, Dr. Dubeset who explained the object of the Community Hospital, Dr. Dubeset made a very vivid picture of the need of a Hospital in Eastern North Carolina for the care of the sick. A motion prevailed that the Association give $50.00. A collection of $42 35. A motion that a committee of five be appointed to visit the Hospital and get the proper intelligence that they may give out the proper information, (see committee).

Prof. Reid Vice-President of the Bank at Wilson, N. C., was introduced and gave us some instructions on how to do business and urged the patronage of our business enterprises. A motion prevailed that the money be placed in Negro Banks.

Rev. M. H. McHogney from Norfolk was introduced and made some helpful remarks.

Committee on Grievances reported, received, (see report.) Committee on Ordination, reported, received, (see report.) The following Committees reported and were received, see reports; Place. President's Address, Token, Missiors, Appropriations. Education and Finance.

Benediction by Rev. Brown.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. R. N. Boone, Willie Cotton, M. H. Hill and R. H. Hinton.

After some remarks by the Moderator and J. W. Blacknall on the financial standing of our Association.

The report of the Treasurer was received, (see report.) Also the Auditor's report, (see report).

A motion that the Association commend the efforts of the Commission and that they send some one of the members to Rev. W. S. Crecy for the necessary papers which they (the commission) have drawn up.

A report of the committee on New Bodies was received and the right hand of fellowship extended, (see report.) The committee on Resolutions reported, after some discussion the report was received. Next we had the report of the Trustee Board, after some discussion the report was received, (see report.) A motion to adjourn prevailed.

REPORT OF COMMITTEES

Committee on Sunday Schools

We, your committee on S. S. beg to submit the following:

Whereas our Sunday Schools seem to be growing weak for the need of encouragement, therefore be it resolved, that the Pastors and officers take an active part in the work, and that they encourage the entire church to take active parts in the Sunday School in order to carry it to success. We also recommend that each school get its literature from the Colored S. S. Store.

Respectfully submitted,

William Johnson, R. M. Boone, Frank Dew, D. G. Galer, Smith Gary, Aaron Aderton, J. T. Ivey, F. F. Faison, I. J. Juno, M. W. Williams, Sr., Wesley Revise, Frank Davis, Smith Garner and J. T. Johnson.

Finance Committee.

Finance Committees Report. We your Committee on finance beg to submit the following report: We have received 91 churches, 2 Unions. 1 Olk Folks Home and Representation fee of ... $290 30

Total by collection	$106.03
Ministers fee	$ 60.50
Making a grand total of	$456.83
Piano	$ 45.00
Cash finance	$ 5.00
Disbursements	$245.00

Respectfully submitted,

J. F. Coats, M. E. Martin, M. C. Peebler, R. W. Stovall, A. Northington, B. W. Bryant and Clsaac Freeman Sec.

Committee on Temperance.

Rev. Geo. G. Edmonds, Rev. Thomas Sykes. Bros. Wm. Miles, Jacob Rooks, H. K. Kornegay, Preston Boyd, J. H. House and J. S. Lyons.

Committee on Education.

Revs. C. C. Staton. O. M. James, W. D. Gattling, Newsome Bishop and C. E. Burney.

Committee on New Bodies.

Revs. S. S. Hilliard, C. E. Chase, D. V. Reid, S. C. Tillery, W. H. Johnson, Matt Davis, A. L. Jones, J. A. Whitaker and H. C. Cofield.

Committee on Appropriation.

C. P. Anthony, F. L. Bullock, A. C. Tillery, F. W. Davis and R. N. Boone.

RESOLUTION.

Whereas, Rev. W. R. Shore is the only old and superanuated and having no work, therefore we ask that this Association make him a donation. A. C. Tillery.

COMMITTEE ON ORDINATION.

Beg leave to submit the following report, we recommend Brother Falcon for Ordination, Bros. Finn, Willie Chase and Daughtry for further study. Respectfully submitted,

Revs. A. C. Tillery, J. S. Brown, P. L. Boon, J. W. Blacknall and C. C. Staton.

COMMITTEE ON HOURS OF MEETING.

We, your committee on Hours of Session beg to report as follows, Morning Session 9:30 adjourn at 12:30; Afternoon Session 2 P. M., adjourn at 4:30 P. M., Evening Session 7:30 P. M., adjourn at pleasure.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. J. D. McRae, Rev. McKinley Nicholson, Rev. H. H. Hall, Bros. B. J. Spells and Andrew Jones.

COMMITTEE ON ENROLLMENT.

We your committee on Enrollment beg to submit the following report. Respectfully submitted,

Bro. R. A. Cheek, Revs. S. Pittman and F. L. Bullock.

COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTIONS.

We your committee on Resolutions beg leave to make the following report. Whereas, in view of the fact that our Educational Standard is so low on account of lack of finance, therefore be it resolved that each church in the bounds of this the Neuse River Association set apart two Educational days in each Associational year and all money raised on that day be sent to the Association and due credit be given for the same on Educational fund. Resolve, that whereas the good people of this community have so royally entertained us during our stay, resolve that this body extend to them a vote of thanks for their hospitality.

Respectfully submitted,

J. T. Johnson, James Williams, A. Drewry, A. L. Jones, W. E. Chase, Forest Pittman, R. P. Ivey, C. C. Webb, Wm. Bynum, Ruben Clark, Wm. Harden, L. J. Jenkins, Bert Johnson, Willie Purnell and J. G. Chavis.

COMMITTEE ON OFFICERS.

We your committee on Officers beg leave to report as follows, That all the officers succeed themselves with Rev. McKinley Nicholson as Secretary is recommended. Respectfully submitted,

Rev. J. S. Brown, W. C. Coats, Rev. McKinley Nicholson, Bro. A. Drewery, Rev. Amos Bell and Bro. W. H. Johnson.

COMMITTEE ON GRIEVANCES.

We your committee on grievances wish to make the following report, Whereas, we examining the grievous brothers of the West Weldon Chapel of Rosemary, N. C., finding that the matter is of such nature as it is, we recommend that the Moderator with two other brethren meet with the church and adjust the matter.

Respectfully submitted,

Revs. A Bell, J. S. Brown, R. W. Underwood, J. W. Lucas, P. A. Ivey, Henry Drake and I. B. Sapp.

COMMITTEE ON PRESIDENT'S ADDRESS.

We your committee on Presidents Address beg to make the following report: Having heard its delivery, thereby receiving the spirit of its contents and having re-read the document in detail, having checked the statement we find only one that we would recommend a change in, viz: (I recommend that we repudiate the minutes of the pass session) We recommend that this statement be stricken out. The committee has done this since your vote of the first day morning session did accept the Minutes with the understanding that the Statistical table be printed and sent out to the churches.

Respectfully submitted,

Revs. R. W. Underwood, W. S. Miller, J. S. Brown, J. T. Johnson and R. A. Cheek.

COMMITTEE ON EDUCATION.

We your committee on Education wish to make the following report: Since Education is such an important factor in the development and progress of any race or people, and since our State and nation have made such generous provisions for the intellectual and moral training of its citizens, we recommend that this body encourage the efforts made by the State and nation for the training of our people: that the people of each community use every opportunity that is offered them and do everything possible to secure for themselves and their youth better opportunities: that the Pastors of the churches of this body, assisted by their Officers, see that a well organized Sunday School be conducted in their respective churches for the religious training of our people. We recommend futher that the teachers who teach our people religiously be men and women who are morally strong, intellectually strong, spiritually strong and sound on the doctrinal principles of the Baptist Church.

Humbly submitted,

Revs. C. C. Staton, O. M. James, W. D. Gattling, Newsom Bishop, C. E. Burney, C. C. Johnson and W. S. Miller.

COMMITTEE ON MISSIONS.

In keeping with the great commission, "Go ye into all the world." We truly impress the great need of our Association to put more interest in this great movement and that we do our Foreign Mission through our Great State Convention and represent in the Lot Cary each year for darkest Russia, benighted Africa, unfortunate Hatti await our coming to know about the Lamb of God. We further recommend the we encourage our women in their home Mission effort and each Pastor must encourage each local Circle by helping to put on the Progress of the Master.

Respectfully submitted,

Revs. J. S. Brown, N. S. Hargrave, R. N. Underwood, J. W. Blacknall, I. S. Riddick, S. Pittman, W. S. Miller, Henry Drake and R H Ricks.

COMMITTEE ON NEW BODIES.

We your committee on New Bodies beg to report we have examined a church known as Thorns Chapel out in Edgecombe County, pastored by Bro. Boggie Thorne and we have found same in gospel order. Another one name Mars Hill Chapel located in Lost Rock, pastored by Rev Robert Walston and we recommend that they be given the right hand of fellowship. We your committee beg to make a parcial report, we have investigated too churches wishing to become members of this body, name of church, No. 1, Philadelphia, No 2, Mission Baptist Church, No. 1 is pastored by Bro. Foster and No. 2 by Bro. July, we have examined these churches and found them in gospel order, we recommend that they become members of this body and their Pastors given the right hand of fellowship.

Respectfully submitted,

L. S. Hillard, C. E. Chase, D. J. Reed, A. C. Tillery, W. H. Johnson, Matt Davis, A. L. Jones, J. A. Whitaker and H. C. Cofield.

COMMITTEE ON TOKENS.

We your committee on Tokens beg to say that since our Secretary Rev. M. W. Williams is retiring and in view of the fact that he has given us such faithful and untiring service that the Association present him $10 in gold and ever pray for his success.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. R. W. Underwood, Amos Bell, N. S. Hargave, M. E. Martin and C. C. Staton.

COMMITTEE ON PLACE.

We your committee on Place beg leave to report, we recommend that this Association convene with the 1st Baptist Church, Battleboro, N. C., 1927.

Respectfully submitted,

Revs. C. T. Utley, J. A. Whitaker, J. E. Huff, Bros. Paul E.

Shields, David Green, J. T. Smallwood, W. M. Hines, Joe Ruffin, J. E. Clark, J. A. July, Jos. McGee, Ed Davis, Isaac Battle and Cairy Whitaker.

REPORT OF

C. P. Anthony, Treas. N. R. Inst., from Oct. 1, 1925 to Oct. 1, 1926.

Oct. 22, 1925, Received from M. E. Martin, Treas.		$ 139.50
May 25, 1925, Received from M. E. Martin, Treas.		25.00
Nov. 10, 1925, Received on Piano		75.00
June 30, 1926, Received from C. P. Anthony payment on Property Neuse R. Institute		1000.00
Oct. 1st, 1926, Received from C. P. Anthony four notes each $1000		4000 00
Sept. 29th, 1926, Received on Piano		45.00
June 30, Paid for copying and looking up deed	$ 10.00	
Writing Deed	10.00	
March 15, Paid Inst. on Bldg.	80.00	
June 30, Recording deed of trust	1.50	
March 15, Paid Weldon Furniture Co.	10.00	
March 15, Paid Pierce-Whitehead Hardware Co.	5.00	
Paid Neal note in Bank	139.50	
Paid on Piano	45.00	
	$301.00	$5,284.50

Bal. due Treas.	$16.50
Bal. due Fur. Co.	48.00
Bal. due Hardware Co.	12.00
	$76 50

ANNUAL REPORT

Of The Corresponding Secretary Of The Neuse River Association.

We are again face to face in our Sixtieth Annual Session of the Neuse River Association. We have come a long ways in these sixty years, the praise belongs to God.

We are now facing new conditions that demand of us the best that is in us to hold what we have, to preserve the glorious record of our forefathers and too with the obligations that press upon us for the presivation and promotion of our great cause.

We should begin to realize our duty to the interest of our denomination as indicated in our efforts to consolidate our forces for the work that is upon us.

Since our last Association we have spared no pains in trying to set things in order that the denominational work might be spreaded on to the top. I have visited many places such as Parmalee, Robinsonville, Rocky Mount, Rich Square and other places looking after the educational work or the school that has been suggested for Eastern North Carolina. We are not measuring up as we should in meeting the reasonable amount made upon us.

The work we should do 1st, Home Mission, 2nd Foreign Mission, 3rd Educational. This should be studied carefully by our ladies. Home Mission, we should keep the home fire burning. This body should raise five hundred dollars annually for this department, Foreign Mission then taken. Some for Education, this is a small amount when we think of the number of churches and followers we have about 105 churches and 40,000 members and followers.

Relation of the ministry, we are brothers, matters not how old we are or how young we are. Our young men must be encouraged, doors must be opened to them, they are our sons, they need our help. Young men should deport themselves so they can be helped.

The Womens work should be looked after, they need to be encouraged.

The Union Reformer. I have written to quite a number of brethren, I have called the Board. I have received from the Auxiliary Sisters the sum of $24.00. from the Union of Halifax and Northampton $10.00.

Trip to Bethel, $2, Rocky Mount $2. Parmelee $3, Robersonville 50c, Rich Square $2, Stationery and Programs $6, Phone Message $1.05, Calling M. Board 65c, Phone message to Raleigh 65c, Expenses Commission $9.50, Expenses for N. R. Association $8.35, total $17.85.

CONSTITUTION

This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association

Articles

The object of this Association shall be to promote spreading of the gospel of Jesus Christ, both at home and in foreign lands to insure a more intelligent ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship in the churches of our Association.

To encourage a religious training for our youth.

The officers of this Association shall be President, Vice-President, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Treasurer, Auditor and Statistician, who shall be elected annually and serve until their successors are elected and qualified and shall perform the usual duties of such officers in similar organizations.

Art. 2. This Association shall be composed of pastors and messengers sent from churches belonging to this Association and all ordained ministers and licentiates who are members of these churches; annual and life members.

Ordained ministers shall pay $1.00: Licentiates shall pay 50 cents annually; life members shall pay $1.50.

Art. 3. Letters received by this Association from different churches shall express the total number of members in fellowship; those baptized; those received by letter: those dismissed by letter; those excommunicated; those deceased and the number of Sunday School scholars since last Association.

Art. 4. The messengers chosen to discharge these duties shall have no power over God's heritage, nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this association and no church shall intrude on the dignity as to the power of the pastor, while in the faithful performance of his pastorial duties. And no pastor of a church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any minister or ministers who shall be known to interfere with another minister's church, thereby causing a disturbance between the members and pastor shall be dealt with by the ministerial Board as it thinks proper. And it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the constitution of the same.

Art. 5. Churches desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or messengers, and upon examination, if found in order it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messenger and welcome him in the Association. or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from the Association must do so by a letter or messenger requesting a letter of dismission when this Association has granted the request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified the Association of the same. then its connection with this Association shall cease.

Art. 6 Every church in this Association shall be entitled to representation in this Association, and shall send from one to two messengers and shall send funds to this Association according to the rules laid down in the minutes. No church, however, shall send more than two messengers.

Art. 7. Every motion made and seconded shall be left to the discretion of the Association whether it shall be debated or not.

Art. 8. This Association shall furnish churches with ministers. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Association.

Art. 9. We believe it necessary to have an Associational fund to pay expense of Association. Therefore each church belonging to this Association is required by the Association at its session to pay the amount of ten cents (10c) per capita for each man.

Art. 10. The minutes of the previous session shall be read and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason why churches do not at any time of its setting represent themselves in the Association.

The unfinished work of the Association when the Association is not in session and whatever other duties relating to the protection of the Association work.

Art. 11. The President together with the Ministerial Board shall have power to call an extra session of the Association at any time they feel it necessary.

Art. 12. All women organizations and unions connected with churches of this Association shall be considered auxiliaries to this body and that one session shall be given over to them during our annual session for their report and work.

OFFICIAL ROLL

OF THE

WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President, Mrs. J. W. Wood	Weldon
Vice-President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom	Garysburg
Recording Secretary, Mrs. C. L. Lyon	Enfield
Assistant Secretary, Mrs. E. T. Johnson	Tillery
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Rocky Mount
Treasurer, Mrs. Mariah Demry	Weldon
Auditor, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman	Enfield

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. Mary Reid
Mrs. J. W. Wood
Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Mrs. L. V. MeBane
Mrs. C. L. Lyon
Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman
Mrs. J. P. Ransom

COUNTY WORKERS

Halifax County—Mrs. Ella Sandlin, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman, Mrs. C. L. Lyon.

Northampton County—Mrs. M. A. Lockhart, Mrs. Nellie Harden, Mrs. Esther Crosland.

Edgecombe County—Mrs. Viola Lancaster, Mrs. Isabella Lyon.

Nash County—Mrs. J. S. Brown, Mrs. S. A. Stovall.

SPECIAL FIELD WORKERS

Mrs. Olivia Alston, Mrs. Mary Clanton.

UNION OFFICERS

President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom	Garysburg
Vice-President, Mrs. Nellie Harding	Jackson
Secretary, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman	Enfield
Treasurer, Mrs. Hettie Clark	Scotland Neck
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L V. MeBane	Rocky Mount

SUPERINTENDENT'S OF FIELD WORK, W. I. C.

Mrs. E. T. Johnson	Tillery
Mrs. Nancy Whitaker	Enfield
Miss Bettie Williams	Jackson

PROCEEDINGS

Enfield, N. C., Sept. 17, 1926.

The Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association assembled in its Tenth Annual Session with the Missionary Circle of Saint Paul Baptist Church, Halifax County.

FRIDAY NIGHT—7:30 P. M.

The hour having arrived for the opening of the Woman's meeting, Sisters Fannie Bustin and Isabella Lyon came forward and conducted praise service, after which the Vice-President, Mrs. Josephine Ransom presented the President, Mrs. J. W. Wood, who made pleasing remarks and then presented the Mistress of Ceremonies, Mrs. F. W. Hunter, she conducted the following program: Welcome on part of the city by Mr. H. C. Cofield and Rev. McKinley Nicholson, the response by Mrs Josephine Ransom. Welcome on part of the Church by Mr. S. Lyon. the response was ably given by Mr. Wade Allen. Then the choir rendered a beautiful selection. Welcome on part of the Homes by Mrs Bettie Pittman, response by Mrs. Mary Reid. Welcome on part of Circles by Mrs F. W. Hunter, Mrs. J. S. Brown in her own way, briefly and timely gave the response. The program was interspersed with excellent music which was rendered by the choir. Each one who took part on the program helped to make the evening an enjoyable occasion. Then the President presented Rev. P. L. Boone the pastor, he ascended the pulpit with Revs. Nicholson, Bullock and Scott. Rev. Nicholson read for the opening 19th Division of the Psalms. Rev. Scott offered prayer. A selection was then rendered by the choir. Rev. Boone's text: The Christian Motto, subject, "Go Forward" which were selected from the 14th chapter of Exodus. After a soul stirring sermon Rev Bullock offered prayer. Then the President arose and spoke of the wonderful message that Rev. Boone had delivered. Sisters Olivia Alston and Mary Reid were asked to lift the collection, which they did to the amount of $7.15. Sister Reid offered prayer over the above amount. Then Mrs. Alston offered a special prayer for the Cor. Secretary, Sister MeBane, who was sick, also out of the State.

Benediction by Rev. F. L. Bullock.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session.

Devotionals were conducted 30 minutes by Sisters Lucy Malone and Millie Lockhart. After this was a round table talk by all the Sisters. Song, "Give me that old time Religion." When that glorious meeting was over the President came forward and announced the meeting open and ready for the transaction of business. The committee on Hours was appointed, Sisters Lucy Malone, Millie

Housen and Viola Lancaster. Then Sister Brown read a telegram from Mrs. Burress who regretted very much that she would be unable to attend the meeting. She also spoke of the great things the Lott Cary Convention is doing, she urged the Auxiliary to represent next year. Sister Alston spoke of our Secretary Mrs McBane and offered prayer for her and Mrs. Burrors. Next was the continuation of appointing the following committees—Finance, Election of Officers, Time and Place and Resolution.

The committee on Hours of Meeting now reported as follows: Open at 9:30 A. M., adjourn at 12 Noon; re-assemble at 2 P. M., adjourn at 5:30 P M.; re-assemble at 7:30 P. M., adjourn at will The report was received and adopted. Then Rev. Blacknall spoke of the pleasure it gave him to be with the Auxiliary, and the sacrifices he makes in order to be with us The Annual dues were then called for (see list and amount paid.) Public collection $1.55.

Benediction by Rev. Blacknall.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session.

At 2 P M., the Board had its meeting. Praise service was conducted by Sister Jones and others. After the praise service the meeting was turned over to the President, who made a few remarks then announced the meeting open. Mesdames C. D. Johnson and M. A. Hargrave were presented to the Auxiliary. Sister Hargrave gave some helpful ideas. Then the committee on Election of Officers made their report, which was received and adopted, (see report). Following that was the discussion of the topic: "How shall we unite our Forces." It was ably discussed by Sisters Brown, Ransom, Reid and Hunter. Then Mrs Brown made a strong appeal in behalf of the Baptist State Convention which was to convene in Weldon, N. C., Nov. 2, 1926. Next was the report from the Woman's State Convention by the delegate Sister J. P. Ransom, she gave an excellent report which was enjoyed by all.

Then the President appointed two special Field Workers, Mesdames Alston and Clanton The annual report of the Union of the Auxiliary was read by the Secretary, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman, the report was received and adopted. The committee on Resolution made their report (see report). Collection taken by Mrs. Reid amounted to 40c.

Benediction by Rev. J. S. Brown.

ANNUAL DUES

Those who paid 25 cents each:

Mesdames Bettie Macklin, E. T. Johnson, C. B. Sessoms, Mamie Simpson, Hettie Clark, Mary Reid, Ida Williams, Helen Mabry, Eugenie Pittman, Isabella Lyon, J. S. Brown, Olivia Alston, J. P. Ransom, Viola Lancaster, Carolina Jones. Queen V. Jones, Rosa Bellamy, Millie A. Lockhart, Lenora Lyon. J. W. Wood, Millie Housen, Lucy Malone, B. B. Pittman, Lula B. Peebles, F. W. Hunter. Lucy Rollin. Mammie Smith, Fannie Bustin, Mattie McWilliams. Annie Whitaker, Minnie Reynolds, Undean Baker. Francis Bailey, Revs. J. D. McCrae and George Edmonds, Miss Mittie Dancy, Revs. J. W. Blacknall and J. S. Brown, Mesdames Claria Arrington. Dora Stewart, Jessie Pittman, Lillie Pittman, Effie B. Hilliard, Gofham Whitaker, Mary E. Sandlin. Mariah Demry, Nancy Whitaker, Mary Clanton. Mary B. Pullen. Leah Whitaker, Lucy Ivey, Queen E. Branch, Sallie J. Laster, Lucy King, Sadie Phillips. Messrs Wade Allen, S. Lyon, Isaac Bailey, B. L. Harrison. Jacob Howington and Rev. J. H. Martin.

W. I. C.

Mr. Henry Clanton, Misses Olivia Morris and Lucy Burnette.

Those who paid 50 cents each:

Bros. James Smith, Turner Taylor. N. Sledge, Mesdames Mollie Williams and Millie Lockhart.

Those who paid $1.00 each:

Rev. J. D. McCrae, Messrs Mack Sloane, Eugene Moore, Lewis Silves, B. J. Faulcon, Jacob Howington, Revs. J. W. Blacknall, J. H. Martin. R. B. Broady, Prof. Hascox. Mesdames J. S. Brown, Olivia Alston, C. L. Lyon. J. P. Ransom, Mary Sandlin, Bettie B. Pittman, J. W. Wood and Hettie Clark.

EDGECOMBE COUNTY REPORT.

Enfield, N. C., Sept. 18th, 1926.

Madam President, Officers and Members of the Auxiliary. We your Field Workers wish to make our report. We have organized one Missionary Circle at St. Paul Baptist Church, Tarboro, N. C.. one at St. Stephens Baptist Church, Tarboro and one at Leggett's Chapel Baptist Church. Total amount collected from above churches, $3.25.

Sister Viola Lancaster,
Sister Isabella Lyon.

RECOMMENDATION

Owing to the small number of the Auxiliary, hereafter, we will meet only at the same time, and place with the Neuse River Association.

Mrs. J. W. Wood.

RESOLUTION

We your committee on Resolution beg leave to report, whereas the Citizens of Enfield have so royally entertained us, making our stay so home-like, and whereas, the pastor with the consent of its officers has given us access to this beautiful edifice, be it resolved that this Auxiliary extend a vote of thanks.

Humbly submitted,
Sister F. W. Hunter, Sister Hettie Clark,
Sister Minnie Reynolds, Sister E. T. Johnson.

TIME AND PLACE

Sister President and Members of the Auxiliary, we your committee on Time and Place beg to report: We recommend, hereafter that the Auxiliary meet at the same place with the Neuse River Association, wherever they convene.

Sister Millie Lockhart, Sister Rosa Bellamy,
Sister Ida Williams, Committee.

SUNDAY—Morning Session

Sunday School opened at 9:30 A. M. The lesson was taught by Prof. R. J. Johnson, subject: "Obedience to Law". The lesson was beautifully explained by Prof. Johnson, Rev. Hilliard and others. Collection $3.00.

11 A. M., to 11:30, praise service conducted by Sisters Ella Sandlin and Hettie Clark. Then the President presented Rev. M. S. Hilliard to preach the annual sermon. Song by the choir. Rev. Hilliard took for his text, subject: "Thinking", Rev. Hilliard preached a wonderful sermon. Brother Sid Wiggins offered a fervent prayer. Song "Blest be the tie that Binds." After that the President came forward and spoke of the gospel message and also read a recommendation, which was adopted, (see recommendation.) Collection lifted by Sisters Mary Clanton and Mary Reid, amount $9.85. The choir rendered music. Then the list of Field Workers was read, (see list.) The following sisters were then presented, Lucy Ivey, Sallie J. Laster, Faison and C. M. Johnson, they were requested to say a few words, which were pleasing and encouraging.

Benediction by Rev. M. S. Hilliard.

W. I. C. PROGRAM—3:30 P. M.

Music	By the Choir
Invocation	Rev. Hilliard
Recitation	Adeline Mabry
Recitation	Miss Queen Jones

Solo	Lotus Johnson
Recitation	Miss Annie Tillery
Recitation	Josephine Nicholson
Music	By the Choir
Recital	Mrs. Mary Clanton
Recitation	Lotus Johnson
Oration	Miss Julia Cofield
Duet	Misses Burnette and Applewhite
Recitation	Mary E. Applewhite
Recitation	Hazel King
Recitation	Maud Lee Hill
Recitation	Mary Crew
Duet	Mesdames Lyon and Lancaster

Collection $10.00.

SUNDAY NIGHT—7 P. M.

Praise service was conducted by Sisters Fannie W. Hunter and Josephine Ransom. The President in well chosen words presented Rev. J. H. Martin, the Moderator of the Neuse River Association, to preach the closing sermon of the Auxiliary. Song. "There is a Fountain filled with blood" Rev. Hilliard read the 50th Psalms. Deacon Johnson offered a fervent prayer. Song, "I'm Praying for You" by the choir. Rev. Martin took for his text. "Out of Zion the Perfection of Beauty", subject: "God hath Shined." Rev. Martin was at his best and preached with power and spiritual eloquence. Deacon Sandlin offered prayer. The President complemented on the excellent sermon and said that she was more determined to go forward and do more in the future than she had done in the past. Collection $17.27.

After a few remarks by the President, Mrs. Reid was asked to remain at the table and count the collection for Sister MeBane amount taken $4.00, Sister Olivia Alston offered prayer over the above amount. The Financial Report was read as follows:

No. of Circles Fifteen	$18.25
No. of Annual Members Fifty-three	13.25
Friday Night, Public Collection	7.15
Saturday Morning	1.55
Saturday Evening	.40
Sunday School	3.00
Sunday Morning	9.85
Sunday Evening. W. I. C.	10.00
Received from the Union	8.00

Sunday Night, Public Collection	17.27
Sunday Night, Collection for Mrs. MeBane	4.00
Grand Total	$92.72

Respectfully submitted,
Sister Bettie B. Pittman, Sister Olivia Alston,
Sister Mary A. Reid. Committee.

The Auxiliary then joined in singing, "God be with you till we meet again".

Benediction by Rev. Martin.

SEPTEMBER 30th, 3 P. M.

The Auxiliary met jointly with the Neuse River Association. Praise service conducted by Sisters Ransom, Johnson, Demry and Thomas. The Vice-President then announced the meeting open. Sister Hargrave sang, "Father I come to Thee," she also made a short talk. The hour having arrived for the discussion of the topic: "Our Future Plans". Sister Brown began by discussing the future plans of our children, she made a wonderful talk about the "Busy Bee Band", "W. I. C. Circle", "Missionary Circles" and "Sunshine Bands", her object was dealing mainly with the proper training of the younger people. Rev. Hargrave sang "God leads His little Children". Mrs. Alston beautifully outlined the future plans of the women. Then Rev. J. W. Blacknall presented Mrs. Wood, President of the Neuse River Auxiliary, she made a brief talk and then appointed Rev. Miles and Rev. Bullock to lift the collection which they did to the amount of $11.20.

Benediction by Rev. J. D. McCrae. $3.00 was raised for Annual dues and dollar money.

SEPTEMBER 30th, 7 P. M.

The Association and the Auxiliary re-assembled jointly after a spiritual praise service conducted by Sisters Ransom and Jones Then Sister Alston outlined the future plans of the Auxiliary, that is to say, one of our main objects is to donate to some worthy boy or girl who is inspiring for Missionary training to the amount of $25.00 per year; also to send to Africa $25.00 for some worthy child. Then the President of the Union, Mrs. J. P. Ransom was presented and in a brief way explained to the Association the good that the Union is doing. Then Mrs. Brown spoke along the lines of our future plans. The Recording Secretary of the Union, Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman, made her annual report, (see report). After this the President spoke of Rev. Blacknall and the service that he had rendered since the Organization of the Auxiliary, she said she felt as if we were due him some flowers. Motion by Mrs. Alston that the Auxiliary give Rev. Blacknall a flower for each year, seconded by Mrs. Reid, naming the amount of $10.00.

Rev. Martin followed, he gave greetings by saying that the 2nd day of the Neuse River Association, hereafter will be known as Woman's Day. After that the choir from the Bricks Junior College rendered several beautiful selections.

Mrs. Wood then presented Rev. I. B. Sapp to preach the closing sermon, he selected an appropriate text: ''Accept you Rights'', 5th chapter of Matthew he ably discussed the text and urged all to stop fighting, he seemed to have been taken out of himself by an overshadowing of the Holy Ghost. Our hearts burned within us as he delivered the words of eternal life. Then the Moderator in well chosen words thanked the choir for the service rendered and asked them to return again. He also spoke of the excellent sermon expounded by Rev. Sapp. Rev. McCrae and Rev. Blacknall lifted the collection amounting to $31.55.

Then the Recording Secretary of the Auxiliary made her annual report as follows: Brother Moderator, Madam President and Members of the Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association, I beg leave to submit my report for the year 1926.

Representation fee from Churches and Circles	$18.50
Received from Union	8.00
Received from Collections	95.71
Received from Annual Dues	16.50
From Churches and Circles	18.50
Grand Total	$138.71

Respectfully submitted,
Mrs. C. L. Lyon.

The Report was received and adopted.

The Association adjourned with the Benediction by the Moderator, Rev. J. H. Martin.

MRS. J. W. WOOD, President.
MRS. C. L. LYON, Secretary.

STATISTICAL TAB

CHURCHES	COUNTY	PASTOR	POST OFFICE	CLERK	POST OFFICE	DELEGATE
First Baptist Church	Wayne	R W Undewood	Goldsboro	J A Sampson	Goldsboro	Isaac Freeman
First Baptist Church	Halifax	C C Staton	Weldon	J H Boyd	Weldon	A Drewry
Bethlehem Church	Northampton	P E Davis	Warrenton	W C Coates	Seaboard	W C and J N Coates
First Baptist Church	Wilson	N H Arrington	Elm City	George Cooper	Elm City	J D Dean, J B Shewfer
Vaughans Chapel	Wilson	Isaac Arrington	Elm City	William Hines	Elm City, R 3	Frank Dew
Shiloh Baptist Church	Halifax	W M Wiggins	Spring Hill	H H Arrington	Scotland Neck	Paul E Shields
Ebeneezer B. Church	Nash	F V Foster	Rocky Mount	Fannie Piper	Rocky Mount	J E Clark
Little Hope B. Church	Nash	F V Foster	Rocky Mount	W H Wildy	Rocky Mount	A L Jones
St Shiloh Bap. Church	Nash	I S Riddick	Parmele	Fannie Herman	Whitakers	Isaac Battle
St Mark Church	Edgecombe	C T Utley	Whitakers	H H Cutchine	Whitakers	Wm L Speight
Mt Calvery B. Church	Halifax	Richard Cooper	Windsor	Willie Smith	Enfield	Eley Whitaker, Manous
Shady Grove B.Church	Halifax	J E Cherry	Garysburg	Rebecca Tillery	Tillery	Ed Davis
White Hill B. Church	Halifax	A C Tillery	Halifax	Aaron Anderton	Weldon	Aaron Anderton
St Paul Bap. Church	Halifax	P L Boone	Suffolk, Va., R 5	Undean Baker	Enfield	Andrew Jane, Stokes W
St Paul Church	Nash	Ed Taylor	Nashville	T L Harris	Rocky Mount	J H Harrison
Anderson Chapel	Pitt	O M James	Oak City	Lucy Redman	Maciesfield	Jeffrie Harris
Mt Zion Bap. Church	Nash	J S Brown	Rocky Mount	Thomas Howard	Rocky Mount	Richard Stovall
Gaston Bap. Church	Northampton	W D Gatling	Seaboard	S L Vincent	Henrico	W H Edmond
City Creek B Church	Halifax	R C Clark	Enfield	J O Whitaker	Enfield	Peyton Moore, Jr.
Salem Chapel	Edgecombe	R C Clark	Scotland Neck	Mattie Kerney	Tarboro	Major Hinton
Smith Chapel	Halifax	H H Hall	Scotland Neck	J W Byon	Enfield	H H Hall
Chestnut Grove	Halifax	W L Brown	Tillery	J H House	Tillery	J H House
Harts Chapel	Edgecombe	Berry Powell	Rocky Mount	Mary T Bullock	Rocky Mount	P B Bullock
Mt Zion	Northampton	F L Bullock	Margarettsville	R P Ivey	Margarettsville	R P Ivey
Bethlehem	Edgecombe	P C Clark	Whitakers	P P Kea	Whitakers	Forest Pittman
Calvery Baptist	Wilson	C E Burney	Wilson	C W Barnes	Wilson	C E Burney
Zion Hill	Halifax	E O Taylor	Scotland Neck	G S Alston	Littleton	J H Williams
Parkers Chapel	Northampton	J E Cherry	Garysburg	J H Johnson	Jackson	Nelson James, Samuel G
Galilee Baptist Church	......	......	Tillery	D P Marie, R 1, Box 4	Tillery	Julious Peterson
Olive Chapel	Nash	V A Hunter	Tarboro	Mary Wright	Sharpsburg	George Pender
New Hope	Edgecombe	A C Tillery	Halifax	Wesley Revis	Battleboro	Wesley Revis
First Baptist	Halifax	P A Ivey	Thelma	C C Johnson	Halifax	A Northington, C C John
Union Grove	Wayne	P E Duken	Rocky Mount	Daniel Richards	Fremont	H K Kornegay
Sandy Fork	Nash	George Stokes	Middlesex	Mat Hester	Wilson	H H Demery, Ida Powell
Cool Spring	Northampton	F L Bullock	Enfield	J A Owens	Vultare	J A Rooks
Lebanon Baptist	Halifax	J R Stanburg	Halifax	R C Nathan	Halifax	Samuel Manly, W M Dan
Mission Bap. Church	Edgecombe	J A July	Rocky Mount	Mary Polk	Rocky Mount	J A July
Cherry Chapel	Wilson	P Dickens	Rocky Mount	Mary Lawrence	Elm City, R 1	E D Virgis
St John	Edgecombe	B J Tyron	Tarboro	Clover Lyon	Tarboro	By Letter
Eastern Star	Edgecombe	C T Everett	Raeford	S H Lawrence	Tarboro	A N Wood
Pleasant	Halifax	......	------	W M Scott	Enfield	W N Hardy
Tillery	Halifax	W M Wiggins	Spring Hill	Paul R Jones	Tillery	B J Spell, W N Hines
Quankey Chapel	Halifax	W T Edmonds	Weldon	T E Howell	Rosemary	D Parker, J T Ivey
Battleboro	Edgecombe	J D McCrae	Enfield	Spencer Odom	Battleboro	H Whitaker, Walter Jone
New Hope	Nash	Amos Bell	Weldon	H B Ricks	Whitakers	R A Rich, W M Hines
Valentine	Brunswick, Va	J E Huff	Henrico	Lovie Brown	Valentine	J E Huff
Mt Olive Branch	Edgecombe	Henry Drake	Rocky Mount	Sallie L Wright	Elm City	Henry Drake
Brighteon Grove	Halifax	B M Moore	Enfield	Eugenia Hunter	Enfield	John Edmonds
Mt Hope	Northampton	--- ---------	------ ---------	J H Battle	Jackson	P L Jeffrey
Boone Chapel	Northampton	......	------	Winnie Davis	Jackson	Robert Martin
Morning Star	Edgecombe	B B Walston	Rocky Mount	Hattie Jenkins	Pinetop	B B Walstsn
Washington Branch	Edgecombe	B B Walston	Rocky Mount	Esther Perkins	Rocky Mount	B B Walston
Pine Grove	Northampton	McKinly Nicholson	Enfield	M C Peebles	Jackson	M C Peebles
St James B. Church	Edgecombe	J H Martin	Rocky Mount	M G Marshall	Rocky Mount	T W Davis
Mt Hermond	Edgecombe	Jasper Williams	Rocky Mount	Nathan Jones	Rocky Mount	J E Williams
Marhs Chapel	Edgecombe	W T Edmonds	Weldon	D D Zollicoffer	Rocky Mount	A L Jones
First Baptist Church	Wayne	D J Avery	Durham, R 3, B 5a	G M Crocker	Fremont	A L Richard
Leggett Chapel	Edgecombe	T V Foster	Rocky Mount	C L Avent	Whitakers, R 1	T V Foster
St Stephen B Church	Edgecombe	T V Foster	Rocky Mount	Norman Lane	Tarboro	T V Foster
Philadelphia B.Church	Nash	F F Foster	Nashville	T A Austin	Nashville	F T Foster
North End B. Church	Edgecombe	J W Lucas	Rocky Mount	A L Speight	Rocky Mount	J W Lucas
Little Zion	Halifax	A C Tillery	Halifax	J R Merritt	Halifax	Joseph McGee
Pleasant Hill Church	Halifax	D L Tillery	Rich Square	Mary Hanson	Scotland Neck	Elias Demery
Morning Star	Edgecombe	W H Walker	Warsaw	Austin Pittman	Whitakers	Duell Taylor, Austin Pitt
Smith Chapel	Halifax		----------- ---	William Smith	Halifax, R 2, B 91	L J Jenkins
Red Hill	Edgecombe	V G Moze	Merritt	W E Quinichett	Whitakers	D Reid, W E Quinichett
Daniel Chapel	Halifax	O W James	Oak City	S F Soloman	Enfield	B M James, R B Copeland
Bethlehem	Nash	R H Hill	Castalia	A V Lucus	Rocky Mount	Mark Kelly, George Hill
Simon Grove	Halifax	......	-----------	Isaac Spruill	Basemore	Charlie Faison
Sandy Fork	Wilson	Willie Patten	Rocky Mount	B W Lucus	Wilson, R 1	Kenley House, B W Lucus
Hill Chapel	Northampton	J E Cherry	Jackson	Hayward Demery	Halifax	Major Durham
First Baptist	Halifax	P A Ivey	Thelma	J W Wilkins	Rosemary	F J Sallwood
Oak Grove	Northampton	W T Edmonds	Weldon	E G Sykes	Garysburg	W T Edmonds
Lovely Hill	Halifax	......	------ -- ---	Mary Dawson	Tillery	Jacob Fennell
Tar River	......	Ministers and Dea	cons Union	President	P V Bullock	Sec. P V Bullock
Carter Chapel	Halifax	E A Taylor	Scotland Neck	H Powers	Rosemary	M E Martin, E D Ivey
West Weldon	Halifax	J W Ivey	Rosemary	Minnie B Smallwood	Rosemary	J J Smallwood
Mary Hill Chapel	Edgecombe	B B Walston	Rocky Mount	Bettie White	Rocky Mount	R B Walston
St Chapel	Halifax	P Ivey	Thelma	John T Foy	Enfield, R 2, B 19	Matt Davis
Hickory View	Edgecombe	P E Dickens	Rocky Mount	Margaret Hines	Rocky Mount	Margaret Hines
St John	Nash	J H Martin	Rocky Monnt	W L Lyon	Rocky Mount	D J Taylor, B W Bryant
Allen Grove	Halifax	Thomas Sykes	Halifax	Albert Ousley	Halifax	Thomas Sykes
Jordan Hill	Warren	Bennie Bullock	Macon	Mary George	Macon	Preston Boyd
Thomas Chapel	Edgecombe	B E Thorne	Sharpsburg, R 1	Hattie Dortch	Rocky Mount	Rosie Thorne
Roanoke Chapel	Northampton	S Pittman	Rocky Mount	M F Amos	Garysburg	David Green, W M Bynum
Roanoke Salem	Northampton	J W Blacknall	Garysburg	A N Rice	Garysburg	R M Boone, J H Blacknall
Sheppard Grove	Halifax	C P Ivey	Rosemary	William Pair	Weldon	C P Ivey
First Baptist Church	Halifax	J D McCrae	Enfield	Jacob Howington	Enfield	Jacob Howington
Little Zion	Edgecombe	J S Brown	Rocky Mount	P Dickens	Whitakers	P Dickens
Baptist Union	Halifax	President	C W Ivey	Vice-President	J Smith Jones	W H Wiley
Mt Carmel	Edgecombe	D L Lawrence	Rocky Mount	Estella Joyner	Rocky Mount	D L Lawrence
White Oak	Halifax	P A Ivey	Thelma	F W Wilkins	Ringwood	W H Rust
Shiloh Baptist Church	Edgecombe	E J Jenkins	Sharpsburg	J F Smith	Sharpsburg	J H Smith
New Bethel	Halifax	G G Edmonds	Halifax	Carry Towe	Enfield	I J Juno
Jerusalem	Edgecombe	N S Hargrave	Parmele	Gilbert Battle	Whitakers	N S Hargrave

MINUTES

—OF THE—

SIXTY-FIRST ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

Neuse River Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE—

First Baptist Church

Battleboro, N. C.

September 27th, 28th and 29th, 1927.

The Next Session to be held with the Roanoke Salem Baptist Church, Garysburg, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in September, 1928.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

SIXTY-FIRST ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

Neuse River Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE—

First Baptist Church

Battleboro, N. C.

September 27th, 28th and 29th, 1927.

The Next Session to be held with the Roanoke Salem Baptist
Church, Garysburg, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the
fourth Sunday in September, 1928.

OFFICERS

President	Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Vice-President	Rev. G. G. Edmond, Halifax, N. C.
Recording Secretary	Rev. McKinley Nicholson, Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg, N. C.
Treasurer	Brother M. E. Martin, Thelma, N. C.
Auditor	Rev. F. L. Bullock, Enfield, N. C.
Statistician	Rev. J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Rev. J. S. Brown, (Chairman)	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. J. D. McCrae	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. McKinley Nicholson	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. A. C. Tillery	Halifax, N. C.
Rev. G. G. Edmond	Halifax, N. C.
Rev. A. Bell	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. N. S. Hargrave	Parmele, N. C.

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. C. C. Johnson
Bro. F. W. Davis
Bro. M. E. Martin
Bro. C. P. Anthony (Chairman)
Bro. R. A. Cheek
Bro. I. J. Juno
Bro. R. N. Boone
Rev. Lewis McNair
Bro. W. M. Bynum
Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" J. S. Brown	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg, N. C.
" W. S. Miller	Weldon, N. C.
" G. G. Edmond	Halifax, N. C.
" A. T. Thomas	Weldon, N. C.
" W. P. Purnell	Halifax, N. C.
" C. C. Staton	Weldon, N. C.
" A. Bell	Weldon, N. C.
" R. W. Underwood	Goldsboro, N. C.
" P. A. Ivey	Thelma, N. C.
" J. D. McCrae	Enfield, N. C.
" J. W. Lucus	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" W. T. Edmond	Weldon, N. C.
" P. E. Dickens	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" McKinley Nicholson	Enfield, N. C.
" P. C. Davis	Warrenton, N. C.
" T. V. Foster	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" S. Pittman	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck, N. C.
" W. M. Wiggins	Spring Hill, N. C.
" I. S. Riddick	Parmele, N. C.
" R. N. Boone	Seaboard, N. C.
" F. L. Bullock	Enfield, N. C.
" A. C. Tillery	Halifax, N. C.

EDUCATIONAL FINANCIAL ROLL

Rev. W. M. Wiggins	$ 5.00
" I. S. Riddick	5.00
" N. S. Hargrave	5.00
" J. W. Blacknall	5.00
" J. S. Brown	5.00
" P. C. Davis	5.00
" J. D. McCrae	5.00
" D. I. Barham	2.50
" J. W. Doles	2.50
" W. S. Miller	2.00
" J. H. Graham	2.50
" George Stokes	1.00
" H. H. Hart	10.00
" J. H. Moore	1.00
" S. Pittman	2.50
" Fred Bottoms	1.00
" P. E. Dickens	1.00
" George Edmonds	2.00
1st Baptist, Weldon	24.00
Rev. R. N. Boone	5.00
" U. G. Moye	5.00
" Berry Powell	1.00
Jerusalem Church, Whitakers	23.35
Rev. Deloatch Tillery	1.00
" Garfield McWilliams	2.50
" O. J. Scott	2.50
" James Smith	2.00
" M. H. Hill	1.00
" Isaac Arrington	1.00
" R. B. Boddy	1.00
" S. L. Evans	1.00
" Samuel Pedway	1.00
" Dred Wimbly	.50
" J. H. Good	2.50
" Thomas Martin	2.00
Roanoke Salem Church	18.00
Rev. T. B. Bellamy	1.00
" Andrew Bellamy	.50
" Cal Benjaman	.50
" Wm. Lyon	1.00
" I. D. Scott	5.00
Dea. A. Drewry	2.00
" I. H. Blacknall	2.00
" Geo. W. Harding	2.00
" J. M. Harday	2.00
" Wm. Miles	1.00
" C. W. Williams	1.00
" L. P. Collins	2.00
" Noah Hill	.50
" E. D. Joyner	2.00
" Rufus Battle	.50
" Henry Grant	2.00
Dea. C. C. Johnson	2.00
" F. W. Davis	2.00
" J. R. Hagin	2.00
" Frank Shelley	2.00
" Jacob Howington	2.00
" M. G. Marshell	2.00
" Plummer Davis	2.00
" George Burk	2.00
" W. Mitchell	2.00
" James Hardy	2.00
Rev. A. C. Tillery	5.00
" T. V. Foster	5.00
" W. A. Green	2.00
" J. N. Stanberry	2.00
" T. S. Sykes	2.00
" J. C. Scott	5.00
" J. H. Martin	5.00
" H. H. Hall	5.00
" L. M. McNair	2.00
" J. R. Green	2.00
" C. C. Staton	2.00
" McKinley Nicholson	2.00
" K. E. Branch	1.00
Dea. Robert Powell	2.00
" David Jones	2.00
" Octavus Battle	1.50
" J. P. Buffaloe	2.00
" J. H. Branch	.50
" E. D. Virgil	1.00
" D. L. Brown	1.00
" Wm.	1.00
" Jenkins Branch	1.00
" W. W. Hines	2.00
" J. E. Jordan	2.00
" M. E. Martin	2.00
" Dewall Taylor	2.00
" W. R. Lee	2.00
" Robert Long	2.00
" R. B. Hawkins	2.00
" Isaac Freeman	2.00
" J. B. Peeble	2.00
" W. E. Bullock	2.00
" Henry Sweat	1.00
" Wm. Bynum	1.00
" W. R. Lee	1.00
" William Sykes	1.00
" O. D. Archie	1.00
" Wm. Hines	1.00
" D. Reid	1.00
" Daniel	2.00
" Willie Hines	1.00
Rev. J. R. Battle	1.00

PROCEEDINGS

Battleboro, N. C., Sept. 27th, 1927.

The Sixty-First Annual Session of the Neuse River Baptist Association met with the First Baptist Church of Battleboro, N. C.

10:30 A. M., Hymn No. 423 was lined by Rev. A. T. Thomas. Scripture lesson, Romans 13th chapter. Prayer was offered by Rev. A. C. Tillery. "Go preach my gospel sayeth the Lord" was spiritutually sung by Rev. A. T. Thomas. The Moderator in the chair, and after some very timely remarks announced the house open for business. A motion prevailed that the Program according to changes made by the Board be received and adopted. The Committee on hours of meeting and enrollment were appointed. Motion prevailed that Committee on hours of meeting and adjournment be received and adopted. The Rev. N. S. Hargrave, Principal of Higgs Roanoke Seminary made an earnest appeal for the Educational work and the uplift of our boys and girls through the Baptist Church. We had some very timely remarks by Rev. R. W. Underwood, concerning the Pastors and Deacons duties. Mrs. T. T. Williams was introduced and asked for a donation to help rebuild their Church, the Association responded to the amount of $5.76.

Revs. J. C. Scott, K. E. Grant, C. Spruill, J. R. Green, J. W. Watson, Mesdames L. Beth and L. B. Hilliard were introduced to the Association and each of them made some very timely remarks, Rev. J. R. Green was commended to the Association by his honored Pastor Rev C. C. Staton. Adjournment was in order. Benediction by the Moderator.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

After a very well conducted and spiritual praise service by Revs. W. M. Turner, C. W. Ivey and K. E. Grant. The President, after a few remarks announced the meeting open for business. The Committees on Finance, Missions and New Bodies were appointed.

Minutes were read, received and adopted. Moderator introduced Rev. W. S. Miller to preach the Annual Sermon, Rev. Miller was accompanied to the rostrum by Revs. L N. McNair and C. C. Staton, Rev. McNair led in singing and Rev. Staton lifted us to the throne of grace in a very fervent prayer. "I shall not be moved" was sung by Rev. Staton, Rev. Miller took for his text John 3:7, "Marvel not I say unto thee, ye must be born again", Rev. Miller emphasized the new birth before entering the church, put much stress on sincere repentance and concluded by singing " On Calvery". Rev. W. M. Wiggins was called upon to say a word in regards to our School work, with many other encouraging remarks he asked for a hearty support of the General Educational Association which will convene at Parmele in November.

Dr. C. S. Brown, President of the Lott Carey Convention was introduced and made an earnest appeal for Foreign Missions, he spoke of his love for the Brotherhood. A collection was lifted for Missions, amount $16.30. Benediction by Rev. J. S. Brown.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. P. A. Ivey and T. V. Foster. The Moderator arose and announced the meeting open for business. A motion prevailed that Minutes of the last meeting be received and adopted. The Moderator introduced Bro. W. M. Clary who had charge of the local Program, we were favored with a Solo by Mr. James Hines, subject, "The old rugged Cross." Welcome on behalf of the Church by the Pastor (Rev. J. D. McCrae) was very good and much enjoyed by all. The Choir rendered music. Mr. Noah Hill welcomed us on behalf of the Sunday School, he said we welcome you on behalf of the Sunday School because it is an Institution that teach men and women, boys and girls the way to God. He also welcomed us to his cold drink stand and asked that we bring along a little donation. We were favored with a solo by Mrs. Pearl Arrington. All seemed to enjoy the splendid recitation delived by Miss Annie B. Clary. Solo by Mr. Julian Lyon, it was a master piece. Solo by Miss Mabel Sauage, subject, "Hold thou my hand" was much enjoyed, Miss Sauage seemed at her best. Response was ably delivered by Rev. Dr. I. S. Riddick.

The following Committees were appointed, Sunday School, Education, Revision of Constitution, Place, Officers and Temperance. The Moderator introduced Rev. C. C. Staton to preach the Annual Sermon, Rev. N. S. Hargrave sang, "A charge to keep I have." Prayer by Rev. F. Boddie. After some timely remarks Rev. Staton took for his text John 14:9, "Have I been so long a ttme with thee, yet thou hath not known me Philip." His outline was as follows: He said Jesus came to bring man back to God.

1. Why Philip should have known God. (A) Jesus came as a revelator of God. (B) As a true representative of God Philip must know Him. Every man who would lead the world to God must know God himself. (C) Why Philip did not know God? His ears had not been atuned to Jesus. Philip's mind was warped and closed against God. I can only see God clearly through my brother. He said real joy comes through service. How our hearts did burn while he talked with us through the power of the Holy Spirit. Rev. J. D.

McCrae led singing, "I know I am a child of His." A motion prevailed that we hear Dr. J. H. Moore on Tithing, 12:00 M., tomorrow.

Educational Rally was led by Revs. R. W. Underwood and N. S. Hargrave to the amount of $145.25.

Adjournment was in order.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. C. P. Ivey and J. T. Johnson. Rev. Ivey sung "Must Jesus bear the Cross alone", etc. Rev. Johnson read for scripture lesson Heb. 3rd chapter and offered a fervent prayer. Second hymn No. 293. Vice-President in the chair announced the house open for business. Minutes were read, received and adopted. Rev. I. S. Riddick asked leave from the Association, and pledged his continual support. The Vice-President introduced the President, Rev. J. H. Martin who delivered his Annual Address which was very good. The President made some very strong recomendations. Rev. J. D. McCrae sang, "Draw me nearer blessed Lord". A motion prevailed that the Presidents Annual Address be placed in hands of a Committee After some discussion a motion prevailed that Report of Corresponding Secretary be made at the Ministerial Board. A motion prevailed that Treasurers Report be received and adopted, (see report.) A motion prevailed that Report of Field Secretary be received and adopted and a vote of thanks be extended to Secretary, (see report.) A motion prevailed that Report of the Budget Committee of the extra session of the Association be brought before the House for discussion, after discussing the report fully it was adopted. "Gentle trusting every day" was spiritually sung led by Bro. C. C. Johnson. The Moderator introduced Dr. J. H. Moore who gave a splendid address on Tithing, text: "Give an account of thy Stewardship", Luke 16:2, among the many good things he said. he condemed the modern way of raising money in Gods Church, such as Popularity Contests, Mock Weddings and begging sinners for the support of Gods house, Dr. Moore urged Gods folks to become responsible for His house. he also urged better pay for Pastors of our Churches. At his closing Rev. N. S. Hargrave sang. "I am going through." A motion prevailed that the Moderator be excussed for two hours to attend a funeral in Rocky Mount, N. C. Collection lifted by Rev. A. Bell. Total amount including the continued Rally $104 55.

Adjournment was in order.

Public Collection $9.65.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session.

A very spiritual praise service was conducted by Revs. I. D. Scott and J. A. Whitaker. The Vice-Moderator arose and announced the house open for business. A motion prevailed that Report on Officers be received, after some discussion concerning the report, a motion prevailed that said report be tabled. A motion prevailed that Auditors report be received and adopted, (see report).

The Trustee Board's report was read, received and adopted, (see report).

Adjournment was in order.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session.

Revs. S. Pittman and C. P. Ivey conducted praise service. The President arose and stated that we had no Officers and offered his resignation, a motion to accept his resignation was ruled out after some discussion, and a motion prevailed that we hear from the President of our State Convention, Rev. J. S. Brown was fittingly introduced by Rev. C. C. Staton, Rev. Brown arose and after some brief remarks made reference to the Sunday School State Convention, Womans State Convention and the State Educational Convention of which he is President, he urged us to attend each of these Conventions and closed his remarks with an appeal to the Ministers to attend the Convention at Fayetteville, N. C., Nov. 2-4.

The Moderator asked Rev. J. W. Blacknall to introduce Mrs. J. W. Wood, President of the Womans Auxiliary who took charge of the Program for the evening.

General Collection	$ 2 69
Womans Rally	177.15
Total	$179.84

A motion prevailed that $25.00 be given for State work.

Benediction by the Moderator.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session.

A spiritual praise service was conducted by Revs. R. B. Broadie, H. H. Hall and D. I. Barham. The Moderator arose and announced the meeting open for business. A motion prevailed that Minutes of last evening session be received and adopted. A motion prevailed that Minutes of last afternoon session be adopted. After some discussion the report on Revision of Constitution was received and adopted, (see report.) A motion prevailed that report on New Bodies be received and adopted. The Moderator extended the right hand of fellowship to the Pastor of Cedar Grove Baptist Church. A motion prevailed to adopt Temperance Committees report. Rev. C. C. Staton sang "Bless be the tie that binds", etc. President announced the election of Officers and asked Rev. K. E. Grant to lead the Association in prayer. Bro. F. Davis sung "Take the name of Jesus with you". A motion prevailed that Dr. J. S. Brown would preside through the election. A motion prevailed to elect by nomination. A motion prevailed that nomination be closed with Revs. J. H. Martin and J. W. Blacknall as candidates, Rev. J. H. Martin getting the highest number of votes was unanimously elected as President of the Neuse River Association for 1927-1928. Motion that rule be suspended and remainder of Officers succeed themselves. A motion prevailed that a Committee be appointed to name the Ministerial Board. A motion prevailed to adopt report of Committee on Place, (see report.) Collection $11.21.

Adjourned for noon.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. R. N. Boone and A. W. Harrison. Rev. Boone lined hymn No. 562, "Must Jesus bear the Cross alone". Rev. Harrison read Psalms 24th chapter. Rev. Boone offered prayer. Second hymn No. 640, "Bless be the tie that binds", etc. The Vice-Moderator in the chair announced the afternoon session open for business. Revs. J. W. Blacknall and J. S. Brown made some timely remarks respecting the continual attendance of the brethren during the session of the Association. A motion prevailed that report of Presidents Annual Address be adopted. The report of Committee on nomination of the Ministerial Board was received and adopted. A motion prevailed that 25 members constitute the Ministerial Board instead of seventeen.

The report of Committee on Education was received and adopted. Rev. Blacknall brought greetings from the Auxiliary Sisters.

We listened to the following distinguished visitors, Rev. E. Wimberly, Prof. T. S. Inborden and Rev. M. W. Williams, each of them made some very timely remarks. The report of Committee on Appropriation was received and adopted, (see report.) A motion prevailed that report of Committee on Finance be adopted.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall was elected as Delegate to Baptist State Convention, Rev. J. H. Martin alternate. The President ruled that the Association pay Rev. A. C. Tillery the remainder of his salary as Field Worker. A motion prevailed that remainder of session be suspended and the Ministerial Board go in session at once.

Benediction by the Moderator.

THIRD DAY—Evening Session.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. A. Bell, Boone and Arrington. The Moderator in the chair and announced the meeting open for business. The minutes were read, received and adopted A motion prevailed that the resolution of thanks to the good people of Battleboro for so royally intertaining the Association be adopted. The report of the Womans Auxiliary be adopted. The Auxiliary reported with $175.00. A motion prevailed that Rev. A. C. Tillery continue his work on the field, subject to the order of the Board.

The Moderator introduced Rev. S. Pittman to preach the closing sermon. Rev. A. T. Thomas spiritually sung "Day of judgement, day of wonders." Rev. Pittman came forward and after some brief remarks took for his text Matthew 8:25, "Lord, save us: we perish," subject, "Cry of the pershing," Rev. Pittman delivered a very helpful and spiritual sermon, at the close of his message Rev. Bell sung "I got religion, yes, yes," etc. The Moderator asked Revs. J. S. Brown and J. H. Moore to lift the offering, amount $19.15. A motion prevailed that the Association would adjourn to meet with the Roanoke Salem Baptist Church, Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in September, 1928.

Benediction by Dr. J. H. Martin.

MINUTES OF MID-SUMMER SESSION PROCEEDINGS

Rocky Mount, N. C., June 15, 1927.

The Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association met in its second Mid-Summer Session with the Mt. Zion Baptist Church, Rocky Mt. N. C., Rev. J. H. Martin in the chair.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. G. S. Stokes and J. W. Lucas, Rev. Lucas sung "Oh, for a heart to praise my God," Rev. Stokes read the 139th Psalm and offered prayer, "I am thine Oh Lord" was spiritually sung by Rev. Lucas. The President arose, stated the object of the meeting and announced the meeting open for business. After some discussion concerning the two programs a committee was appointed to consolidate them. Rev. I. S. Riddick was introduced and made some very timely remarks concerning our Educational program at Parmele. A motion prevailed that the report of Committee on program be adopted. After enrollment of Messengers the Committees on Finance and Budget were appointed. Moderator presented Dr. A. W. Pegues who made some very timely remarks concerning our school at Parmele and urged our support of Shaw University, he also asked that our Ministers be aroused in the interest of Foreign Missions and that they take advantage of the Course of study prepared for them at Shaw University. Rev. J. D. McCrae was asked to lift a collection, amount $5.00.

Benediction was in order.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. A. Bell and S. Pittman. Rev. Bell lined hymn No. 123, "There is a fountain filled with blood." Rev. Pittman read Mal. 4th chapter, prayer was offered by Rev. W. H. Jones. Rev. Bell sung "I am going throught," etc. The Moderator announced the house open for business. The minutes were read, received and adopted. The discussion, How we can best unify our forces to develop and put across our school project, was led by Bro. C. P. Anthony, Bro. Anthony said we must reach our people through love and kindness and that the leaders must be concerned for the interest of our children. Bro. C. C. Johnson said the Ministers must co-operate and let the people know what they are going to do. Rev. J. W. Blacknall said the Ministers should be willing to pay out of their means and ask their folks to follow them. Mrs. J. A. Alston said the brothers should set a standard and call upon the sisters for help and the program would go over, Mrs. Alston reported that the Womans North Bound Association had paid over to the school one hundred dollars ($100.00) and represented in the Association with the amount of five dollars ($5.00.) Mrs. Carrie Lyons and Mrs. Josephine Ransome reported for the Womans Auxiliary. Rev. T. V. Foster reported for the Tar River Ministers and Deacons Union with two dollars ($2.00.) A motion prevailed that collection be taken up for the Reformer and State Work, the amount of ($1.81) was lifted by Bro. M. E. Martin.

Benediction by Dr. J. W. Blacknall.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. F. L. Bullock and R. W. Underwood. The President arose and announced the meeting open for business. Minutes were read, received and adopted. Topic for discussion: Team work necessary to success, was led by Dr. N. S. Hargrave, Dr. Hargrave said he would consider team work for the support of a good secondary school for the Baptist youth. His outline was as follows:

1. Team work as a body.
2. Team work necessary for revivals.
3 Team work necessary for going forward as a Christian. Rev. G. G. Edmonds said that Pastors and Deacons must work together and the entire body must be willing to co-operate. Rev. J. W. Blacknall said we should consoli-

date our thoughts if we would be successful. Mrs. M. A. Hargrave was introduced and made some very timely remarks and pledged the support of the Womans North Bound Association to the Educational Program of the Neuse River Associational work at Parmele and over the field in general.

Dr. B. J. Burnett, Supt. of Mt. Zion Sunday School was introduced by his Pastor, Rev. J. S. Brown, Dr. Burnett spoke on the responsibility of Ministers to the world, he said: (1) They are largely responsible for the actions of the actions of the people and their relation to the world is the same as a mothers relation to her child, he said we should send our children to Baptist schools so they would become Baptist men and women, Dr. Burnett said he is a Baptist because he believes Baptist teach the principals of the Bible more than any other denomination. Rev. Bell made an earnest appeal for Mission News, a collection of ($3.10) was given for same. A motion prevailed that report on Budget be received and adopted. A motion prevailed that a Committee of five be appointed to recommend a Field Worker for the Association. A motion prevailed that report of Trustee Board be received and adopted.

Benediction by Rev. Martin.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. A. C. Tillery and I. B. Sapp. Moderator in the chair and announced the meeting open and ready for business. A motion prevailed that the Committee on special Field Worker be adopted. Topic for discussion: The best methods of reaching the unreached boys and girls of our race and holding them in the Church and Sunday School was led by Mrs. J. H. Martin, among the many good things Mrs. Martin said, they must be taught by the fire side and their busy minds be engaged. Mrs. C. P. Anthony said, we must go into the homes and bring them to the Church. Mrs. Mary Clanton was called on for a recital and every body seemed to enjoy her very much. Rev. J. D. McCrae led in singing, "Love lifted me."

The Moderator presented Dr. J. H. Moore who gave a black board lecture, subject, "Christian Stewardship." text Luke 16:2, "Give an account of thy Stewardship." He said that Christian Stewardship was the vital message of the day, Dr. Moore seemed at his best as he discussed the Christians duty in giving one tenth of all his earnings to the Lord, he seemed to be touched with the power of the Holy Spirit. Many tears were falling as he concluded his message. A collection of ($12.25) was given Dr. Moore as a token of appreciation. A motion prevailed that twenty-five dollars plus expenses be paid Rev. J. D. McCrae to represent the Association in the Lott Carey Convention. A motion prevailed that report on Special Field Worker be adopted.

Benediction.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session.

After a very spiritual devotional service conducted by Rev. J. D. McCrae and Bro. C. C. McIntyre. The Moderator arose and introduced Rev. M. W. Wiggins, accompanied by Rev. C. C. Staton, after Rev. Staton had spiritually led in singing, "Every time I feel the Spirit," etc., Rev. Wiggins arose and after some very timely remarks took for his text Genesis 49:10, "The Septure shall not depart from Juda," etc. The outline of his subject was as follows:

(1) The text is prophetic of the Messiah.
(2) That he came to gather men in His Kingdom.
(a) By His Messiah ship.
(b) By His good works.
(c) By His Suffering.

Rev. Wiggins preached a very spiritual and helpful sermon. Rev. Amos Bell sung "Oh they tell me of a home where no storm clouds rise." Offering was lifted by Revs. H. H. Hart and R. W. Underwood, amount $8.30. The Moderator introduced Rev. J. S. Brown who gave us a very hearty welcome to his church and homes on behalf of the good people of the city, response by Dr. I. S. Riddick. Dr. C. S. Brown of Winton was introduced and made a very earnest and persuasive appeal for foreign Missions.

Benediction by the Moderator.

REPORT OF COMMITTEES

Report of Treasurer for 1927

Balance from 1925	$000.74
Received from Association 1926	501.83
Total (1926)	$502.57

Disbursements

Appropriation	$141.50
To C. P. Anthony, Balance on Furniture	76.80
Donation to Union Reformer	10.00
Donation to Enfield Community Hospital	50.00
For Printing Minutes	75.00
State Convention (by Rev. J. S. Brown)	25.00
Commissioners expenses	50.00
Rev. J. W. Blacknall (for printing)	8.55
Prof. C. P. Anthony (for Trustee Board)	10.00
For Rent (Railroad Property)	10.00
Expenses of Trustee Board	10.00
Rev. J. H. Martin (for expenses)	18.00
Total	$484.85

Account of Extra Session 1927.

Amount received	$ 99.42
Appropriation	47.50
For Lott Cary Convention	31.00
J. W. Blacknall for Minutes	28.00
Disbursements	$106.50
Collections for year	$601.99
Disbursements	591.35
Balance	$ 10.64

M. E. Martin, Treasurer.
F. L. Bullock, Auditor.

September 28th, 1927.

Bro. Moderator and Delegation:

I, your Auditor beg to report that I find the report presented by the Treasurer to this body to be correct. Yours,

F. L. Bullock, Auditor.

Committee on Time and Place

We, your Committee on Time and Place submit the following report. We recommend that the next Association will convene with the Roanoke Salem Baptist Church, Garysburg, N. C., Tuesday after the Fourth Lords Day in September, 1928. Committee.

Committee on Budget (Extra Session)

We, your Committee on Budget report the following. 1. We recommend that this Association raise $1500 for Educational purposes, $100 for State Work. 2. We recommend that each church of this Association ask each member of its church to pay 25c per year to support of this cause. 3. We recommend that all Ministers pay $5.00 and all Deacons pay $2.50 per annum. 4. We recommend that an efficient man be put on the Associational field to get the work before the churches.

Respectfully submitted,

Revs. C. C. Staton, J. S. Brown, I. S. Riddick, N. S. Hargrave, P. C. Davis, W. D. Gatling, G. S. Stokes; Bros. C. C. Johnson, Lee, M. E. Martin, N L. Smith; Prof. C. P. Anthony; Madams J. A. Alston, M. Clanton and J. W. Wood.

REPORT OF TRUSTEE BOARD

We, the Trustee Board of Neuse River Association in a body assembled ask and recommend that you let the General Educational Board of the Consolidation of the Higgs Institute have as a loan $250.00 to help pay the indebtedness of the teachers who taught in said Institute the last term, and ask that this amount be credited on the second note of the property purchased. We ask that you donate to Shaw University in its financial drive $50.00.

Signed,

Revs. J. H. Martin, R. N. Boone, Bros. C. C. Johnson, F. W. Davis, W. M. Bynum, M. W. Williams, Sr., I. J. Juno and C. P. Anthony.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON FIELD WORKER

We, your Committee beg leave to submit the following. We recommend the appointment of Rev. A. C. Tillery as our Special Field Worker to collect funds and bear our message over the field. We also recommend that Rev. A. C. Tillery be allowed for such services $100 for the remainder of the year, plus his actual expense for such work. We further recommend that said worker shall make regular monthly reports to to Corresponding Secretary and a final report to the Association at its Annual Session.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. C. C. Staton, Rev. J. D. McCrae,
Rev. I. S. Riddick, Rev. A. C. Tillery.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATION

We, your Committee on Appropriations wish to submit the following report:

Expense of Corresponding Secretary	$15.00
Finance Committee	21.00
Weldon Printing Company	4.63
Moderator	25.00
Vice-Moderator	5.00
Trustee Board	50.00
Recording Secretary	30.00
Corresponding Secretary	15.00
Rev. W. S. Miller	2.00
Weldon Printing Company, Balance on Minutes	45.00
Expenses of Moderator	8.50
Sexton of Church	2.00
To the Church	5.00
Auditor	5.00
Rev. N. S. Hargrave	3.00
Bro. C. P. Anthony	5.00

Committee,

Bro. C. P. Anthony, Rev. N. S. Hargrave,
Rev. A. C. Tillery, Rev. R. N. Boone.

FINANCE COMMITTEE'S REPORT.

Mid-Summer Session held July 15-16, 1927.

Mt. Zion Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Church	Post Office	County	Delegates	Amount
Sandy Fork	Wilson	Nash	Matt Hines	$ 5.00
1st Baptist	Enfield	Halifax	J. D. McCrae	3.00
1st Baptist	Battleboro	Edgecombe		2.00
Turned in	from A. M. Session			5.01
Hickory View	Rocky Mount	Edgecombe	Mrs. M. Hines	1.00
Shiloh	Scotland Neck	Halifax	N. L. Smith	2.50
Carters Chapel	Thelma	Halifax	M. E. Martin	2.50
Roanoke Chapel	Garysburg	Northampton	S. Pittman	3.00
Roanoke Salem	Garysburg	Northampton	J. W. Blacknall	5.00
Zion Hill	Seaboard	Northampton	R. N. Boone	2.00
Pleasant Hill	Heathsville	Halifax	Geo. Edmonds	5.00
Bethlehem	Seaboard	Northampton	B. C. Davis	1.00
Shiloh	Whitakers	Nash	I. S. Riddick	10.00
1st Baptist	Weldon	Halifax	C. P. Anthony	2.00
Bethlehem	Rocky Mount	Nash	Geo. H. Hill	3.00
North	Bound	Association	Mrs. J. A. Alston	5.00
St. James	Rocky Mount	Edgecombe	F. W. Davis	2.00
Tar River Ministerial	and Deacons Union		T. V. Foster	2.00
North End Baptist	Rocky Mount	Edgecombe	J. W. Lucas	2.00
Galilee Baptist	Tillery	Halifax	I. B. Sapp	2 00
Smith Chapel	Tillery	Halifax	S. Pittman	2.00
	From Night	Session		5.30
New Hope		Edgecombe	D. L. Lawrence	2.00
Mt. Carmel	Rocky Mount	Nash	D. L. Lawrence	1.00
	Personal		W. M. Wiggins	1.00
St. Stephen	Tarboro	Edgecombe	J. N. Lane	2.00

FINANCE COMMITTEE'S REPORT.

Mid-Summer Session held July 15-16, 1927.

Mt. Zion Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C.

Church	Post Office	County	Delegates	Amount
Little Hope	Rocky Mount	Nash	T. V. Foster	2.00
Cool Spring	Garysburg	Northampton	F. L. Bullock	1.00
Mt. Zion	Margarettsville	Northampton	F. L. Bullock	1.00
Jerusalem	Whitakers	Edgecombe	Mrs. M. L. Speight	2.50
Tillery Chapel	Tillery	Halifax	W. M. Wiggins	2.50
Mason Grove	Valentine, Va	Brunswick	J. E. Huff	1.00
Leggets Chapel	Whitakers	Edgecombe	Mrs. Cora L. Avent	2.00
			Total	$90.31

REPORT OF NEUSE RIVER TRUSTEE BOARD

The Neuse River Board in session at Battleboro, Sept. 28, 1927, beg to make the following report: That since the extra session at Rocky Mount no matter has come before the Board except a request from Bro. C. P. Anthony (the purchase of the school property) asking the Board to recommend to the Association to deduct one thousand dollars and interest from the present indebtedness of the said C. P. Anthony. This request having been made because of the distruction of the building by fire, which was at least one half the valuation of the said property.

Respectfully submitted,
C. C. Johnson, F. W. Davis, M. E. Martin, W. M. Bynum, L. McNair, C. P. Anthony, R. A. Cheek, M. W. Williams, Sr., and R. N. Boone.

EXECUTIVE BOARD MEETING

The Executive Board of the Neuse River Association met in the 1st Baptist Church in Battleboro, N. C., Thursday evening September 29th, 1927. The following named members were present: Revs. J. H. Martin, J. S. Brown, J. D. McCrae, A. C. Tillery, G. G. Edmonds, McKinley Nicholson, Amos Bell, N. S. Hargrave and J. W. Blacknall. First business in order, a motion prevailed that ten dollars ($10.00) be given to Rev. M. W. Williams for the Union Reformer. Second, that the remainder of the salary of Rev. A. C. Tillery be paid for service as Missionary, which amounted to $55.44. Closed to meet at the call of the President.

Rev. J. H. Martin, Pres.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Cor. Secty.

MINISTERIAL BOARD MEETING

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met in the First Baptist Church of Weldon, N. C., Tuesday Dec. 6, 1927.

The Moderator, Rev. J. H. Martin opened the meeting by singing hymn 329. Rev. F. L. Bullock read 15 verses of the 9th chapter of Acts. Rev. T. V. Foster offered prayer. The Moderator led in singing "Pass me not O gentle Savior" etc., after which the meeting was declared open for business. The first business in order was appointing corresponding messengers to the various religious bodies namely: To the Beulah Association, Rev. F. L. Bullock; Reedy Creek Association, Rev. G. G. Edmonds; Bear Creek Association, Rev. I. S. Riddick; Shiloh Association No. 1, Rev. Amos Bell; Shiloh Association No. 2, Rev. W. P. Purnell; West Roanoke Association, Rev. W. S. Miller; Old Eastern Association, Rev. A. C. Tillery; Bethany Association, Rev. A. T. Thomas; Middle Ground Association, Rev. S. Pittman; Old Roanoke Association, Rev. A. C. Tillery; Johnson County Association, Rev. N. S. Hargrave; Union Association, Rev. J. W. Blacknall; Rowan Association, Rev. J. H. Martin; Pee Dee Association, Rev. McKinley Nicholson; Lott Carey Convention, Rev. J. W. Blacknall; Baptist State S. S. Convention, Bro. F. W. Davis; Baptist State Convention, Revs. J. H. Martin and J. W. Blacknall.

A motion prevailed that we have fifteen hundred minutes printed. A Committee on Ordination was appointed to examine the following named brethren: Rev. W. H. Willie of Weldon, N. C., and Rev. Wm. Bullock of Rocky Mount, N. C. The Committee reported that they be returned for further study, the report was approved.

We then listened to the report of the Field Missionary who reported the condition of the field as he found it. Mrs. Olivia Alston the Missionary for the General Association spoke of the plans of her work, she stated that if the brethren of the field would co-operate with her she would be able to raise ($1,000) one thousand dollars for the school at Parmele within five months. Bro. F. W. Davis paid $10.00, Rev. W. P. Purnell $1.00, Bro. James Hardy $2.00, this amount was turned into the treasury. The Board adjourned to meet with the New Bethel Baptist Church of Enfield, N. C., Dec. 21, 1927. Benediction by Rev. A. Bell.

Rev. J. H. Martin, Moderator.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Cor. Secty.

CONSTITUTION

Article I.—Name.

This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association.

Article II.—Object.

The object of this body shall be:

1st. To promote the spreading of the Gospel in Home and Foreign lands, to insure a more intelligent Ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship among the churches of this Association.

2nd. To help to maintain a school in Eastern North Carolina for religious training of our youth.

Article III.—Time and Place.

The Association shall meet Annually on Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's day in September.

Article IV.—Officers.

The Officers of this body shall be Preident, one Vice-President, and four Vice-Presidents of which shall be Moderators of the Unions, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Statistician, Treasurer and Aduitor who shall be elected annually to hold their Office until their successors are installed.

Article V.—Duties of Officers.

1st. The President shall preside over this body, preserve order and see that the purposes of this Association are affected. He shall decide all questions for consideration, ascertain and announce decisions which shall be silently submitted to; unless, by an appeal by a two-third vote of those present. He shall appoint all committees. He shall strictly enforce the rules of the body. He shall see that each meeting is opened and closed with prayer.

2nd. The rules govering the President shall be applied to any Vice-President in the chair.

3rd. The Recording Secretary, who shall keep a correct record of the proceedings of the Association, compile the Minutes for printing and shall be responsible for all letters and documents committed to his care.

4th. The Corresponding Secretary shall conduct the correspondence of this Association; inform the public; make appeal for and solicit a general cooperation in the interest of the body. He shall record the proceedings of both the Ministerial and Executive Board, write all orders issued on the Treasurer and report annually to the Association the same. He shall be furnished with postage and stationary at the expense of the Association.

5th. The Tresurer of this Association shall receive all funds contributed to the body. He shall pay all orders presented to him from the body signed by the Corresponding Secrectary and President. He shall keep an accurate account and report the same to the Association annually.

6th. The Auditor of this Association shall Audit the annual account of the President, Secretaries and Treasurer, which shall be submitted to him (10) ten days before the Association convenes.

7th. The Statistician shall collect, report and publish in the minutes annually the statistics of this body.

ARTICLE VI.—MEMBERSHIP.

The membership shall be composed of Pastors belonging to this Association and Delegates sent from Churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained and licensed Ministers who are bonified members of their home churches.

1st. Delegates coming from these churches shall be required to pay 25c per member in regular standing in the church which they represent.

2nd. Pastor's are required to pay annually $5.00.

3rd. Ordained Ministers and Licentiates who are not pastors are required to pay $2.50 annually. Deacons are required to pay $2.00.

4th. Annual members are required to pay $1.00.

ARTICLE VII.—STATISTICS.

Letters received by this Association shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excluded, those deceased and the number of Sunday School scholars enrolled since last Association.

ARTICLE VIII.

Members chosen to discharge these duties have no power over God's heritage nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the power of the pastor while in faithful performance of his pastorial duties. No pastor of a church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any Minister or Ministers who shall be known to interfere with another Minister's church shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper, and it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

ARTICLE IX.—CHURCH LETTERS.

Any church desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or by messenger and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from the Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted the request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, its or their connection with this Association shall cease.

ARTICLE X.—MINUTES

This Association shall furnish churches with minutes. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Executive Board.

ARTICLE XI.

The minutes of the previous session shall be read each session and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason that churches do not at any time represent in the Association.

ARTICLE XII.

This Association shall have the power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

ARTICLE XIII.—BOARDS.

There shall be a Ministerial, Executive, Trustee, Ordination:

DUTIES.

The Ministerial Board shall be composed of not more than twenty five members elected by the body to settle grievances of the churches in said Association and foster church extensions and provide for Superanuated Ministers.

The duties of the Executive Board. The Executive Board shall have charge of all the business of the Association during its adjourn especially the payment of the Associations expenses, such as for printing and distributing the minutes, newspaper publications and official expenses of the President and Secretaries. The Board shall not be composed of more than seven, elected from the Ministerial Board.

There shall be a Trustee Board of nine elected Annually by the Association. The Trustee Board shall have power to Execute all Negotionable instruments, transfer all property, sign all Mortgages and loans.

Ordination. This Board shall be composed of five members elected by the body whose duty shall be to examine all applicants seeking ordination and pass upon their literary qualifications and to make recommendation of the same to the body authorizing them.

ARTICLE XIV.—AUXILIARIES.

All Women Organizations and Unions connected with the churches of this Association are considered Auxiliaries to this body and that one session shall be given over to them during our Annual session for their report and works.

ARTICLE XV.

The President together with the Ministerial Board shall have power to call an extra session of the Association at any time he feel it necessary.

ARTICLE XVI

This Constitution shall be altered or ammended by a two-thirds vote of the Association in session, providing a notice be given twelve months prior to the desired change.

OFFICIAL ROLL

--OF THE--

WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President, Mrs. J. W. Wood............................Weldon, N. C.
Vice-President, Mrs. J. P. Ransome.................Garysburg, N. C.
Recording Secretary, Mrs. C. L. Lyon....................Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane.......Rocky Mount, N. C.
Treasurer, Mrs. Mariah Demery..........................Weldon, N. C.
Auditor, Mrs. B. B. Pittman..............................Enfield, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. Mary A. Reid
Mrs. J. P. Ransome
Mrs. L. V. MeBane
Mrs. Mariah Demery
Mrs M. E. Martin
Mrs. C. P. Anthony
Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman
Mrs. J. W. Wood
Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Mrs. J. S. Brown
Mrs. Zellie Pittman
Mrs. Olivia Alston
Mrs. C. L. Lyon
Mrs. Maggie Speight

UNION OFFICERS

President, Mrs. J. P. Ransome..............................Garysburg
Vice-President, Mrs. Nellie Harden...............................Jackson
Recording Secretary, Mrs. B. B. Pittman..........................Enfield
Treasurer, Mrs. Hettie Clark..............................Scotland Neck
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane...............Rocky Mount

SPECIAL FIELD WORKERS

Mrs. Olivia Alston, Mrs. Mary Clanton and Mrs. Fannie W. Hunter.

COUNTY WORKERS

Nash County—Mrs. S. A. Stovall, Mrs. A. B. Byrd, Mrs. M. E. Simpson.
Edgecombe County—Mrs. L. B. Avant, Mrs. Maggie Hill, Mrs. Rebecca Martin and Mrs. Ida Williams.
Wilson County—Mrs. Anna Whitfield and Mrs. Lula Dawson.
Halifax County—Mrs. B. B. Pittman, Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Mrs. Mary E. Sandlin and Mrs. W. T. Edmond.
Northampton County—Mrs. Nellie Harding, Mrs. J. P. Ransome and Mrs. S. J. Laster.

PROCEEDINGS

Battleboro, N. C., Sept. 28th, 1927.

The Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association assembled in its Eleventh Annual Session with the Missionary Circle of the First Baptist Church, Battleboro, Edgecombe County.

WEDNESDAY 2:30 P. M.

The hour having arrived for the opening of the Woman's Meeting, Sisters Ida Williams and Mary E. Sandlin came forward and conducted the praise services, after which Sister Olivia Alston beautifully explained the Bible lesson from the 91st Psalms. Sister MeBane sang "I'm pressing on." The President, Sister J. W. Wood came forward and expressed her thankfulness to God for being present, also for taking care of all of us. The following program was then rendered: Miss Emily Early in choice words extended the welcome address on behalf of the Sunday School and Church, Sister M. E. Martin ably responded. Mesdames S. A. Stovall and Lizzie Merritt then rendered a duet.

Next in order was the enrollment of Delegates and the collection of annual dues, (see list and amount paid.) Then the following Committees were appointed: On Hours, Finance, Election of Officers, Resolutions and Appropriations (see list.) Then thirty minutes was spent in greetings: The following Sisters spoke, Whitley, Hilliard, Dancy, Edmond, Hargrave and Miss Garnes. At the close of this wonderful meeting a collection was taken to the amount of $1.55. Next in order was the report of the Executive Board read by Mrs. B B. Pittman, (see report) After this the Auxiliary adjourned to meet in joint session with the Association at 8.30 P. M.

Benediction by Sister Olivia Alson.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session.

The Auxiliary met in joint session with the Brethren. After brief remarks by Rev. J. W. Blacknall, the President of the Auxiliary, Mrs. J. W. Wood was presented, in well chosen words she presented Mrs. Olivia Alston and Mrs. Mary Reid who had been assigned to take charge of the rally. The pledges were called for, which are as follows:

Mrs. J. W. Wood	$21.76
" J. P. Ransome	11.77
" C. L. Lyon	10.00
" Mariah Demery	5.00
" L. V. MeBane	13.15
" Mary A. Reid	10.00
" Bettie Pittman	10.25
Rev. J. W. Blacknall	5.00

Mrs. Olivia Alston	10.00
" M. E. Martin	5.00
" C. P. Anthony	10.00
" Ella Sandlin	2.90
" M. A Lockhart	3.50
" Nellie Harden	5.00
" Viola Lancaster	1.75
" Isabella Lyons	2.05
" Esther Crossen	5.00
" F. A. B. Martin. Unity Club, St. James, Rocky Mount	5.00
" C. B. Sessoms, Mt. Zion, Rocky Mount	5.00
North Bound Sisters	
Mrs. M. A. Hargrave	1.00
" Wadie Peele	1.00
" J. A. Alston	1.00
" C. P. Anthony	1.00
" C. A. Thomas	1.00
" V. L. Hale	1.00
" C. H. Merritt	1.00
" W. F. Jordan	1.00
" Pearl Bellamy	1.00
" W. T. Edmond	1.00
" B. E. Young	1.00
Those who paid 50c, $1.00 and $2.00	
Rev. N. S. Hargrave	1.00
" U. G. Moye	1.00
" J. H. Martin	1.00
" J. S. Brown	1.00
" W. Purnell	1.00
" S. Pittman	.50
Mrs. Hattie Clark	1.00
Mr. J. H. White	.50
" M. A. Hines	1.00
Miss Sallie M. Arrington	1.00
Rev. C. C. Staton	2.00
Mrs. Mariah Lyon	1.00
" M. E. Simpson	1.00
" Bertie Hilliard	1.00
Mr. John W. Smith	1.00

Following this was a selection by the Choir. Sister Hargrave then made an appeal in regard to the Poultry Yard at Parmele. Rev. Hargrave presented Rev. U. G. Moye who preached the Annual Sermon, after a few introductory remarks he selected his text from 1st Peter 3:13. Our hearts burned within us while he delivered the wonderful message. Rev. Hargrave offered prayer, which was followed by a beautiful selection by the choir.

Benediction by Rev. J. H. Martin.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

After a spiritual praise service conducted by Sisters MeBane and Ransome, the topic, "Should we have a Baptist Seminary in Eastern North Carolina" was discussed by Mrs. J. A. Alston and Mrs. C. P.

Anthony, from this wonderful topic many helpful thoughts were gained and new inspirations obtained. Sister M. E. Simpson sang "Will there be any stars in my crown." Then Sister J. S. Brown made a heart touching appeal for the Parmele Institute, she expressed her regret because she was unable to meet her pledge owing to sickness, the Auxiliary sympathized with Sister Brown because her whole heart is in the work. Rev. Blacknall then came forward with greetings from the Association. Motion prevailed to receive the greetings. He was chosen as a Committee to bear greetings back to the Association from the Auxiliary.

Benediction by Sister J. S. Brown.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

Sisters M. E. Martin and J. P. Ransome conducted the praise services which was followed by the topic, "Should Young People be trained for Christian Service?" Sister C. B. Sessoms opened the topic and was followed by Sister F. A. B. Martin. Sister Sessoms explained very carefully what it takes to be a christian and the needs today for such workers. she urged the young people to prepare themselves for such service, because no one can be a real leader until he has had some relations with God. Sister Martin also gave some interesting points on the topic which were very benificial.

Sister Mary A. Reid, Delegate to the Woman's State Convention came forward and gave an excellent report, the report was received and adopted and a standing vote of thanks was tendered to Sister Reid. After this the Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane made her annual report which was received, (see report.) Then the Committees on Officers and on Resolutions reported, both reports were received, (see lists).

The Auxiliary adjourned to meet in joint session with the brethren in the Roanoke Salem Baptist Church, Wednesday after the 4th Sunday in September, 1928.

Battleboro, N. C., Sept., 28th, 1927.

Annual Dues of the Members of the Auxiliary:

Mrs. Alice Smith	25c
" J. S. Brown	25c
" Katie Yancy	25c
" Mary E. Sandlin	25c
" J. W. Wood	25c
" Millie A. Lockhart	25c
" S. J. Lassiter	25c
" L V. MeBane	25c
" Mittie Baker	25c
" L. B. Hilliard	25c
" Alice Parker	25c
" J. P. Ransome	25c
" Maggie Speight	25c
Mrs. Lucy Rowland	25c
" Donnie Taylor	25c
Miss Bell Garnes	25c
Mrs. S. A. Stovall	25c
" Anna Whitfield	25c
" J. H. Martin	25c
" F. W. Hunter	25c
" P. A. Whitley	25c
" Nannie Smith	25c
" Ethel Macklin	25c
" C. P. Anthony	25c
" M. A. Hargrave	25c
" Carolina Jones	25c

Mrs. Olivia Alston	25c
“ Mary V. Brown	25c
“ Addie Byrd	25c
“ Olivia Carnegay	25c
“ Carrie L. Lyon	25c
“ Nellie Harding	25c
“ Maggie Lyon	25c
“ Addie Bryant	25c
“ Lula Dawson	25c
“ M. E. Simpson	25c
“ W. T. Edmond	25c
“ Hettie Clark	25c
Mrs. Mariah Demery	25c
“ C. L. Avant	25c
“ M. B. Pullen	25c
“ P. L. Bellamy	25c
Donation by a Friend	50c
Mrs. Mary A. Reid	25c
“ B. B. Pittman	25c
“ Nancy Whitaker	25c
“ Nora Whitaker	25c
“ Sudie Phillips	25c
“ Esther Crossen	25c
“ C. B. Sessom	25c
Mrs. Pearl Arrington	25c

List of Churches and Circles

Mrs. John Taylor, Shiloh, Scotland Neck	$1.00
“ Millie Harden, Parker's Chapel	1.00
“ Caroline Jones, Roanoke Chapel	1.00
“ Alice Parker, W. H. Herman, Rocky Mount	1.00
“ Lula Dawson, First Baptist, Elm City	1.00
“ Olivia Anthony, First Baptist, Weldon	1.00
“ Mary B. Pullen, St. Paul, Enfield	1.00
“ Maggie Lyons, Jerusalem, Whitakers	1.00
“ Ida Williams, Red Hill, Whitakers	1.00
“ Marie Lyons, St. Mark, Whitakers	1.00
“ Sallie J. Laster, Mt. Zion, Margarettsville	1.00
“ Mariah Demery, St. Peters, Weldon	1.00
“ Bettie B. Pittman, First Baptist, Enfield	1.00
“ Nancy Whitaker, W. W., Pleasant Hill, Heathsville	.25
“ C. B. Sessoms, Mt Zion, Rocky Mount	1.00
By Letter, New Bethel, Enfield	1.00

REPORT OF COMMITEES

COMMITTEE ON OFFICERS.

Madam President, Officers and Members of the Auxiliary. We, your Committee on Officers beg leave to report as follows: That all Officers succeed themselves.

Mrs. Mary A. Reid,
Mrs. Mary B. Pullen,
Mrs. M. E. Martin, Sec'y.

COMMITTEE ON APPROPRIATION.

We, your Committee beg leave to submit our report. After viewing the fact of the needs at Higg's Roanoke Seminery, we recommend that we donate the sum of $200.00.

Respectfully submitted,
Mrs. C. P. Anthony, Chairman
Mrs. Mariah Demery
Mrs. C. L. Lyon.

COMMITTEE ON RESOLUTION.

We, your Committee on Resolution beg leave to make our report. Whereas, the Members of the First Baptist Church of Battleboro have so royally entertained us and have spared no pains to make our stay here a pleasant one, therefore, be it resolved that we extend to them a rising vote of thanks for their hospitality.

Secondly, that we raise the representation fee for Circles from $1 to $3.

Thirdly, that we unite our hearts and efforts with our School at Parmele and do all that we can to make the School one of the best secondary Schools in the State.

Respectfully yours,
Mrs. J. S. Brown,
Mrs. A. B. Byrd,
Mrs. M. E. Simpson.

BOARD MEETING

Weldon, N. C., June 9th, 1927.

At a meeting of the Board of Directors of the Neuse River Auxiliary, the meeting was opened at 5 P. M. Sister Josephine Ransome sang "Coming Home". Sister J. W. Wood read for scripture lesson a part of the 130th Psalm. Prayer offered by Rev. J. W. Blacknall. Sister Ransome sang "Precious name of Jesus". Sister Mary Reid, Chairman of the Board announced the meeting open and ready for business. Roll called. Rev. Blacknall arose and stated some of the objects of the meeting, he stated that we met to formulate some plan to work upon since we have agreed to help support the Higgs Roanoke Seminery at Parmele, N. C. Mrs. Wood expressed herself being willing to help put over any plan the brethren may line out for the new work of the Higgs Roanoke Seminery. Sister MeBane next spoke and made some timely remarks and suggestions. Rev. Hargrave came forward and said that the Seminary was fostered by the Middlesex Association and several Brothers became responsible for a building that was erected that cost $20,000. Five representatives each from 3 Associations represented to formulate some plan of consolidation as to supporting the Higgs Seminary. Each Association and Auxiliary named 5 persons from each body to be placed on the Trustee Board for the School.

Mrs. Wood suggested that we put some one on the field from the Auxiliary and also the brethren put some one on the field to explain the work. Mrs. Wood recommended the following Sisters be added to the Auxiliary Board, Mesdames M. E. Martin, Zellie Pittman and Olivia Alston. A motion prevailed that the recommendation be accepted and the following sisters be placed on the Board. Mrs. Martin arose and stated that it was a pleasure to her to be in the work as it is so entangable this day. Sister Bettie Pittman also spoke in interest of the work. Mrs. Alston made some timely remarks and said she highly appreciated the honor of being placed on the Board.

Rev. Hargrave stated that the Deed had been drawn up and will be ready to be signed the 15th of June and also the following names were placed on the Trustee Board of the School, Mesdames L. V. MeBane, J. W. Wood, Carrie Lyon, Josephine Ransome and Bettie B. Pittman.

Bro. Blacknall stated that he had followed up the work and had left no screw unturned to see that all the papers were drawn up and arranged ok.

A motion prevailed that Mrs. C. P. Anthony and Mrs. Maggie Speight will also be placed on the Board.

Rev. Blacknall spoke of the need of some money to pay one of the teachers, after several remarks were make Sister MeBane stated that they would see how much money was in the Treasury and see if they could give the School something at present.

A motion prevailed that the President and Corresponding Secretary will be empowered to make such donation as they can afford.

A motion prevailed that Mrs. Mary Reid will be our Delegate to the Womans State Convention at Goldsboro, N. C.

A motion prevailed that all the Officers of the Neuse River Auxiliary would pledge themselves not less than $10.00 and bring it to the Auxiliary, Sept. 1927 and at our Annual meeting, Battleboro, N. C. Adjourn.

Benediction by Rev. W. H. Martin.

Mrs. Mary A. Reid, Chairman.
Mrs. Bettie B. Pittman, Secretary.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY'S REPORT

To the Womans Auxiliary, Neuse River Association.

Battleboro, N. C., Sept. 29, 1927.

Dear Sisters:

I am submitting to you my 10th Annual Report as Corresponding Secretary, this being however our 11th Annual Session. For the past three or four years our work has fallen off, due to the fact that we had no special objective, hence the interest in the work waned. Since the parent body, the Neuse River Association has decided to consolidate with the Middle Ground Association to support the Higgs Roanoke Institute at Parmele and make it a Baptist Seminary, we trust our Sisters will renew their allegance and help make this school the best of its kind in Eastern Carolina.

OFFICERS

For the past ten (10) years with but a few changes, we have retained the same Official Staff, and no more faithful women can be found anywhere than the Officers of our Auxiliary and Union. Not a cross word or an unpleasant ripple has occurred between us during all these years. Each one has tried to do all in her power to make the work a success, with eager hands and willing hearts they have tried to do their best. We want to commend especially Sister Ransome and the Union Sisters for their faithfulness in keeping the work alive and contributing financially to the Auxiliary.

THE FIELD

We are sorry we have no one on the field, our County Workers are doing very little, your Corresponding Secretary doesn't have much time to go out, only a little during the summer months is it possible, however I strive to keep the work alive thou my annual message and otherwise. In August I visited the various Churches and collected from same as follows:

1st Baptist, Elm City, Rev. F. Davis, Pastor	$3.70	
Edgecombe Co. S. S. Con. Mr. F. A. B. Martin, Pres.	2.00	
Zion Church, Whitakers, Rev. McCrae, Pastor	1.69	
Hickory View Church, Rocky Mount, Rev. P. Dickens, Pastor	2.00	
Total collected	$9.39	
Expenses	3.09	
Balance on hand		$ 6.30
Collected at Battleboro		
1st Baptist, Halifax Co., Rev. P. A. Ivey	$1.00	
Home Mission, Jerusalen, Whitakers	2.00	
Eastern Star, Tarboro, Per U. W. Wood	1.00	
Leggetts Chapel, Per Rev. T. V. Foster	1.00	
Delegates from Elm City, ($1.30 and $1.00 Rep. Fee)	.30	
Rev. F. D. Boddie	.10	
Mr. P. B. Bullock	.05	
Rev. Purnell	.25	
Rev. Drake	.10	
A Friend	.05	
		$ 6.85
Total		$13.15

RECOMMENDATION No. 1.

We recommend the following County Workers and Special Workers:

Mrs. W. T. Edmonds, Weldon, N. C.
Mrs. M. E. Simpson, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Mrs. Fannie W. Hunter, Enfield, N. C.

COUNTY WORKERS

Nash Co.—Mesdames S. A. Stovall, H. B. Byrd and M. E. Simpson.

Edgecombe Co.—Mesdames C. L. Avent, Rebecca Martin, Maggie Hill and Ida Williams.

Wilson Co.—Mesdames Anna Whitfield and Lula Dawson.

Halifax Co.—Mesdames Bettie Pittman, Mary E. Sandlin, C. L. Lyon, W. T. Edmonds and Fannie Hunter.

Northampton County—Mesdames Nellie Harding, S. J. Lassiter and Jesephine Ransome.

Recommendation No. 2.

Since the Executive Board has been enlarged from 7 to 14, that the regular meeting of the Board be held at the close of the afternoon session of the 1st day to curtail expenses.

Recommendation No. 3.

That we go upon record as standing whole-heartedly for the Baptist School at Parmele, N. C.

Recommendation No. 4.

Ministerial Aid and Girls Fund. Since we have an application for Ministerial help, we recommend that a committee of three (3) be appointed to confer with a similiar committee of the Neuse River Association to investigate the qualification of this and all other applicants.

Recommendation No. 5.

That a Committee of five be appointed to revise and amend the Constitution by the next session.

Yours for a larger service,
L. V. McBane.

FINANCIAL REPORT OF THIS SESSION.

Received from Representation Fees	$ 20.25
Received from Annual Dues	13.00
Received from Officers and Co. Workers	187.15
Received from Public Collections	1.65
Total amount received at this meeting	$222.05
Turned over to Neuse R. Asso. to make Parmele School accredited	$200.00

The next Annual Session will be held at Roanoke Salem Baptist Church Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Pastor. Annual Sermon be preached by Rev. Amos Bell. "God be with you 'till we meet again" was then sung.

Mrs. Olivia Alston pronounced the benediction and the session passed into history.

STATISTICAL

CHURCHES	COUNTY	PASTOR AND HIS P. O.	CLERK AND HIS P. O.	DELEGATES
St Mark	Edgecombe	Walter Green, Merrett	H H Cutchin, Whitakers	H H Cutchin
Mt Carmel	“	D L Lawrence, Rocky Mount	R E Williams, Rocky Mount	....
1st Baptist, Battleboro	“	J D McCrae, Enfield	Spencer Odom, Battleboro	Walter Jones, Carey Whita
Hickory View	“	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	Miss Margrett Hines, R 6, Ry Mt	Rev P E Dickens
New Hope	“	D Lawrence, Rocky Mount	Wesley Revis, Battleboro	Wesley Reavis
Mission	“	J A July, Rocky Mount	Mrs. Mary Poke, Rocky Mount	Rev J A July
Eastern Star	“	C T Everett, Kelford	S H Lawrence, Tarboro	Rev A W Wood
Red Hill	“	U G Moye, Merritt	W E Quinchett, Whitakers	W E Quinchett, D Reid
Shiloh	“	E J Jenkins, Sharpsburg	Mary Battle, Rocky Mount	- ---- ----- --
Thorne's Chapel	“	Bozzie Thorne, Sharpsburg	Hattie Dorth, Rt. D. Ry Mount	Rev Bozzie Thorne
Jerusalem	“	N S Hargrave, Parmele	Gilbert Batten, Whitakers	A N Young
Mt Herman	“	J C Scott, Rocky Mount	Nathan Jones, Rocky Mount	J C Jones
Union Branch	“	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	C F Davis, Rocky Mount	Willie Walker
North End	“	J W Lucas, Rocky Mount	Miss A L Speight, Ry Mount	J E Speight
Leggetts Chapel	“	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	C Levant, Whitakers	Julius Wooten
St John	“	B J Tyson, Tarboro	I Ette Perry, Tarboro	Rev B J Tyson
St Stephen	“	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Norman Land, Tarboro	Norman Land
Hart's Chapel	“	Berry Powell, Rt 5, Ry Mount	Turner Killebrew, R 5, Ry Mount	A Mosely, P B Bullock
Morning Star	“	J S Green, Weldon	Austin Pittman, Whitakers	Duel Taylor, Billy Hill
Mark's Chapel	“	W T Edmonds, Weldon	D D Cooper, R 4, B 112, Ry Mount	Frank Cooper
St James	“	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	M G Marshall, Rocky Mount	F W Davis
Bethlehem	“	R B Clark, Scotland Neck	P E Kee, Whitakers	E C Draughn
Salem Chapel	“	R B Clark, Scotland Neck	Mrs Mattie Kerney, Tarboro	C H King
Mt Olive	“	Henry Drake, Battleboro	Sallie L Wright, Rocky Mount	----- ---------- ----------
1st Bap. of Halifax	Halifax	P A Ivey, Thelma	Alex Arrington, Weldon	C C Johnson, A Northingto
Pleasant Hill	“	G G Edmonds, Halifax	W M Scott, R 2, B 59, Enfield	James Davis, C H Whitaker
St Chapel	“	P A Ivey, Thelma	John T Fox	Columbus Davis
Carter's Chapel	“	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	H Powers, Rosemary	M E Martin, W M Sykes
Crowell's X Road	“	McK Nicholson, Enfield	J J Johnson, Enfield	J J Johnson
Little Zion	“	M Hogney, Suffolk, Va.	J R Merritt, Halifax	Joseph Magee
Zion Hill	“	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	G S Alston, Littleton	Z L Lee, Harvey Newell
New Bethel	“	G G Edmonds, Halifax	Carrie Lowe, Enfield	I J Juno
1st Baptist, Weldon	“	C C Staton, Weldon	J H Boyd, Weldon	C P Anthony, A Drewry
1st Baptist, R. Rapids	“	P A Ivey, Thelma	J W Wilkins, Rosemary	Rev P A Ivey
Tillery's Chapel	“	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	P R Jones, Tillery	I J Savage
Pleasant Hill	“	D L Tillery, Rich Square	Mary Handsome, Scotland Neck	Walter Smith
Smith's Chapel	“	H H Hall, Scotland Neck	J W Bayard, Enfield	H H Hall
Shady Grove	“	W L Brown, Tillery	Rebecca Tillery, Tillery	W L Brown
White Oak	“	P A Ivey, Thelma	F W Wilkins, Ringwood	P A Ivey
Pleasant Hill	“	G G Edmonds, Halifax	W M Scott, R 2, B 59, Enfield	James Davis, Chas H Whita
White Hill	“	T S Sykes, Halifax	Lewis Hendricks, Weldon	Aaron Anderton
St Paul	“	P L Boon, Suffolk, Va.	D E Moore, R 2, B 105, Enfield	Sandy Lyon, Andrew Jones
Chestnut Grove	“	W L Brown, Tillery	J H House, Tillery	Jenkins Branch
1st Baptist, Enfield	“	J D McCrae, Enfield	Jacob Howington, Enfield	Rupert Powell, David Jones
Quankey	“	W T Edmonds, Weldon	F E Howell, Rosemary	Joseph Ivey
Lebanon	“	J R Stanberry, Halifax	R C Williams, R 2, B 26a, Halifax	R C Williams
Allen's Grove	“	T Sykes, Halifax	Albert Ausby, Halifax	Rev T S Sykes
Shiloh	“	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	H H Arrington, Scotland Neck	Steward H Smith
West Union	“	H V Borden, Weldon	John Vincent, Weldon	Stephen Mullens
Mt Calvary	“	Richard Cooper, Windsor	Willie Smith, Enfield	Zoro Bryant, Willie Smith
Daniel's Chapel	“	Q M James, Oak City	S F Solomon, Enfield	J W Smith, S F Solomon
Smith's Chapel	“	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	William Smith, R 2, Halifax	--- ------- --- --- --- ---
St Peters	“	J J Edwards, Suffolk, Va.	Walter Parham, Weldon	------------------ --
Gallilee	“	I B Sapp, Raleigh	N B Marrow, Tillery	N T Edmonds
Simmons Grove	“	H V Borden, Weldon	W M Richardson, Rosemary	Rev I H Spruill
Cedar Creek	“	R C Clark, Enfield	J R Whitaker, Enfield	O D Archer
Oak Grove	Northampton	W T Edmonds, Weldon	E G Sykes, Garysburg	W G Lee, Garysburg
Zion Hill	“	R N Boone, Seaboard	Mrs D J Lee, R 1, Seaboard	W R Lee, I H Blacknall
Boone's Chapel	“	K E Grant, Jackson	King A Porter, Jackson	Rev K E Grant
Roanoke Salem	“	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	A N Rice, Garysburg	J W Blacknall, J P Buffaloe
Bethlehem	“	P C Davis, Warrenton	W C Coats, Seaboard	C W Young
Mt Zion	“	F L Bullock, Enfield	R P Ivery, Margrettsville	R B Drew
Piney Grove	“	McK. Nicholson, Enfield	M C Peebles, Jackson	J E Jordan
Parker's Chapel	“	J E Cherry, Garysburg	G H Johnson, Jackson	S L Good
Roanoke Chapel	“	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	M W Amo, Garysburg	W M Fynum, H Sweatt
Cool Spring	“	F L Bullock, Enfield	James Owens, Thelma	W M Miles
Gaston Baptist	“	W T Edmonds, Weldon	Solomon Vincent, Henrico	W H Johnson
Mt Hope	“	J D McCrae, Enfield	J H Battle, Jackson	J B Peebles
Shiloh	Nash	I S Riddick, Parmele	Lewis Harrison, Whitakers	P W Williams, K S Lewis
Ebenezer	“	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Louis Pipen, Rocky Mount	J E Clark
1st Baptist Ry Mount	“	J S Brown Rocky Mount	Thomas Haywood, Rocky Mount	Rev J S Brown
Cedar Grove	“	W G Edmonds, Rocky Mount	William Ricks, Rocky Mount	W G Edmonds
Allen's Chapel	“	E S Joyner, Rocky Mount	Mary Wright, Sharpsburg	George Pender
Sandy Fork	“	G S Stokes, Middlesex	Matt Hester, Wilson	A D Deans, John Powell
Little Hope	“	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	W H Wilder, Rocky Mount	Otis Pittman
Middlesex, First	“	W H Jones, Rt 3, Durham	Crawford Taylor, Middlesex	J Coleman
New Hope	“	--- ------ -	H R Ricks, Whitakers	W M Hines, Mike Killebrew
St Paul	“	E D Taylor, Nashville	T L Harrison, Rocky Mount	J H Harrison, C D Lewis
ethlehem	“	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	A B Lucas, R 2, B 75a, Ry Mount	George Hill
John	“	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W L Lyon, R 3, Rocky Mount	W M Hilliard, Peter Collen
nderson's Chapel	Pitt	Elijah Harris, Faulkins	John H Redmond, Macclefield	Joffie Harris
1st Af. Bap. Goldsboro	Wayne	R W Underwood, Goldsboro	J A Sampson, Goldsboro	Isaac Freeman, R W Underw
1st Baptist, Fremont	Wayne	D J Avery, Durham	G M Crocker, Freemont	D R Davis
Union Grove	Wayne	P D Dickens, Rocky Mount	Daniel Richardson, Freemont	- --- ----- --------- --
Cherry Chapel	Wilson	P E Dickerson, Rocky Mount	Mrs. Mary Lawrence, Elm City	Ed Virgil
Vaughan's Chapel	Wilson	Isaac Arrington, Elm City	William Hines, Elm City	ichard Raines
Calvary	Wilson	J M Watson, Middlesex	Sarah Herrin, Wilson	J W Watson
Elm Grove	Wilson	E D Joyner, Rocky Mount	Rachel Perry, Simms	George Ford
1st Baptist, Elm City	Wilson	Fred M Davis, Wilson	Geo. Cooper, Elm City	N D Winstead, Willie Lucas
Langston's Chapel	Edgecombe	E W Stith, Rocky Mount	W A Anderson, Freemont	W A Anderson
Mason's Grove	Brunswick, Va	J E Huff	Lovie Brown, Valentine, Va.	

MINUTES

—OF THE—

SIXTY-SECOND ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

Neuse River Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE—

Roanoke-Salem Baptist Church

Garysburg, N. C.

September 25th, 26th and 27th, 1928.

The Next Session to be held with the Shiloh Baptist Church Scotland Neck, N. C., beginning Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in September, 1929.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

SIXTY-SECOND ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

Neuse River Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE—

Roanoke-Salem Baptist Church

Garysburg, N. C.

September 25th, 26th and 27th, 1928.

◆

The Next Session to be held with the Shiloh Baptist Church
Scotland Neck, N. C., beginning Tuesday after
the fourth Sunday in September, 1929.

OFFICERS

President	Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Vice-President	Rev. G. G. Edmonds, Weldon, N, C.
Recording Secretary	Rev. McK. Nicholson, Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg, N. C.
Treasurer	Brother M. E. Martin, Thelma, N. C.
Auditor	J. W. Lucas, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Statistician	Rev. J. S. Brown, Rocky Mount, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

T. V. Foster	Rocky Myunt, N. C.
Rev. McK. Nicholson	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. A. C. Tillery, Chairman	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. G. G. Edmonds	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. A. Bell	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. N. S. Hargrave	Parmele, N. C.
R. W. Underwood	Goldsboro, N. C.

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. C. C. Johnson
Bro. F. W. Davis
Bro. M. E. Martin
Bro. C. P. Anthony, (Chairman)
Bro. R. A. Cheek
Bro. I. J. Juno
Bro. R. N. Boone
Rev. Lewis McNair
Bro. W. M. Bynum
Bro. M. W. Williams, Sr.

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" J. S. Brown	Rocky Mount, N. C
" J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg, N. C.
" W. S. Miller	Weldon, N. C.
" G. G, Edmonds	Weldon, N. C.
" A. T. Thomas	Weldon, N. C.
" W. P. Purnell	Halifax, N. C.
" A. C. Matthews	Weldon, N. C.
" A. Bell	Weldon, N. C.
" R. W. Underwood	Goldsboro, N. C.
" P. A. Ivey	Thelma, N. C.
" J. D. McCrae	Wilmington, N. C.
" J. W. Lucas	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" W. T. Edmond	Weldon, N. C.
" P. E. Dickens	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" McK. Nicholson	Enfield, N. C.
" P. C. Davis	Warrenton, N. C.
" T. V. Foster	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" S. Pittman	Rocky Mount, N. C.
" E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck, N. C.
" W. M. Wiggins	Spring Hill, N. C.
" I. S. Riddick	Parmele, N. C.
" R. N. Boone	Seaboard, N. C.
" F. L. Bullock	Enfield, N. C.
" A. C. Tillery	Halifax, N. C.

Ordained Ministers and Pastors

Rev. G. W. Beal, Jackson, N. C.	$2.50
" N. S. Hargrove, Parmele, N. C.	1.00
" H S. Pearsall, Ringwood, N. C.	2.50
" W. M. Turner, Jackson, N. C.	1.50
" C. W. Ivey, Rosemary, N. C.	2.50
" I. D Scott, Weldon, N. C.	1.00
" E. D. Joyner, R. 1, Box 174 A, Rocky Mount, N. C.	2.00
" Willie Lane, R. 4, Tarboro, N. C.	2.50
" S. Pittman, Box 62, Rocky Mount, N. C.	3.00
" J. E. Armstrong, Box 77, Battleboro, N. C.	2 00
" D. L. Tillery, R. 2, Box 93, Rich Square, N. C.	2.00
" Berry Powell, Rocky Mount, N. C.	1.00
" B. M. Moore, R. 1, Box 87, Battleboro, N. C.	1.00
" R. C Clark, R. 1, Box 75, Scotland Neck, N. C.	1.00
" A. Bell. Box 423, Weldon, N. C.	1.00
" T. B. Bellamy, R. 1, Whitakers, N. C	2.50
" V. G. Moye, Box 24, Merrit, N. C.	2.50
" J. W. Lucas, Penn. Ave. 411, Rocky Mount, N. C.	1.00
" Wesley Porch, Garysburg, N. C.	2.50
" P. E. Dickens; 200 Harrison Street, Rocky Mount, N. C.	1.00
" T. S. Sikes, Halifax, N. C.	1.00
" McK. Nicholson, Box 92, Enfield, N. C.	1.00
" J. T. Johnson, R. 2, Box 107 A. Halifax, N. C.	1.00
" W. M. Wiggins, Spring Hill, N. C.	1.00
" J. R. Green, Box 57, Weldon, N. C.	1.00
" J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount, N. C	1.00
" J. K. Ramsey, Warrenton, N. C.	1.00
" G. G. Edmonds, Weldon, N. C	1.00
" J. D. McRae, 508 N. Seventh St. Wilmington, N. C.	1.00

Licentiates

Bro. Chas. Wilson, R 6, Box 39	$2.50
" W. M. Pinkston, Rocky Mount	1.50
" H. H. Hill, R 3, Box 283, Rocky Mount	1.00
" W. E. Bullock, 803 E. Grand St. Rocky Mount	1.00
" Dread Wimberly, Tarboro	.50
" Arthur Pompy, Rocky Mount	.50
" S. L. Johnson, Spring Hill,	1.00
" M. L. Johnson, Halifax	1.00
" J. H. Good	2.50
" H. Benjamin	2.50
James Arrington, Heathsville	.50

Honorary Ordained Ministers

Rev. A. C. Tillery,	Rocky Mount
" J. S. Edwards	
" A. T. Thomas	Garysburg
" R. Shaw	Halifax

Deacons Who Paid Their Annual Fees

Bro. R. W. Whitaker, Whitakers,	$1.00
" J H. Blacknall, Garysburg	2.00
" Riley Lee	2.00
" Dual Taylor, Battleboro	2.00
" J. M. Harding	1.00
Roanoke Salem Baptist Church	13.35

PROCEEDINGS

Roanoke-Salem Baptist Church, Garysburg, N. C.

September 25th, 1928.

The Sixty-Second Annual Session of the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association met with the Roanoke Salem Baptist Church, Garysburg, N. C., Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Pastor. Praise service was conducted by Revs. J. T. Johnson, N. S. Hargrave and M. H. Mahogany. Rev. Johnson lined hymn No. 520, I love thy kingdom Lord, etc. Rev. N. S. Hargrave read the 22nd chapter of Proverbs. Rev. Mahogany led in prayer. Rev. Johnson sung, I'm going through. The Moderator was in the chair and after making some very timely remarks announced the meeting open for business. The program was read and after some discussion adopted, with women's session changed for Wednesday evening. Committees on hours of meeting, adjournment and enrollment were appointed. The President introduced Dr. A. W. Pegues, C. C Sommerville, Revs. Haywood, A. C. Mathews and Persall. They made some very timely remarks. The Moderator appointed Committees on Finance, Missions, Sunday Schools, New Bodies and Education. The report of Committee on hours of meeting and adjournment was received and adopted. The offering was taken by Rev. A. C. Matthews amounted $7.39. Benediction by Rev. G. G. Edmonds.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. M. D. McRoe, T. S. Sikes and G. G. Edmonds. Rev. Sikes lined hymn No. 410, There is a Fountain filled with Blood, etc. Rev. Edmonds read the 24th Psalm. Prayer was offered by Rev. McRoe. Second hymn, I heard the voice of Jesus say come unto me and rest, etc. After which the Moderator announced the meeting opened for business. Rev. T. V. Foster and alternate Rev. Green being absence a motion prevailed that Rev. Matthews would preace the annual sermon. Rev. Matthews was accompained to the rostrum with Rev. J. K. Ramsey who sang, Must Jesus bear the Cross alone andAll the World go free. He read for sceipture lesson 13th chapter of 1st Cor. Rev. G. W. Beal offered prayer. Second hymn, In all my Lords' appointed ways was sung by Rev. J. K. Ramsay. Rev. Matthews was fittingly introduced by Rev. Ramsey and took for his text, John 14:31, Arise let us go hense Subect: The Church called to action. He said that Gods' program was both constructive and destructive that there are old ideas that must be destroyed and new ones must take place. Rev. Matthews preached a very spiritual sermon full of truth and logic. At the close Rev. Ramsey sang, I shall not be moved, etc. Rev. R. C. Clark led us to a throne of grace in a very fervent prayer. Rev. N. S. Hargrove beautifully sung, Just beyond the Jordan River, etc. The Moderator introduced Dr. A. W. Pegues of Shaw University. Dr. Pegues spoke on some of the problems christianity is forcing upon us, the falling away of the youth from the Church. He said if the Grace of God cannot keep the educated youth in the Church it is a failure and that we should not only talk about Christ but preach Christ. An offering was lifted by Rev. C. C. Staton to the amount of $9.19. Benediction by Rev. J. H. Martin.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. P. E. Dickens, W. L. Brown and J. T. Johnson. The Moderator was in the chair and announced the meeting open for business. The minutes were read and adopted. Committee on examination and obituary were appointed. The meeting was turned over to Rev. Blacknall for local The choir favored us with a selection welcome address on part of the Church was delivered by the Pastor. Welcome on part of Sunday School was delivered by Supt. Arrington. On the part of the Home Mission Circle by Mrs. J. W. Blacknall was very much enjoyed- Bro. A. N. Rice welcomed us on part of community. The Moderator asked Rev. C. C. Somerville to respond to the welcome address. Dr. Somerville delivered an able address in way of respond. The Moderator presented Rev. R. W. Underwood to preach the Missionary sermon. Rev. Underwood was acconpanied with Rev. A. Bell. Rev. Bell sang, I am going through, etc. Rev. Underwood arose and made some brief remarks took for his text: Psalm 45:3-4. Subject: The Onward March of Christianity. His outline was as follows:

I. Person of the Messiah.
(1) His Glory. (2) His Magesty. (3) His Might.
II. The cause of the Messiah.
(1) Cause of truth. (2) Cause of meekness. (3) Cause of righteausness.
III. Weapons of the warriors of Christ.

Rev. Underwood seemed at his best everyone present enjoyed the message Prayer was offered by Rev. J. N. Boone. Offering was taken by Bros. A. L. Jones and A. W. Wood, amount $6.25. Benediction by the Moderator.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session.

Rev's. S. Miller and E. D. Joyner conducted the praise service. The President in the chair and announced the meeting open for business. The Minutes of evening session were read and adopted. Mrs L. V. Mebane, Corresponding Secretary of the Woman's Auxiliary came before the house and asked the Association three questions: 1st, Will we have an Auxiliary? 2nd, Are you going to stand by the Association? 3rd, Will we meet together hereafter?

A motion prevailed that the questions be waived until after the Report of the Trustee Board. Rev. Parham Brewer sang, "I am not ashamed to own my Lord", etc. The Moderator called Rev. A. C. Tillery to the chair and ascended the rostrum to make his annual address. Rev. Tillery expressed himself as being glad of the opportunity to act as Moderator and presented Rev. J. H. Martin who delivered a very able address. A motion prevailed to place the Moderators Address in the hands of a Committee.

After some discussion a motion prevailed that the Cooperation Committee, elected by this body to do Educational Work submit their report to the Trustee Board and Trustee Board make report to this body. Adjournment was in order, benediction by Rev. J. H. Martin.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

The Moderator introduced the service by singing, "On Christ the solid Rock I stand", etc. Rev. J. W. Lucas read the 55th chapter of Isaiah. Rev. A. C. Tillery offered prayer. Song, "Go preach My Gospel saith the Lord", etc., was led by Rev. Lucas.

The President announced the meeting open for business. The minutes were read and approved. The Moderator introduced Dr. C. C. Somerville, Dr. Somerville arose and after some timely remarks took for his subject, Lott Carey's Challenge to Missionary Baptist, he made an earnest appeal for foreign Missions. A motion prevailed that rule of order be suspended and an offering be given for Foreign Missions. Revs. J. W. Lucas and R. W. Underwood was asked to take the offering, amount $12.76.

The Moderator introduced Dr. T. Shand, President of the Bethany Association of Virginia. Dr. Shand made some very timely remarks. M. E. Dubissette, M. D., and Bro. T. S. Inborden were introduced also. A motion to hear report of Corresponding Secretary was adopted. The Treasurer's report was read and adopted. The Committees report on New Bodies was adopted and the right hand of fellowship was extended to Bro. Westem pastor of Mt. Olive Baptist Church. The Trustee Board reported and the report was adopted.

Mrs. Alston was presented and gave the Association information concerning her splendid work as Missionary. Mr. J. F. Hayward, representative of the Union Reformer, Dr. M. E. Dubissette were presented and made some very timely remarks. Bro T. S. Inborden made some timely remarks concerning Parmele Institute, Shaw University and the Hospital at Enfield. Adjournment was in order. Benediction by the President.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session

Services in charge of Womans Auxiliary. (see Auxiliary minutes.)

THIRD DAY—Morning Snssion

Rev. A. C. Tillery lined hymn No. 416 and read for scripture lesson 24th chapter Matt. Rev. W. R. Blow offered prayer, Rev. Tillery sang, Amazing grace how sweet the sound, etc.

The president thanked bretheren for rendering praise service, announced the meeting open for transaction of business. The minutes of the afternoon session was read and adopted. The Moderator called for the Auditors report. The Auditors report was adopted, after some discussion a motion prevailed that the Auditors report be brough back before the body and read again. A motion prevailed that the General Educational Association make its report to this body annually through the Trustee Board. The report of Committee on Obituary was adopted, (See report.) The President ruled that this body would suspense with business for a few minutes and give honor to our sainted dead. Rev. A. C. Tillery sang Asleep in Jesus Blessed Sleep, Etc. Rev. Brown read the 90th Psalm, Rev. A. T. Thomas offered a fervent prayer. Rev. Tillery sang Nearer My God to Thee. Rev. T. V. Foster prayed earnestly with the power of the Holy Spirit. Servant of God well done, was spiritually sung. Dr. A. C. Matthews was asked to pray the closing prayer of the Eulagistic services. Rev. A. Bell sang, Lead me to the rock, etc. The Committees report on President's Address was received and adopted. Pro. C. P. Anthony was called and gave some information concerning past expenses of Parmele School. Adjourned for dinner. Benediction by Rev. J. T. Johnson.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session

The Moderator introduced the praise service with a hymn, subject, "When I can read my title clear to Mansions in the Skies". Rev. J. T. Johnson read the 6th chapter of Galations. A very fervent prayer was offered by Rev. J. J. Edmonds. Rev. C. W. Ivey sung, "I love thy Kingdom Lord", etc. The minutes of the morning session were read and adopted. Report of Committee on Place was adopted, (see report.) The report on Resolution of thanks to the good people of Roanoke Salem Church was adopted, (see report.) The report of Committee on Resolutions was read and after some discussion the report was adopted in sections. The Moderator called for report of Committee on Officers and asked Dr. J. S. Brown to preside. The report on Officers was adopted with Rev. J. W. Lucas to succeed Rev. F. L. Bullock (resigned) as Auditor. A motion prevailed that the incumbent Ministerial and Trustee Boards succeed themselves, amended with Rev. A. C. Matthews name inserted instead of Rev. C. C. Staton (moved).

Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Corresponding Secretary offered his resignation, a motion prevailed that his resignation be placed in the hands of Ministerial Board. By motion Revs. J. H. Martin and J. W. Blacknall were elected as delegates to represent the Association in the Baptist State Convention. Benediction was in order.

THIRD DAY—Evening Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. Paul Davis, R. Batts and A. T. Thomas. The moderator in the chair and announced the meeting open for business. The Committee on examination for Ordination was read and adopted. Revs W. M. Bullock, J. H. Quinn, Paul Davis, W. H. Willie and R. B. Batts were asked to come forward to be set apart for the full work of the Gospel Ministry.

The Moderator asked Rev. McK. Nicholson to preach the Ordination Sermon. Rev. Nicholson was accompanied to the rostrum with Rev. A. Bell, Rev. Bell sung a spiritual song, Rev. Nicholson took for his text Gen. 5:24, And Enoch walked with God: and he was not: for God took him. Subject, Walking with God and the results, he said that the text represented an example and our chief concern was to know how to emulate it.

I Requirements of those who would walk with God.

II Advantages of walking with God.

III The outcome of walking with God.

Rev. Nicholson closed his sermon by singing "I'm going through", etc. Rev. A. Bell offered a fervent prayer. The Ordination prayer was offered by Rev. C. W. Ivey. Rev. J. K. Ramsey delivered the charge. Rev. G. G. Edmonds with well chosen words presented the bible. The report of Committee on Finance was read and adopted, (see report) Collection was taken by Rev. P. E. Dickens and McPeeple, amount $20.06. The Moderator sang "God be with you till we meet again," etc.

The Association adjourned to meet with the Shiloh Baptist Church Scotland Neck, N. C., Tuesday after the fourth Sunday in September, 1929. Benediction by Rev. J. K. Ramsey.

MINISTERIAL BOARD MEETING

Garysburg, N. C., Sept. 27th, 1928.

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met Thursday evening Sept. 27th 1928 in Roanoke Salem Baptist Church to elect Executive Board. A motion prevailed that the Executive Board succeed themselves. A motion prevailed that we ask the continual service of Rev. J. W. Blacknall as Corresponding Secretary.

Rev. J. H. Martin, President.
Rev. McK. Nicholson, Rec. Secty.

Revs. J. S. Brown, E. A. Taylor, A. T. Thomas, R. W. Underwood, A. C. Matthews, T. V. Foster and J. W. Lucas. Committee.

We then listened to some remarks by Sister Olivia Alston who stated that she had raised about three hundred dollars ($300.00) for the school while working on the field and since the Neuse River Association has agreed to the General Association and school work, she wishes to know what to do with the money. After some discussion the board decided to leave the matter in the hands of the Presidents of the General Association, Revs. W. M. Wiggins, F. L. Bullock, J. W. Blacknall and Mrs. Olivia Alston.

A committee was appointed on ways and means to formulate plans by which the Churches of the Association should work until the next setting of the Association as there were no plans adopted by the body in session.

The following persons were appointed, Revs. A. C. Matthews, E. A. Taylor, J. S. Brown, J. W. Blacknall, R. W. Underwood, T. V. Foster, S. Pittman, W. M. Wiggins, F. L. Bullock and Sisters L. V. Mebane. Carrie Lyons and Olivia Alston. The 1st, Baptist Church of Enfield, N. C., presented their letter for representation with a fee of eleven dollars and twenty five cents. ($11.25)

Rev. M. L. Johnson came before ths Board for the purpose of being examined for ordination. The following named committee on examination were appointed Revs. N. S. Hargrove, J. S. Brown, E. A. Taylor, R. W. Underwood and F. L. Bullock.

The committee reported as follows, that we have examined the applicant and find him well qualified for the work of the ministry. Therefore we recommend him to his church to be ordained at her own convenience.

There appearing no other business the board adjourned to meet at the call of the president.

Benediction by Rev. A. C. Tillery.

Rev. J. H. Martin, President
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Cor. Sec.

MINISTERIAL BOARD MEETING

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met in Mt. Carmel Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C. on Feb. 12. 1929.

Devotional exercises were conducted by Rev. A. C. Tillery who lined and sang hymn No. 580 and read 10 verses of the fifth chapter of 2nd. Corinthians. Prayer was offered by Rev. Jackson Lyon. Sang hymn No. 760.

The President pronounced the meeting open for business minutes of the previous session were read and approved.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall was called on to make a verbal report concerning the committee that was sent to confer with the General Association of Eastern, N. C. After remarks by some of the brethren concerning the report Rev. A. C. Matthews came forward with a written report of same. The report was received. He stated that the indebtedness amounted to ($1263.77) one thousand two hundred sixty three dollars and seventy seven cents. The General Association Board asked the committee to pay six hundred dollars of this amount which they agreed to do. The ministerial board adopted the report after agreeing on four hundred dollars as their share. The matter pertaining to the settlement of the thousand dollars due the association January 1, 1929 by Bro C. P. Anthony was taken up, after some review of the same a motion prevailed that a committee of seven be appointed to investigate the matter and that Bro. C. P. Anthony be notified at an early date that he can call his board to meet with the committee and settlement be made.

Revs. R. W. Underwood, J. W. Blacknall, J. W. Lucas, McK. Nicholson, G. G. Edmonds, Amos Bell and T. V. Foster, Committee.

Recess for dinner.

The afternoon session was called at 3 o'clock to complete the work. It was stated that the minutes were ready for the press as soon as the Woman's work was completed. It was also agreed that a letter be sent to the Churches asking that money be sent to the Cor. Secty., to pay expenses of the minutes. On motion that fifteen hundred minutes be printed.

A report was brought before the Ministerial Board that Bro. Henry Hill of....... ....Baptist Church has abused the office of an ordained minister by administering the Lords Supper without being ordained, a charge was filed against him and the Cor. Secty., was asked to notify him to meet the Ministerial Board at its next setting to show cause for so doing.

On account of the lateness of the hour, on motion the Cor. Secty. was empowered to appoint Messengers for the different Asso., also to name Ministers to preach in the next session of the Neuse River Association.

There appearing no other business, the Board adjourned to meet at Crowell's X Roads Baptist Church near Enfield, N. C., Wednesday morning, March 20th, 1929.

Rev. J. H. Martin, Pres.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Cor. Secty.

REPORT OF MINISTERIAL BOARD MEETING
MARCH 19th, 1929.

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met in joint session with Trustee Board and the Executive Board at the First Baptist Church in Weldon, N. C., March 19th, 1929. Meeting was called to order by Rev. G. G. Edmonds, devotionals were conducted by Revs. J. W. Lucas and W. T. Johnson. The President announced the house ready for business. The minutes of the previous session were read and approved. Rev. C. Ivey was chosen to preach the Missionary Sermon in the next setting of the Association.

A motion prevailed that Revs. T. V. Foster and R. W. Underwood be placed on the Executive Board to take the places of the late Revs. J. S. Brown and J. D. McRae.

Rev. McK. Nicholson made a statement concerning the Board not meeting with his church Crowell's X Roads and asked the reason why. The President stated why he changed the place of meeting on account of some very important business which needed to be looked after.

The Chairman of the Trustee Board, Bro. C. P. Anthony made a report stating that he had been unable to meet the payments on the property, bought by him, from the Neuse River Association, and further stated that he had five hundred ($500) dollars on hand now to be paid and asked that five hundred dollars and interest be taken off the one thousand ($1.000) dollars now due. His request was turned over to the Trustee Board for consideration. Their report is as follows: We, the Trustee Board of the Neuse River Association in session with the Ministerial and Executive Board of the same, in the First Baptist Church in Weldon, N. C., March 19, 1929, heard the report of Bro. C. P. Anthony in regards to his inability to meet the payments on the land purchased by him from the Association on account of the loss of the building and the condition and low valuation of the property. He, Anthony, stated that he has put forth his best efforts in trying to sell the property for forty ($40) dollars per acre, but failed to get more than twenty-five and thirty dollars per acre, he therefore appeals to the Trustee Board for mercy to the extent of deducting five hundred ($500) dollars and back interest. We in turn feel that it is just and fair to grant the request, having heard and being acquainted with the situation of land etc., do hereby ask the Executive Board to affirm our appeal.

Respectfully,

M. E. Martin, F. W. Davis, Treas., M. W. Williams, I. J. Juno, R. N. Boone, C. C. Johnson, R. A. Cheek, Sec.

The report from the Trustee Board was received and referred to the Executive Board for their consideration, their report follows: We, the Executive Board of the Neuse River Association in session in the First Baptist Church, Weldon, N. C., March 19, 1929. On account of the death of the late Rev. J. S. Brown Chairman of the Executive Board, Rev. A. C. Tillery was elected in his stead. The report of the Trustee Board was received and the following recommendations were made: 1st. That Bro. C. P. Anthony turn over the five hundred ($500) dollars which he has in hand to the Treasurer of the Trustee Board, who shall turn it over to the Treasurer of the Neuse River Association. 2nd. That the request of Bro. C. P. Anthony for a reduction of five hundred ($500) dollars and back interest on note due May 14, 1928 be referred to the next session of the Association for action. 3rd. Since Bro. Anthony says he will be unable to meet the payment of note for one thousand ($1,000) dollars due on May 14, 1929, that this also be turned over to the Association for investigation and consideration.

Executive Committee,

Revs. A. C. Tillery, Chairman, R. W. Underwood, George G. Edmonds, Amos Bell, McK. Nicholson, T. V. Foster, J. W. Blacknall, Secty.

The Ministerial Board called on to hear the report of the Executive Board, the Executive Board made their report as follows, (see report.) The report was received and adopted.

Owing to the lateness of the hour, the Board adjourned to meet with Crowell's X Road Baptist Church, Tuesday April 16th, 1929. Closed with benediction.

J. H. Martin, President.

J. W. Blacknall, Cor. Secty.

The following named persons have been appointed to preach at the next setting of the Association.

Annual Sermon—Rev. P. A. Ivey.
Temperance Sermon—Rev. A. C. Tillery.
Educational Sermon—Rev. N. S. Hargrave.
Missionary Sermon—Rev. C. Ivey.

CONSTITUTION

ARTICLE I.—NAME.

This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association.

ARTICLE II.—OBJECT.

The object of this body shall be:

Ist. To promote the spreading of the Gospel in Home and Foreign lands, to insure a more intelligent Ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship among the churches of this Association.

2nd. To help to maintain a school in Eastern North Carolina for religious training of our youth.

ARTICLE III.—TIME AND PLACE.

The Association shall meet Annually on Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's day in September.

ARTICLE IV.—OFFICERS.

The Officers of this body shall be President, one Vice-President, and four Vice-Presidents of which shall be Moderators of the Unions, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Statistician, Treasurer and Auditor who shall be elected annually to hold their Office until their successors are installed.

ARTICLE V.—DUTIES OF OFFICERS

1st. The President shall preside over this body, preserve order and see that the purposes of this Association are affected. He shall decide all questions for consideration, ascertain and announce decisions which shall be silently submitted to; unless, by an appeal by a two-third vote of those present. He shall appoint all committees. He shall strictly enforce the rules of the body. He shall see that each meeting is opened and closed with prayer.

2nd. The rules governing the President shall be applied to any Vice-President in the chair.

3rd. The Recording Secretary, who shall keep a correct record of the proceedings of the Association, compile the Minutes for the printing and shall be responsible for all letters and documents committed to his care.

4th. The Corresponding Secretary shall conduct the correspondence of this Association; inform the public; make appeal for and solicit a general cooperation in the interest of the body. He shall record the proceedings of both the Ministerial and Executive Board, write all orders issued on the Treasurer and report annually to the Association the same. He shall be furnished with postage and stationary at the expence of the Association.

5th. The Treasurer of this Association shall receive all funds contributed to the body. He shall pay all orders presented to him from the body signed by the Corresponding Secretary and President. He shall keep an accurate account and report the same to the Association annually.

6th. The Auditor of this Association shall audit the annual account of the President. Secretaries and Treasurer, which shall be submitted to him (10) ten days before the Association convenes.

7th. The Statistician shall collect, report and publish in the minutes annually the statistics of this body.

ARTICLE VI.—MEMBERSHIP.

The membership shall be composed of Pastors belonging to this Association and Delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained and licensed Ministers who are bonified members of their home churches.

1st. Delegates coming from these churches shall be required to pay 25c per member in regular standing in the church which they represent.

2nd. Pastors are required to pay annually $5.00.

3rd. Ordained Ministers and Licentiates who are not pastors are required to pay $2.50 annually. Deacons are required to pay $2.00.

4th. Annual members are required to pay $1.00.

ARTICLE VII.—STATISTICS.

Letters received by this Association shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excluded, those deceased and the number of Sunday School scholars enrolled since last Association.

ARTICLE VIII.

Members chosen to discharge these duties have no power over God's heritage nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the power of the pastor while in faithful performance of his pastorial duties. No pastor of a church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any Minister or Ministers who shall be known to interfere with another Minister's church shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper, and it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

ARTICLE IX.—CHURCH LETTERS.

Any church desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or by messenger and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from the Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted this request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, its or their connection with this Association shall cease.

ARTICLE X.—MINUTES.

This Association shall furnish churches with minutes. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Executive Board.

ARTICLE XI.

The minutes of the previous session shall be read each session and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason that churches do not at any time represent in the Association.

ARTICLE XII.

This Association shall have the power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

ARTICLE XIII.—BOARDS.

There shall be a Ministerial, Executive, Trustee, Ordination:

DUTIES.

The Ministerial Board shall be composed of not more than twenty five members elected by the body to settle grievances of the churches in said Association and foster church extensions and provide for Superanuated Ministers.

The duties of the Executive Board. The Executive Board shall have charge of all the business of the Association during its adjourn especially the payment of the Associations expenses, such as for printing and distributing the minutes, newspaper publications and official expenses of the President and Secretaries. The Board shall not be composed of more than seven, elected from the Ministerial Board.

There shall be a Trustee Board of nine elected Annually by the Association. The Trustee Board shall have power to Execute all Negotionable instruments, transfer all property, sign all Mortgages and loans.

Ordination. This Board shall be composed of five members elected by the body whose duty shall be to examine all applicants seeking ordination and pass upon their literary qualifications and to make recommendation of the same to the body authorizing them.

ARTICLE XIV.—AUXILIARIES.

All Women Organizations and Unions connected with the churches of this Association are considered Auxiliaries to this body and that one session shall be given over to them during our Annual session for their report and works.

ARTICLE XV.

The President together with the Ministerial Board shall have power to call an extra session of the Association at any time he feel it necessary.

ARTICLE XVI.

This Constitution shall be altered or amended by a two-thirds vote of the Association in session, providing a notice be given twelve months prior to the desired change.

OFFICIAL ROLL

—OF THE—

WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President, Mrs. E. T. Johnson	Tillery, N. C.
Vice-President, Mrs. J. P. Ramsom	Garysburg, N. C.
Recording Secretary, Mrs. C. L. Lyon	Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Rocky Mt. N. C.
Treasurer, Mrs. Maggie Speight	Whitakers, N. C.
Auditor, Mrs. B. B. Pittman	Enfield, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. Mary A. Reid	Mrs. E. T. Johnson
Mrs. J. P. Ramsom	Mrs. J. W. Wood
Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Mrs. J. S. Brown
Mrs. Maggie Speight	Mrs. C. L. Lyon
Mrs. C. P. Anthony	Mrs. M. E. Martin
Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Mrs. Olivia Alston
Mrs. B. B. Pittman	Mrs. M. E. Sandlin

UNION OFFICERS

President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom	Garysburg
Vice-President, Mrs. Nellie Harding	Jackson
Recording Secretary, Mrs. B. B. Pittman	Enfield
Treasurer, Mrs. Hettie Clark	Scotland Neck
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Rocky Mount

SPECIAL FIELD WORKERS

Mrs. Olivia Alston, Mrs. Mary Clanton, Mrs. W. F. Hunter.

COUNTY WORKERS

Nash County—Mrs. M. E. Simpson, Mrs. S. A. Stovall.

Edgecombe County—Mrs. Viola Robinson, Mrs. Rebecca Martin, Mrs. Ida Williams.

Halifax County—Mrs. M. E. Sandlin, Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Mrs. B. B. Pittman, Mrs. W. T. Edmonds.

Northampton County—Mrs. Sallie Laster, Mrs. Ester Crosland, Mrs. Nellie Harding, Mrs. J. P. Ransom.

ANNUAL DUES

Sister Ethel Macklin	.25
“ Alice Smith	.25
“ Maggie H. Lyon	.25
“ Donney Taylor	.25
“ Maggie L. Speight	.25
“ Celia Anthony	.25
“ W. T. Anthony	.25
“ Hettie Clark	.25
“ Mary Reid	.25
“ Olivia Alston	.25
“ Ida Williams	.25
“ Rosa L. Bellamy	.25
“ Nannie L. Smith	.25
“ Carolina Jones	.25
“ Millie Lockhart	.25
“ Lucy Rolland	.25
“ Mary E. Sandlin	.25
“ Carrie Lyon	.25
“ Cornelia Jenkins	.25
“ F. W. Hunter	.25
“ Mittie Dancy	.25
“ Bettie Pittman	.25
“ L. V. MeBane	.25
“ S. J. Lassiter	.25
“ J. P. Ransom	.25
“ Luvenia Hill	.25
“ Mattie M. Faison	.25
“ E. T. Johnson	.25
“ J. W. Wood	.25
“ M. E. Simpson	.25
“ Nellie Harding	.25
Brother Hardy Powers	.25

THOSE WHO PAID 50c AND $1.00.

Sister Margurite Hines	$1.00
Brother J. O. Rich	1.00
Sister Johnie Summerell	1.00

“ Millie A. Lockhart	1.00
“ Carolina Jones	1.00
“ Edd Taylor	.50
“ A. L. Jones	1.00
Deacon Boddy	.50
Rev. R. W. Underwood	.50
Mrs. Mattie M. Faison	1.00

LIST OF CHURCHES

Leggett Chapel, Tarboro, Mrs. F. A B. Martin	$2 00
First Baptist, Weldon, Mrs. Olivia Alston	1.00
Roanoke Chapel, Carolina Jones	1.00
Shiloh Baptist, Scotland Neck, Hettie Clark	1.00
Red Hill, Whitakers, Miss Ida Williams	1 00
Jerusalem, Whitakers, Mrs. Maggie Lyon	1.00
Red Hill Junior Circle, Whitakers, Miss Rosa Bellamy	1.00
Roanoke Salem, Mrs. J. W. Blacknall	1.00
St. Paul, Enfield, Mrs. Mary B. Peebles	1.00

PROCEEDINGS

Garysburg, N. C., Sept. 26th, 1928.

The Auxiliary of the Neuse River Association assembled in its twelfth annual session with the Missionary Circle of the Roanoke Salem Baptist Church, Garysburg, Northampton County.

WEDNESDAY 3 P. M.

After a spiritual praise service conducted by Sisters Ida Williams, Olivia Alston and L. V. Mebane. The Vice-President, Sister J. P. Ransome came forward and announced that the meeting was open and ready for the transaction of business. The choir sang, "Bless be the Tie that Binds." Then Sister Blacknall in well chosen words came forward and bade everyone welcome in behalf of the Church and Sunday School. Sister Ransome in behalf of the circle. To these, Sister Olivia Alston ably responded song, "I'm Pressing On."

Next in order was the enrollment of Delegates and the collection of the annual dues (see list and amount paid). The following committees were then appointed: Fiance, on Hours, Election of Officers and Resolutions. At this point Sisters Baker and Pope from New Jersey were introduced, both gave interesting remarks. Then Sister Mebane spoke of Sister Mariah Demey who was sick and unable to be present Mrs. Mebane suggested that we would cheer her by a little donation. Next was a discussion regarding the continuing of meeting with the brethren. Motion prevailed that the matter be tabled until the President's arrival.

Meeting closed in order to meet with the brethren in joint session.

Benediction by Sister Olivia Alston.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

The Auxiliary reconvened in session with the brethren. Sisters Ida Williams and Ella Sandlin conducted praise services. At the end of that service Sister E. T. Johnson led in giving expressions which were followed by many other sisters. Rev. J. H. Martin, Moderator of the Association, gave interesting remarks. Bidding each and everyone to be strong and courageous. Then Rev. Amos Bell came forward to deliver the annual sermon. His text was from Corinthians 1:11, "For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid." The subject was handled very well by the Minister. "On Calvary" was sung after the sermon. Deacon Hardy and Sister Roberson from St. Stephens, Tarboro were introduced to the Auxiliary. Deacon Hardy made brief remarks and then presented $15 00 to the Auxiliary. Rev. P. L Boone and Sister Mary Reid were asked to lift the collection, $25 41 was raised.

Benediction by the Moderator.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

Praise service was conducted by Sisters Mebane, Alston. Anthony and Sandlin. After the spiritual meeting ended the President. Mrs. J. W. Wood came forward and announced the meeting open and ready for the transaction of business. Minutes of the first days session were read and received. The President then made her annual address and offered her resignation for the fifth time and she urged that the Auxiliary would please accept same. Motion prevailed that the resignation would be accepted. Unanimously the house consented to give to Sister Wood a standing vote of thanks for her excellent service rendered to the Auxiliary for the past twelve years. Next was the reports from the County Workers, Committee on Election of Officers and from the Finance Committee (see reports,) all were received and adopted. Auxiliary voted to donate the sum of $5.00 Sister Mariah Demery.

Motioned by Sister MeBane and seconded by Sister Lyon that hereafter the Auxiliary will meet Friday before the Third Sunday in September of each year, motion adopted. After this Sisters Ida Williams and Rosa Bellamy invited the Auxiliary to hold its meeting with the Missionary Circle of the Red Hill Baptist Church, Whitakers, N. C., Friday before the third Sunday in September, 1930.

Benediction by Sister J. P. Ransom.

Mrs. E. T. Johnson, President.
Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Secretary.

REPORT OF COMMITTEES

Madam President, Officers and Members of the Auxiliary, we your Committee on Officers beg leave to make the following report. We recommend the following ones to you for your Officers for the next term.

President, Mrs. E. T. Johnson.
Vice-President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom.
Recording Secretary, Mrs. C. L. Lyon.
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane.
Treasurer, Mrs. Maggie Speight.
Auditor, Mrs. B. B. Pittman.

Humbly sumbitted,

Mrs. Mary A. Reid
Mrs. Mamie Simpson
Mrs. Hettie Clark
Mrs. W. T. Edmonds.

Madam President, Vice, Officers and Members of the Auxiliary, we beg leave to make the following report for the year of 1928.

Received from the following:

Nash County, Mrs. M. E. Simpson	$ 2.00
Edgecombe County, Mrs. Viola Robinson	15.00
Halifax County, Mrs. Ella Sandlin	9.00
Halifax County, Mrs. C. L. Lyon	1.00
Halifax County, Mrs. W. T. Edmonds	10.00
Northampton County, Mrs. Esther Crosland	4.85
Northampton County, Mrs. S. J. Lassiter	3.11
Collected from Annual Dues	8.50
Collected from Churches and Circles	10.00
Collected from Public Collection	25.41
	$88.87

Humbly submitted,

Mrs. Maggie Speight
Mrs. Carolina Jones
Mrs. S. J. Lassiter.

STATISTICAL

CHURCHES	COUNTY	PASTORS AND P. O.	CLERKS AND P. O.	DELE
St. Mark	Edgecombe			
Hickory View	“	P E Dickens...Rocky Mt.	Maggie Hines...Rocky Mt.	P E Dickens
Jerusalem	“	N S Hargrave...Parmele	Gilbert Batten..Whitakers	N S Hargrave
Mt. Hermon	“	J C Scott...Rocky Mt.	R M Jones...Rocky Mt.	
Ministers-Deacon Union	“		A T Thomas...Garysburg	J S Jones, Sec
Mt. Olive	“	H Drake	Sallie Wright	H Drake
Morning Star	“	J R Green	A Pittman...Battleboro	D Taylor
Salem Chapel	“	R C Clark...Scotland Neck	Mittie Kerney...Tarboro	M Henton
St. Luke	“	W Lane	T P Bullock	W Lane
1st Baptist, Battleboro	“	J D McCrae...Wilmington	S Odem	A Whitaker
Hearts Chapel	“	B Powell	Turner Kilbry	A Moses
New Hope	“	D L Lawrence...Rocky Mt.	W Revis	W G Grant
Mission Baptist	“	J A July	Mary Pope	J A July
St. James	“	J H Martin	M G Marshall...Rocky Mt.	F W Davis
Bethlehem	“	R C Clark	P E Key	R W Whitake
St Stephen	“	T V Foster...Rocky Mt.	N Lane	W H Heart
Union Branch	“	S S Pittman...Rocky Mt	C B Davis	R Daughtry
Red Hill	“	U G Moye	N E Quinechett	W E Quienche
Eastern Star	“	C T Everett	S H Lawrence	A W Wocd
North End Baptist	“	J W Lucas...Rocky Mt	A S Speight...Rocky Mt.	J W Lucas
Leggetts Chapel	“	T V Foster...Rocky Mt	C L Avent	T V Foster
Little Zion	Halifax	M H Mahogny...Suffolk	J R Merrit...Halifax	J Magee
Carters Chapel	“	E A Taylor..Scotland Neck	H Power...Rosemary	C C Johnson
1st Baptist, Halifax	“	P A Ivey...Rosemary	Alex Arrington	Jacob Howing
1st Baptist, Enfield	“	J D McCrae...Wilmington	Jacob Howington...Enfield	
1st Baptist, Roanoke Rapids	“	P A Ivey...Rosemary	J W Wilkins	N T Edmonds
Galilee	“		M B Morrow...Tillery	L A Francis,
Daniel Chapel	“	O M James	S F Solomon	G S Alston, O
Zion Hill	“	E A Taylor..Scotland Neck	G S Alston	J W Battle
Cedar Creek	“	R C Clark...Scotland Neck	J R Whitaker...Halifax	J o Putney
Simmons Grove	“	H V Bowden...Weldon	John Dowtin	John Vinson
West Union	“	H V Bowden...We'don	John Vinson	J H House
Chestnut Grove	“	W L Brown...Tillery	J H House	C Anthony, A
1st Baptist, Weldon	“	A C Matthews...Weldon	J H Boyd...Weldon	W W Hardy, J
Pleasant Hill	“	G G Edmonds...Weldon	W M Scott	L B Barnes
St. Peters	“	J J Edwards	L B Barnes...Weldon	D L Tillery
Pleasant Hill	“	D L Tillery...Rich Square	R Moore	M Fenner
Mt. Calvary	“		Willie Smith	W H Burt
White Oak	“	P A Ivey	F W Wilkins	J J Smallwood
Lincoln Heights	“	W T Edmonds	M B Smallwood	S Smith
Shiloh, Scotland Neck	“	W M Wiggins..Spring Hill	H H Arrington	M L Johnso
Tillerys Chapel	“	W M Wiggins..Spring Hill	T R Jones	I J Juno
New Bethel	“	J T Johnson	Miss Carrie Lowe	
Smith Chapel	“	S Pittman...Rocky Mt.	W M Smith	A L Simons, W
Lebanon	“	J S Lyon	R C Williams	J T Ivey
Quankey	“	W T Edmonds	F E Howard...Rosemary	M Davis
St Chapel	“	P A Ivey	John Fox	J Coleman
Righteous Grove	“	B M Moore	L Hunter	T S Sikes
Allen Grove	“	T S Sykes	Albert Ausby	A Anderton
White Hill	“	T S Sykes	L Hendricks	By Letter
Smith Chapel	“	J H Hall...Scotland Neck	J W Boyard	W M Sandlin,
St. Paul	“	P L Boone...Suffolk	D Moore	S Gary
Crowell	“	McK Nicholson...Enfield	J J Johnson...Enfield	General Yarb
Spell Branch	“	E M Weston		
Shiloh	Nash	I S Riddick...Parmele	Lewis Harrison..Whitaker	
St. Paul	“	E D Taylor...Nashville	F L Harrison...Rocky Mt	M A Jones, W
St John	“	J H Martin...Rocky Mt.	W L Lyons...Rocky Mt.	H R Ricks
New Hope	“	J C Scott	H R Ricks	A L Jones, C
Little Hope	“	T V Foster...Rocky Mt	W H Wilder	S H Dimsey, J
Sandy Faulk	“	J S Stokes	M E Hester	J E Clark
Ebenezer	“	T V Foster...Rocky Mt.	Lewis Pittman..Rocky Mt.	P E Dickens
Mt Carmel	“	P E Dickens...Rocky Mt.	J W Williams...Rocky Mt	Lawrence
1st Baptist, Rocky Mount	“	J S Brown...Rocky Mt.	W Grant...Rocky Mt.	
Tar River Union	“	T V Foster...President		I H Blacknall
Zion Hill	Northampton	R N Boone	W Blacknall	D I Pharm, A
Roanoke Salem	“	J W Blacknall...Garysburg	A N Rice	E G Sikes
Oak Grove	“	W T Edmonds...Weldon	E G Sikes...Garis	Sam Good
Haskers Chapel	“	J E Cherry...Garysburg	I H Johnson...Jackson	M Miles
CoolSpring	“	F L Bullock	J A Owens	
Hill Chapel	“	J E Cherry		G T Young, R
Bethlehem	“	P C Davis	W C Coats	M C Peeplè, W
Piney Grove	“	McK Nicholson...Enfield	M C Peeple...Jackson	J Vinson
Patillo Chapel	“		A M Harrison	C Whitaker
Boone Chapel	“	K E Grant	Spencer Owen	W N Faison, B
Mt Zion	“	F L Bullock...Enfield	R P Ivey	P L Jeffries, N
Mt Hope	“	L T Barnes	H Battle...Jackson	Geo Hicks
Gaston	“	W T Edmonds...Weldon	Sol Vinson	J Pittman
Roanoke Chapel	“	S Pittman	M W Amos	Jas Moore
Anderson Chapel	Pitt	Elijah Harris	J H Redman	Preston Boyd
Jordan Hill	Warren	B Bullock...Mason	Mary George...Macon	J H Morny
Mason Grove	Brnnswick, Va.	O B Alston	Dasie Bradley	R W Underwo
1st Af. Baptist, Goldsboro	Wayne	R W Underwood..Goldsboro	J A Sampson	
1st Baptist, Freemont	“	D J Avery...Durham	A M Brooks...Freemont	D L Richardso
Union Grove	Warren	P E Dickens	D L Richardson..Freemont	P E Dickens
Cherry Chapel	Wilson	P E Dickens	Mary Lawrence	Rachel Perry
Ellen Grove	“	E D Joyner	Rachel Perry	J W Watson
Calvary	“	J W Watson...Wilson	Laura Herren...Wilson	
1st Baptist, Middlesex	Nash	J S Lyons	C C Taylor...Middlesex	By Letter

MINUTES

—OF THE—

SIXTY-THIRD ANNUAL SESSION

—OF THE—

Neuse River Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE—

Shiloh Baptist Church

Scotland Neck, N. C.

September 24-25-26th, 1929.

The Next Session to be held with the Eastern Star
Baptist Church, Tarboro, N. C., beginning
Tuesday after the Fourth Sunday in
September, 1930.

MINUTES

—OF THE—

SIXTY-THIRD ANNUAL SESSION

——OF THE——

Neuse River Baptist Association

—HELD WITH THE—

Shiloh Baptist Church

Scotland Neck, N. C.

September 24-25-26th, 1929.

The Next Session to be held with the Eastern Star
Baptist Church, Tarboro, N. C., beginning
Tuesday after the Fourth Sunday in
September, 1930.

OFFICERS

President	Rev. J H. Martin, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Vice-President	Rev. G. G. Edmonds, Weldon, N. C.
Recording Secretary	Rev. McK Nicholson, Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg, N. C.
Treasurer	Brother M. E. Martin, Thelma, N. C.
Auditor	Rev. J. W. Lucas, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Statistician	Rev. C. T. Everett. Kelford, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Rev. W. M. Wiggins, (Chairman)	Spring Hill
" T. V. Foster	Rocky Mount
" McK. Nicholson	Enfield
" G. G. Edmonds	Weldon
" A. Bell	Weldon
" N. S. Hargrave	Parmele
" F. L. Bullock	Enfield

TRUSTEE BOARD

Brother C. P. Anthony, (Chairman)	Weldon
" F. W. Davis	Rocky Mount
" M. E. Martin	Thelma
" R. A. Cheek	Weldon
" I. J. Juno	Enfield
" R. N. Boone	
" A. W. Wood	Tarboro
" Amanuel Whitaker	Enfield

EXAMINATION BOARD

Rev. J. H. Moore, D. D., (Chairman)	Rocky Mount
Rev. E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck
Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg
Rev. N. S. Hargrave	Parmele
Rev. A. T. Thomas	Garysburg

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
" J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg
" W. S. Miller	Weldon
" G. G. Edmonds	Weldon
" A. T. Thomas Dead	Garysburg
" W. P. Purnell	Halifax ~~Weldon~~
" A. C. Matthews	Weldon
" A. Bell	Weldon
" R. W. Underwood	Goldsboro
" P. A. Ivey	Halifax
" J. W. Lucas	Rocky Mount
" W. T. Edmonds	Weldon
" P. E. Dickens	Rocky Mount
" McK. Nicholson	Enfield
" T. V. Foster	Rocky Mount
" S. Pittman	Rocky Mount
" E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck
" W. M. Wiggins	Spring Hill
" N. S. Hargrave	Parmele
" R. J. Johnson	Halifax
" D. L. Tillery	Rich Square
" C. P. Ivey	Rosemary
" I. S. Riddick	Parmele
" F. L. Bullock	Enfield
" R. N. Boone	

ORDAINED MINISTERS AND PASTORS

Rev. G. G. Edmonds	Weldon
" T. V. Foster, 413 Carolina Avenue	Rocky Mount
" A. Bell, Box 423	Weldon
" G. W. Beal	Jackson
" N. S. Hargrave	Richmond, Va.
" W. M. Turner	Jackson
" I. D. Scott	Weldon
" E. D. Joyner, R 1, Box 174a	Rocky Mount
" W. E. Lane, R 4	Tarboro
" S. Pittman, P. O. Box 62	Rocky Mount
" J. E. Armstrong, Box 77	Battleboro
" R. C. Clark, R 1, Box 75	Scotland Neck
" T. B. Bellamy, R 1	Whitakers
" V. G. Moye	Kinston

“ J. W. Lucas, 411 Penn Avenue	Rocky Mount
“ W. Porch	Garysburg
“ McK. Nicholson, P. O. Box 242	Enfield
“ T. S. Sykes	Halifax
“ J. T. Johnson, R 2, Box 107a	Halifax
“ W. M. Wiggins	Spring Hill
“ J. R. Green, Box 57	Weldon
“ J. H. Moore, D. D.	Rocky Mount
“ J. H. Graham	
“ J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount
“ W. T. Edmonds	Weldon
“ P. E. Dickens, 200 Harrison St.	Rocky Mount
“ J. D. McRae, 508 N. 7th St.	Wilmington
“ J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg
“ W. S. Miller	Weldon
“ R. W. Underwood	Goldsboro
“ P. A. Ivey	Halifax
“ E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck
“ I. S. Riddick	Parmele
“ R. N. Boone	Seaboard
“ F. L. Bullock	Enfield
“ A. C. Matthews	Weldon
“ H. H. Hall	Scotland Neck
“ C. M. Day, Box 111	Weldon
“ P. L. Boone	Suffolk, Va.
“ W. E. Bullock, 803 E. Grand Avenue	Rocky Mount

HONORARY ORDAINED MINISTERS

Rev. J. C. Edwards	
“ A. T. Thomas	Garysburg
“ R. Shaw	Halifax

LICENTIATES

Bro. Chas. Wilson	
“ W. M. Pinkston	Rocky Mount
“ J. H. Hill	
“ D. Wimberly	
“ A. Pompy	Rocky Mount

PROCEEDINGS

Shiloh Baptist Church, Scotland Neck, N. C.
September 24th, 1929.

The Sixty-Third Annual Session of the Neuse River Baptist Association met with the Shiloh Baptist Church, Scotland Neck, N. C., Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Pastor. Rev. J. H. Martin was in the chair.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. S. Pittman and W. S. Miller (30 minutes). Rev. R. W. Underwood led in giving thanks, followed by Rev. J. H. Martin. Rev. A. C. Matthews made some very touching remarks and mentioned those who had gone in the Great Beyond. Rev. J H. Martin sung, "Am I a soldier of the Cross," etc., Rev. W. S. Miller spiritually sung, "I found Jesus over in Zion," etc. Remarks by Rev. R. N. Boone. I am happy in Jesus alone was led by Rev. A. Bell. Remarks by Rev. P. A. Ivey. Deacon A. W. Wood arose and gave thanks, followed by others. Deacon C. C. Johnson sang, "Down at the Cross," etc. The Committee on Hours of meeting and adjournment was appointed. Rev. P. A. Ivey led us to a throne of grace in a very fervent prayer. The report of Committee on Hours of meeting and adjournment was adopted. Benediction by Rev. W. S. Miller.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

Praise service was conducted by Rev. S. L. Johnson and P. A. Ivey. The Moderator was in the chair and announced the meeting open for business. The minutes of morning session were read and adopted. Committees on Finance, Missions, New Bodies, Sunday Schools, Education, Place and Temperance were appointed. Rev. N. S. Hargrave sung, "Draw me nearer Blessed Lord", etc. The Moderator presented Rev. P. A. Ivey to preach the Annual Sermon, Rev. Ivey was accompanied by Dr. J. H. Moore of Rocky Mount, Dr. Moore made some brief remarks, Rev. P. A. Ivey took for his text 5th Charter 2nd Cor. 11th Verse, subject, The real Grand Work of Ministerial Persuasion, Rev. Ivey preached a very helpful and spiritual sermon, he warned the Ministers to live clean lives and preach the gospel of the Son of God. Rev. J. T. Johnson sang, "On Calvary." A collection was taken by Revs. A. C. Matthews and J. T. Johnson, amount $10.35. Benediction by the President.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

Revs. P. E. Dickens, J. W. Watson and W. P. Purnell conducted praise service, Rev. Dickens sang Hymn No. 800, "Go preach My Gospel saith The Lord", etc., Rev. Watson read the 3rd Chapter of

St. John, Rev. Purnell offered prayer, Rev. Dickens sang Hymn No. 704. The Moderator was in the chair, announced the meeting open for business. The minutes of the Afternoon Session were approved. Dr. C. C. Sommerville was presented and made some very timely remarks. Dr. C. C. Clark of Scotland Neck was presented to conduct the local Program. The choir rendered excellent Music (subject) The Church in the Wild Woods. Welcome address on behalf of the Sunday School was delivered by Supt. Paul E. Shields. Trio, Life is like a Mountain Railroad was beautifully sung. Welcome on behalf of the Church Auxiliaries was delivered by Mrs. Hattie Brantley. Music by the Choir (subject) In the Garden. Rev. W. M. Wiggins, (Pastor) came forward and with words of eloquence delivered a very splendid address of welcome, after which the Choir rendered Music. Rev. E A. Taylor with words of oratory welcomed us on behalf of the local Ministry. Rev. N. S. Hargrave with well chosen words responded to the many addresses of welcome. A Committee on Obituary was appointed. After some discussion a motion prevailed that the Memorial Service preceed the Educational Sermon. Rev. A. C. Tillery Programed to preach the Temperance Sermon, being called to the great beyond, the Moderator asked Rev. J. W. Lucas to preach said Sermon. Rev. T. V. Foster lined Hymn No. 196, "Come Holy Spirit Heavenly Dove", etc , Rev. Lucas took for his text Mica 2:10, Arise ye, and depart; for this is not your rest, Rev. Lucas. delivered a very strong sermon and closed by singing, "There is rest for the Weary", etc. Rev. Foster prayed very fervently. Rev. A. Bell sang, "If I could hear my Mother pray again". Rev. P. E. Dickens filled with the spirit made some very encouraging remarks. Rev. N. S. Hargrave sang, "I am going through", etc. A collection was counted by Bros. J. S. Johnson and Arrington, amount $11.32. Benediction was in order.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

The Vice-Moderator was in the chair. Devotional exercises were conducted by Revs. I. D. Scott and O M. James. The Secretary being out the minutes were deferred. The Association decided to hear Rev. C. C. Sommerville, Rev. Sommerville spoke on Regeneration and also represented his work on his Tribute to the Colored Youth. Music followed. The Moderator presented Rev. J. H. Martin to deliver his Annual Address which was very good. A motion prevailed that the Presidents Address be placed in the hands of a Committee. The report of the Corresponding Secretary was adopted. After some discussion a motion prevailed to adopt the report of Treasurer and Auditor. The Moderator presented Dr. J. H. Moore to discuss the Topic, subject, The Mission of the Church, Rev. Moore beautifully sang, "Go preach My Gospel saith The Lord". etc., and took for his theme, Upon this rock I will build My Church, he spoke of the Scriptural Officers, Ordinances of the Church and how they should function, the relationship of Pastor and Deacons, also stated that the object of the Church was to save men from their sins. Revs. J. W. Blacknall and R. W. Underwood took an offering for our Superanuated Ministers, amount $15.00. Benediction was in order.

SECOND—DAY Afternoon Session

The Vice-Moderator was in the chair. The Devotionals were conducted by Revs. W. M. Lynch and R. M. Moore. The minutes of last evening and morning session were adopted. Committee on Obituaries reported and same was adopted. R. S. Johnson brought greetings from the M. B. Poor Saints Association. Revs. W. Jones, C. C. Staton and A. C. Matthews were asked to take charge of the Eulogistic service, Rev. Jones sang,"Servant of God well done", etc., Rev. Matthews read the 90th Psalms, prayer was offered by Rev. Jones, Rev. Staton led in singing, "In that City", names of Ministers and Deacons who had left us since our last session were read and words of condolence and songs led by the brethren were much enjoyed. After the Eulogistic service Prof. T. S. Inborden was called on and made some very timely remarks. Dr. M. E. Dubisette of Enfield Community Hospital was presented and spoke on Education, his Health Program and the Hospital work in general. Prof W. C. Carver, Field Secretary of Shaw University was fittingly introduced by Dr. Dubisette and after some brief remarks by Prof. Carver the Moderator presented Rev. John L. Tillie, Dean of Shaw University who spoke very briefly. Benediction was in order.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session

After a very well conducted praise service by Revs. J. T. Johnson, C. C. Sommerville and A. T. Thomas. The Moderator announced the meeting open and ready for business. A motion prevailed to adopt the minutes of the afternoon session. The Committee on Officers reported, the Moderator vacated the chair and Rev. C. C. Staton was asked to take the chair in order that the report on Officers might be adopted, after some discussion a motion prevailed that the President would take the chair and the Trustee Board make its report, the report was deferred and the Choir sang, "Standing on the Promises of God." Rev C. C. Staton read Romans 8:13, Rev. R. C. Clark led in prayer, the Choir beautifully sang, "Love lifted me", etc. The Moderator presented Dr. A. C. Matthews to preach the Doctrinal Sermon, Rev. Matthews took for his subject, The Ordinances of the Lords Supper, Text Luke 27:19-20, Rev. Matthews spoke of the sacredness of the Lords Supper, the only rightly participants and the cause of spiritual weakness due to lack of taking the supper. Rev. T. V Foster fervently prayed. Bros. A. Northington and A. W. Wood took the offering, amount $11.20.

A motion prevailed after some discussion to adopt the report of the Ministerial, Executive and Trustee Boards combined. The report on Officers was brought before the house, a motion was made to adopt the report, a substitute motion prevailed to elect the Officers by acclimation, Revs. J. H. Martin, J. W. Blacknall and F. L. Bullock were nominated for President, Rev. Martain received a majority vote and was unanimously elected as President for the ensuing year. A motion prevailed that the motion to elect by acclamation be resended and the remainder of the report be adopted as brought before the house. After some discussion a motion prevailed that the Sisters be given Thursday afternoon to hold their meeting. The report of Committee on New Churches was received and adopted. Benediction by the Moderator.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session

The Vice-Moderator appointed Revs. C. W. Ivey and R. B. Broady to conduct the devotional exercises. After the devotional exercises the Moderator stated the meeting open for business. The Committee on Sunday Schools reported and said report was adopted by sections, the second section being voted out. After some discussion the Moderator ruled that the Committees report on Place be recommitted. The Committees report on Ways and Means was adopted in sections, the first section being tabled, the third amended and last section voted out. A motion prevailed that money for the expense of the Ministerial School be taken from the Educational Fund. The Committees report on Place was adopted. The Presidents Address was received and placed in the Committee on Ways and Means. A recommendation of the President to accept Dr. J. H. Moore, Revs. E. A. Taylor, J. W. Blacknall, N. S. Hargrave and A. T. Thomas was adopted. Benediction.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. J. S. Lyons, J. W. Watson and R. N. Boone. The Moderator announced the meeting open for business. Minutes of the last evening and forenoon sessions were adopted. The Committees report on Temperance was recommitted. The Moderator presented Dr. C. C. Cartwright, President of the Baptist State Convention who spoke very earnestly concerning the work of the Convention and asked the Brethren to gather at its next session one hundred per cent. Rev. J. H. Moore brought us the sad intelligence of the serious operation which Rev. M. W. Williams had undergone and asked that a telegram of greetings and sympathy be sent him. The Association bowed in prayer led by Rev. J. H. Moore and followed by others for his speedy recovery. A motion prevailed that this Association go on record to plead with Prof. C. C. Spaulding (Mechanics Bank, Durham) to hasten to the aid of our Bank at

Wilson. Prof. C. F. Graves of Roanoke Institute was presented and made a very interesting appeal for his School. Rev. J. R. Coel of Baltimore was presented and made some very encouraging remarks. Rev. Clinton Ivey preached a very good Missionary Sermon from St. John, 12th chapter. Rev. Cherry offered prayer. The report on Finance was adopted. Benediction by President.

PRESIDENT'S ANNUAL ADDRESS

Brother Officers, Delegates and Members of the Neuse River Baptist Association, I bring you Greetings:

God in His wise providence has permitted us to meet once more in our Annual gathering, which marks the Sixty-Third mile post in our journey. We have come and have much to rejoice over, and to give God praises and thanks for. As we cast our eyes backwards we note the progress that we have already made; and as we take a forward look we realize that there is much beyond to be accomplished. Brethren let us apply our hands to the task. It is not my purpose to tickle your fancy with pleasing phrases, nor to waft you away on the wings of eloquence, if I could. Oh no, but rather to speak to you very plainly and sanely out of a heart full of love for each of you and with malice towards none of you.

(2.) As I stand here I am thinking of weighter problems; I am thinking of the work before us; I am thinking of kingdom building; I am thinking of things eternal; I am thinking of our record, our consicence and our God, when each of us must come into His presence and give an account of our Stewardship.

(3.) As a body we are beastful of our numerical strength, we are proud of our standing, representing as we do the largest Baptist unit in the State of North Carolina, and occupying a place second to none. A proud and enviable position. Brethren, God is expecting greater things and require more and better work at our hands. It is our bounden duty as members of this body to measure up to the great opportunities that are before us; to do good unto all mankind. The world is looking to us as Christians to be an example and to set the pace in all things that make for peace and prosperity. For wherever peace abounds prosperity predominates.

(4.) We realize that this has been a very strenious year, but let us leave it all to God. He is all sufficient to see us through. And so we have come to labor for the Masters cause; we have come to swap ideas and to exchange opinions; we have come to lift the standard, intellectually and spiritually higher. Time calls us to this big task. Shall we tackle it like men, or shall we fail as miserable weaklings in the struggle for supremacy. God forbid.

"To the work, then, to the work,
  For we are servants of God.
Let us follow the path, that our Master has trod,
  With the balm of His counsel, our strength to renew,
Let us do with our might what our hands find to do".

OUR CHURCHES.

Brethren, hear me in the name of God and the cause we represent. In looking over the field we view with some degree of alarm the condition of our Churches, which in a great many instances are tragical, pitiful in the extreme. We have formed some very definite and concrete ideas, and I am forced by conscience to pass them on to you out of a burdened heart. I realize and am almost conscience that I am standing upon the brink of eternity's shores, and when I fail to point out to you some things that burden my heart, I would betray the cause of my Master and at the same time be derelict of a Christian duty to you.

Our churches are lagging behind in things that spell progress to our great Baptist family. We long to see the day come when every Baptist church within our bounds will have preaching at least twice a month. Constant church services and preaching is necessary to the vital welfare of the social and spiritual advancement of every community life. As a great Baptist family we should take a step forward in this direction. I know that this is an advance idea and will meet with opposition from pastors with a narrow vision and who care more for personal gain than the welfare of the people. In this connection I would recommend that a commission be appointed to look into this condition of affairs and report at our next annual meeting.

OUR EDUCATIONAL RECORD.

I would be doing you an injustice were I to fail in citing to you some of the things, some of the errors that we have made with reference to our school work and activities. I realize that this is no time to grieve over spilled milk. We have made mistakes, abundantly; we have done things that we ought to have left undone, and we have left undone things that we ought to have done. This is human. Its a wise man who makes a mistake and realizes it and changes, but a fool never. In making whatever statements I am now about to make, I now desire to state to you frankly that I care not for the element of office nor the praises of men in the face of duty. I must be frank with you, my conscience and my God, and I crave your enculgence. I must confess that what we have done educationally seems almost a failure, and but naught. Our school project lay waste and we stand here today at the cross roads bewildered. When Moses the great leader of the children of Israel was bewildered, he sought wisdom from above, God told him to speak unto the children of Israel that they go forward. We are in a strange delemna and none but the wisdom of God can lead us out and on to certain victory. Let us go forward. Our forefathers bought a school site and dedicated it to the educational advancement of their children, their grand children and unborn generations. They passed it on to our hands, and vouchsafed it to our care and keepings. It seems that it is about to be squandered. Our efforts seems almost a monumental blunder and an absolute failure, unless something is done at this Association to turn the tide in our favor, to salvage the remaining of their efforts. Let us stand face to face with the facts: We have not exercised due precaution and good business sense in the disposal of and the indebtedness of the proceeds arising from the sale of this property. We have been and are even now being criticised for our action in the matter. Where are we Brothers? Let us right about face and retrace our steps, with a view of saving the greater part of the heritage which our forefathers vouchsafed to us, forty generations will look down upon us if we falter in the trust. Brethren some business must be put into our business transactions or else we will be branded as simpletons in the business world. We have disposed of our property and apparently have squandered and failed to measure up to our expectations, and those dependent upon us for guidance. I have only one recommendation to make with reference to our school activities, and that is this to wit: That we demand a settlement of the Trustees from the sale of our school property, in the face of default of payments. And that the proceeds be invested in such dividend paying bonds as will yield not less than 5 per cent and that the proceeds from said bonds be used to establish scholarships in some approved colleges or schools, and the same be made available to worthy boys and girls of our Association. We are aware of the fact that we are indebted to the Higgs Roanoke Institute for our last years school activities and I would in this connection recommend that the same be paid.

OUR FALLEN HEROES.

We note with sadness the passing of our dear fellow laborers, men of untiring courage and faith. They have but gone the way that we too must go, and when that final summons come may we go with the full assurance of having done our best in the Masters cause. The following brethren have departed from us. but thank God their spirit lingers with us still. Revs. J. S. Brown, Henry Drake, A. C. Tillery and Deacon W. M. Williams, Sr. These brothers wrought well, but today they are not here, they have fallen upon that eternal sleep which knows no waking. Let us pause to pay here a tribute of respect to each of them in the hope that we may catch a gleam of light and inspiration from their lives which were wholly given up to the Masters cause.

We shall never forget to our dying day the zealous efforts of Dr. Brown to lift the standard of the Baptist denomination, he labored with that singleness of purpose that characterizes all great heroes of the cross. "This one thing I do " He gave unstinted of his earthly means to further the cause of Christ, and died as he had lived, at his post of duty.

Rev. Henry Drake, a veteran of the cross, who labored and toiled for nearly a half century in the Masters cause was a specimen of Gods noblest handiwork. Honest and straighforward through and through. There was naught of meaness in his bosom for any man. With him goodness was a paramount virtue. The world today is suffering for men of honesty and sobriety of his type.

Last but not least our honored friend and brother, A. C. Tillery answered the call a few days ago and caused our hearts to ache The angel of death summoned him to come up higher. The work of this Association laid dear to his heart. Always jovial, friendly, kind and stood by the administration with a loyalty that was phenominal Let us arise and sing, "Servants of God well done, rest from thy loved employ, the battle fought, the victory won, enter the Masters joy.

We also note with sadness the passing of Deacon Williams, one of the founders and fathers of our Association and School project who has gone on before, a Deacon and Member of the First Baptist Church of Halifax. He was truly a friend of ministers and believed in the importance of an education and trained ministery. May they all rest in peace. In the face of their passing let us close up ranks and fight for the right with all of our might.

For right is right since God is right and right the day must win;
To doubt would be disloyalty, and to falter would be sin.

REPORT OF COMMITTEES

Committee on President's Address

We, the Committee on Presidents Address beg leave to report the following: We recommend the wording of our Moderators Address. We further approve of his recommendations and refer same to the Committee on Ways and Means

Respectfully submitted,
Rev. N. S. Hargrave, Rev. F. L. Bullock,
Rev. J. H. Moore, Rev. W. P. Purnell,
Rev. R. N. Boone, Committee.

Committee on Constitution

Notice filed that at the next meeting of the Neuse River Association, Article six in Constitution be revised to the end that we regulate the Association tax.

Signed.

Committee on Temperance

We, the Committee on Temperance beg leave to report as follows: Whereas we believe that the great and destructive habit of entemperance is responsible for the pang of sorrow and woe in homes and communities. And, whereas we believe the great waste of money and lives from this serious habit affects our civilazation. And whereas the deamon of intemperance has spread its venomus poison in the veins of Christian religion. We the Committee do ask that this grand old Association go on record to register against all manner of intemperance and encourage and commend all Organizations to fight this evil.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. George Edmonds,
Bro. E. H. Holly,
Bro. Paul R. Jones,
Bro. F. W. Davis,
Bro. John Bragg,
Rev. W. P. Purnell,
Bro. John Rawls,
Bro. James Moore,
Bro. John Herring,
Bro. N. L. Smith,
Rev. J. W. Watson,
Committee.

Committee on Officers

We, your Committee beg leave to submit the following:

1. That the now acting Officers remain for the ensuing term with these changes. Rev. C. T. Everett as Statistician.
2. Ministerial Board, Rev. R. Johnson instead of Rev. J. S. Brown (deceased); Rev. N. S. Hargrave replaced; Rev. D. L. Tillery instead of Rev. A. C. Tillery (deceased); Rev. C. P. Ivey instead of Rev. J. D. McRae.
3. Trustee Board, Deacon A. W. Wood and A. Whitaker.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. W. M. Wiggins,
Rev. T. V. Foster,
Bro. A. Whitaker,
Bro. Cary Whitaker,
Rev. S. Pittman,
Rev. R. N. Boone,
Bro. J. J. Johnson,
Bro. E. G. Arrington.

Committee on Place

We, your Committee recommend that this Association will convene with the Eastern Star Baptist Church, Tuesday before the fourth Lords Day in September, 1930.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. P. A. Ivey,
Rev. R. C. Clark,
Bro A. Northington,
Bro. J. H. Palmer,
Bro. J. H. Moore,
Bro. W. L. Lyons,
Bro. S. L. Johnson,
Rev. S. D. Hilliard,
Bro. J. H. House,
Bro. J. S. Johnson,
Bro. D. E. Moore,
Bro. B. H. Hill,
Bro. Chas. Lee,
Bro. D. Reed.

Committee on New Bodies

We, your Committee on New Bodies beg leave to make the following report: We have examined the Whitakers Chapel Baptist Church and find it in gospel order, the two dollars having been paid.

Respectfully submitted,
Bro. R. B. Prince, Bro. N. T. Edmonds,
Bro. Mark Hunter, Bro. A. B. Jones,
Rev. W. S. Miller, Rev. P. E. Dickens,
Rev. N. Hester, Committee.

Committee on Missions

We, your Committee on Missions beg leave to make the following report: Whereas, the cause of our Association is so important and whereas there is so much work to be done, we recommend that this Association will hold the highest place in the fields of Missions. We also recommend that this Association will appoint more Missionaries to cultivate a better Mission activity in sending the gospel to foreign lands and cultivate a better spirit of giving and living better lives as the representatives of Jesus Christ in the world.

Respectfully submitted,
Rev. J. W. Lucas, Rev. J. T. Johnson,
E. D. Virgan, T. S. McKay,
A. Deans, J N. Herring,
J. McGee, Committee.

Committee on Finance

We, your Committee on Finance beg leave to make the following report:

We have received from eighty-four churches	$266.10
Ministers Annual Dues	32.00
First Day Afternoon Collection	10.32
First Day Evening Collection	11.44
Second Day Morning Collection	15.25
Second Day Evening Collection	11.20
Cash	2.00
Education	8.00
Total	$356.31

Respectfully submitted,
Bro. C. C. Johnson, Chairman Bro. I. N. Daniel,
Bro. W. J. Jones, Bro. M. E. Martin,
Bro. M. C. Peeble, Secretary.

Committee on Sunday Schools

We, your Committee on Sunday Schools beg leave to report the following: We recommend that every Pastor will see to it that a Sunday School function in his Church. We recommend further that no Deacon be recognized as a legal officer who will not do his best in fostering the work of the Sunday School. Thirdly, we recommend that each Pastor from time to time will give the necessary information in the way of spiritual teaching to Superintendents and Teachers and that each School be governed by the same.

Respectfully submitted,
Bro. F. A. B. Martin, Bro. Richard Branch,
Bro. D. E. Moore, Bro. Lonnie Brinkley,
Bro Willie Battle, Bro. W. G. Grant,
Bro. Samuel Good.

Committee on Obituaries

W, your Committee on Obituaries beg leave to make the following report: Since our last sitting the death Angel has claimed and carried away the following brethren:

Ministers.

Rev. J. S. Brown who was Pastor of Mt. Zion Baptist Church, Rocky Mount; Rev. A. C. Tillery who was Pastor of Galilee Baptist Church, Tillery; Rev. Henry Drake who was Pastor of Mt. Olive Baptist Church, Rocky Mount; Rev. R. B. Walston who was Pastor of Morning Star, Rocky Mount.

Deacons.

Bro. A. Drewry, First Baptist, Weldon; Bro. W. M. Bynum, Roanoke Salem, Garysburg; Bro. Isaiac Sumler, Shiloh, Whitakers; Bro. W. Savage, Tillery Chapel, Tillery; Bro. Chas. Lyons, Jerusalem, Whitakers; Bro. Lewis Shaw, St. Luke, Battleboro; Bro. E. H. Hicks, Jordan Hill, Macon; Bro. L. Shearin, Shepherd Grove, Weldon; Bro. W. E. Quinichett, Red Hill, Whitakers; Bro. P. D. Dickens; Bro. C. H. Horner, St. John, Rocky Mount; Bro. Bert Hudson, Bethlehem, Whitakers.

These our loved ones are gone from us in person, but shall ever live in our memory.

Humbly submitted,
Rev. J. T. Johnson, Rev. C. W. Ivey,
Rev. T. V. Foster, Rev. W. Jones,
Bro. L. A. Johnson, Bro. M. L. Johnson,
Bro. R. Lawson, Bro. T. H. Newell, Sec.

AGREEMENT

This Agreement made and entered into this the 25th day of September 1929 by and between C. P. Anthony of Halifax County, State of North Carolina, party of the first part, and the Ministerial, Trustee and Executive Boards, parties of the second part, we the parties of the second part do agree with the party of the first part.

(1). To discount the interest that is now due until after maturity, May 14th, 1930.

(2). That the face value of notes remain the same and be paid as follows, viz:

Five hundred dollars ($500.00) Jan. 1st, 1930; Five hundred dollars ($500.00) Jan. 1st, 1931; Five hundred dollars ($500.00) Jan. 1st, 1932; Five hundred dollars ($500.00) Jan. 1st, 1933; Five hundred dollars ($500.00) Jan. 1st, 1934. Interest to begin after maturity of old notes.

Ministerial Board
R. W. Underwood, Chairman. J. W. Blacknall, Sec'y.

Trustee Board
C. P. Anthony, Chairman, M. E. Martin, R. A. Cheek, Sec'y.

Executive Board
N. S. Hargrave, Chairman. McK. Nicholson, Sec'y.

Executive Board Neuse River Association

The Executive Board of The Neuse River Association was called in session in Shiloh Baptist Church, Scotland Neck, N. C., Sept. 27th, 1929. Rev. W. M. Wiggins was elected President. The Board proceeded to allow the following accounts.

Trustee Board, (forty dollars)	$40.00
Moderator, (twenty-five dollars)	25.00
Carfare	10.00
Vice-Moderator	12.50
Secretary	30.00

REPORT BLANK

The ____ Baptist Church

of __________________________________ County, State of ___________

____________________ To the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association

which convenes with the ______________________________ Baptist

Church, Tuesday after the Fourth Sunday in Sept. 19 _____

Dear Brethren—GREETING

We send to represent us ____

By ________________________ We send you the sum of $ _____________

for the objects of the Association. Statistic for 19 ______

Sabbath of Worship __________, Baptized __________, Received by Letter

__________, By Experience of Grace __________, Restored ___________

Dismissed by Letter ___X____, Excommunicated _________, Deaths ______

Male Membership ___________, Female Membership ____________, Total

Membership __________, Value of Church Property $ _______________

Money sent to this setting of the Association. Representation Fee

$ ___________, Mission $ ______________, Education $ _____________

Shaw University $ ______________, Secondary Schools $ ______________

Superanuated Ministers $ ____________, Money sent to the objects of the

Association since its last regular setting. Foreign Mission $ ___________,

Home Mission $ ____________, State Mission $ ____________, Shaw Uni-

versity $ __________ , Ministerial Education $ __________ , Secondary

Schools $ ____________, Pastors Salary $ ___________ , No. Ordained

Ministers _____, No. Licentiate Ministers ______.

Pastor ______________________________ P. O. ______________________

Clerk _______________________________ P. O. _______________________

Send our minutes to ______________________________________ R. F. D.

______ Box ______________. Done by order of the church in its regular

meeting the __________ day of ______________________ 19 ______

Corresponding Secretary	40.00
Stationery	15.04
Executive Board	35.00
State Convention	25.00
Superanuated Ministers	17.50
Finance Committee	18.00
Roanoke Institute	10.00
Treasurer	9.50
Weldon Printing Co	10.00
Telegram	1.60
Rev. E. A. Taylor	5.00
Auditor	5.00
Rev. R. R. Cartwright	5.00
Sexton	5.00
Rev. P. E. Dickens (sick)	5 00
Miscellaneous Account	6.00
Total	$330.14

There being no other business the Board adjourned subject to the call of the President.

Rev. W. M. Wiggins, President.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Secretary.

Ministerial Board

The Ministerial Board of The Neuse River Association met in the Shiloh Baptist Church of Scotland Neck, N. C., Sept. 27, 1929. The following named persons were elected members of the Executive Board, Revs. W. M. Wiggins, T. V. Foster, McK. Nicholson, G. G. Edmonds, A. Bell, N. S. Hargrave, F. L. Bullock, J. H. Martin, J. W. Blacknall, Sec'y.

There being no further business at present, The Ministerial Board adjourned subject to the call of the President.

Rev. J. H. Martin, President.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Secretary.

Report of the Executive Board of the Neuse River Association, Weldon, N. C., Feb. 4, 1930.

The Executive Board of The Neuse River Association met in the parsonage of the 1st Baptist Church of Weldon, N. C., Feb. 4, 1930.

The President called the meeting to order, prayer was offered by Rev. G. G. Edmonds afterwhich the President stated the object of the meeting and asked that the roll be called, there being a sufficient number of members present the President announced the meeting open for business. The Committee that was sent to seek a place to hold a 4 weeks Institute for the Ministers of the Neuse River Association made their report as follows: That they went to Bricks Junior College and conferred with the Principal, who offered them terms as follows: He would furnish one good Class Room and the use of the Chapel free of charge. Board, room rent and laundry for five dollars ($5.00) per week. Those wishing only to take meals could do so at 35 cents per meal. The report was received and adopted and the place and conditions accepted. It was further agreed that the Institute should open Feb. 18, 1930.

Rev. J. H. Moore made his report on Ways and Means, this report was received and adopted, (see report).

The Board employed Rev. J. H. Moore instructer for the Institute at the rates of $25.00 per week.

Rev. Amos Bell made a report from the Shiloh Association Board, he stated that the President and Secretary of said Board promised to be present. A motion prevailed that the Cor. Sec'ty. make out a program for the opening of the Ministerial Institute.

It was also agreed that any Minister wishing to attend the Institute from any other Association might be permitted to do so by paying one dollar and fifty cents per week.

The Corresponding Secretary presented a bill from the Weldon Printing Company for Stationery and Printing, of eleven dollars and twenty-five cents ($11.25) which was approved and ordered to be paid.

A letter was read from Bro. C P. Anthony containing two hundred and fifty dollars ($250.00) as part payment on note of five hundred dollars ($500 00) due Jan 1st, 1930 and asking that more time be given for the payment of remainder of note. On motion the Board decided to accept the ($250.00) two hundred and fifty dollars and allow more time for the payment of the balance.

The Board decided to listen to the report of Rev. J. H. Martin against Rev. J. W. Lucas, after hearing the report the Board decided it was not in their power to deal with such matters and advised Rev. Lucas the proper course to persue

The following accounts were ordered paid, (see accounts).

There appearing no other business the Board adjourned to meet at the call of the President. Closed with benediction.

Rev. W. M. Wiggins, President.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Secretary.

Report of Committee on Ways and Means

The Committee on Ways and Means and Resolutions met in joint session Thursday morning for the purpose of deciding upon an objective for the Association, Rev. N. S. Hargrave was elected Chairman and Mrs. L. V. Mebane was elected Secretary.

The Chairman made some timely remarks and stated the object of the meeting, he said he had received some Resolutions from Dr. J. H. Moore anent starting a Bible School for Ministers. As this was a very important matter and all of the Committee were not present, he suggested that another session of the Committee be called at a later date, Rev. A. C. Matthews of Weldon thought different and motioned that the Resolutions and other suggestions from members present be considered by the Committee in this meeting.

Rev. J. T. Johnson suggested that a sinking fund for the aged and infirm be organized in every Church and read Art. III from the Constitution of the Poor Saints Association relative to the above move and asked that the Committee recommend to the Association that a Delegate be sent to meet the Poor Saints Association of Va. in its extra session in November to learn more of its working conditions and report back to the Neuse River Association.

Rev. E. A. Taylor was not favorably impressed with this suggestion, for he didn't believe we should fraternalize the Churches, however he motioned that we make the recommendation to the Association, Rev. Taylor further spoke concerning poor leadership in Eastern North Carolina and stated that an organization should be perfected to put on a constructive program and arouse the large element that are dorment and suffering for good leadership, by motion Rev. Taylor was endorsed by the Committee to bring this matter before the Association.

Rev. Matthews spoke of the hospital at Enfield and the untiring zeal and sacrifice of Dr. Dubisette, the sick who go there many times without money, he asked that we give the hospital our moral and financial support and also ($50) fifty dollars at this meeting.

It was motioned and carried that this Committee remain intact to meet in another session to consider other plans that may be presented. This session was called to meet in Weldon, N. C., Monday after the 2nd Sunday in November, 1929.

Committee: Revs. A. C. Matthews, N. S. Hargrave, Chairman, S. Pittman, J. H. Moore and E. A. Taylor; Mesdames Carrie Lyons, Olivia Alston and L. V. Mebane; Revs. J. W. Blacknall, T. V. Foster, R. W. Underwood, W. M. Wiggins and F. L. Bullock.

Weldon, N. C., Nov. 11, 1929.

REPORT OF WAYS AND MEANS COMMITTEE

The Ways and Means Committee of The Neuse River Association met in the parsonage of the 1st Baptist Church, Nov. 11, 1929.

The Chairman, Rev. Hargrave being absent, Rev. J. W. Blacknall was asked to preside over the meeting, after prayer by Rev. T. V. Foster, Rev. Blacknall stated that the object of the meeting was to consider other plans that might be presented. The Secretary was asked to read the minutes of the last meeting, after which Dr. Moore was asked to outline the plans anent the Ministerial or Bible School which had been adopted by the Association.

The following was discussed:

1st. Place. On motion Enfield was selected. Revs. Bell, Moore and Blacknall were asked to meet the Ministerial Board of Shiloh Association for the purpose of securing the cooperation of that Organization. This Board would be in session at Warren Plains, Wednesday Nov. 13, 1929.

2nd. Time of Institute. Feb. 10th to March 10th, 4 weeks was suggested. Dr. Moore was elected principal and to formulate plans for the carrying out said Institute.

An objective for the Association for another year was discussed, several spoke of our relations to Shaw and the State work, after remarks by Moderator Martin, Drs. Moore, Matthews, Blacknall and Mrs. Mebane it was decided to get up a budget for the Association. By motion the budget was fixed at $2,500 to be divided as follows: Associational purposes, Shaw University, Secondary Schools, Ministerial Education, State Work, Home and Foreign Missions. All expenses of the Association to be first covered, the balance to be apportioned as follows: 50 per cent for Education, 50 per cent for Missions, of the Educational money, Shaw will be given 20 per cent, Ministerial education 20 per cent, Accredited Secondary Schools in Eastern N. C., 10 per cent. The June meeting was next discussed. Dr. Moore motioned that all the Auxiliaries of the Association including the Womens Organizations, Sunday Schools, B. Y. P. U's and Unions be asked to be present for a get together meeting for a more perfective work and that each send a contribution. Weldon was selected as the place for this meeting. No further business the meeting adjourned.

Committee present, Revs. J. H. Martin, Amos Bell, T. V. Foster, A. C. Matthews, J. W. Blacknall, (Acting Chairman) and J. H. Moore; Mrs. Olivia Alston and Mrs. L. V. Mebane.

Ministerial and Executive Board Meeting

The Ministerial and Executive Boards of The Neuse River Association met with Daniels Chapel Baptist Church, Tuesday Dec. 3rd, 1929. Rev. G. G. Edmonds Vice-Moderator presided, Revs. F. L. Bullock and T. V. Foster conducted devotional exercises. We then listened to some very encouraging words from the Vice-Moderator who announced the meeting open for business. The roll was called The Committee on Ways and Means made their report. This was the report of the 2nd Session which met in Weldon, N. C. The report of the Committee was received. On motion the report on Ways and Means was read and adopted by sections.

A Committee of 3 were appointed to seek a place for the meeting of the Ministerial Institute which was recommended by the Committee on Ways and Means. On motion a Committee was appointed to confer with the Ministers of the Shiloh Association to see if they wished to unite with us in this effort.

On motion one thousand minutes be printed.

The following named persons were appointed to preach in the next Session of our Association.

Annual Sermon, Rev. F. L. Bullock, alternate Rev. R. N. Boone.

Doctrinal Sermon, Rev. J. H. Moore, alternate Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

Education, Rev. W. M. Wiggins, alternate Rev. McK. Nicholson.

Temperance, Rev. S. Pittman, alternate Rev. W. T. Edmonds.

Missionary Sermon, Rev. A. Bell, alternate Rev. W. S. Miller.

Fraternal Messengers

Lott Carey Convention, Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

Old Eastern Association, Rev. R. N. Boone.

Closed with Benediction by Rev. R. N. Boone.

CONSTITUTION

ARTICLE I.—NAME.

This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association.

ARTICLE II.—OBJECT.

The object of this body shall be:

1st. To promote the spreading of the Gospel in Home and Foreign lands, to insure a more intelligent Ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship among the churches of this Association.

2nd. To help to maintain a school in Eastern North Carolina for religious training for our youth.

ARTICLE III.—TIME AND PLACE.

The Association shall meet Annually on Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's day in September.

ARTICLE IV.—OFFICERS.

The Officers of this body shall be President, one Vice-President, and four Vice-Presidents of which shall be Moderators of the Unions, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Statistician, Treasurer and Auditor who shall be elected annually to hold their Office until their successors are installed.

ARTICLE V.---DUTIES OF OFFICERS.

1st. The President shall preside over this body, preserve order and see that the purposes of this Association are affected. He shall decide all questions for consideration, ascertain and announce decisions which shall be silently submitted to; unless, by an appeal by a two-third vote of those present. He shall appoint all committees. He shall strictly enforce the rules of the body. He shall see that each meeting is opened and closed with prayer.

2nd. The rules governing the President shall be applied to any Vice-President in the chair.

3rd. The Recording Secretary, who shall keep a correct record of the proceedings of the Association, compile the Minutes for the printing and shall be responsible for all letters and documents committed to his care.

4th. The Corresponding Secretary shall conduct the correspondence of this Association; inform the public; make appeal for and solicit a general cooperation in the interest of the body. He shall record the proceedings of both the Ministerial and Executive Board, write all orders issued on the Treasurer and report annually to the Association the same. He shall be furnished with postage and stationary at the expense of the Association.

5th. The Treasurer of this Association shall receive all funds contributed to the body. He shall pay all orders presented to him from the body signed by the Corresponding Secretary and President. He shall keep an accurate account and report the same to the Association annually.

6th. The Auditor of this Association shall audit the annual acconnt of the President, Secretaries and Treasurer, which shall be submitted to him (10) ten days before the Association convenes.

7th. The Statistician shall collect, report and publish in the minutes annually the statistics of this body.

ARTICLE VI.---MEMBERSHIP.

The membership shall be composed of Pastors belonging to this Association and Delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained and licensed Ministers who are bonified members of their home churches.

1st. Delegates coming from their churches shall be required to pay 25c per member in regular standing in the church which they represent.

2nd. Pastors are required to pay annually $5.00.

3rd. Ordained Ministers and Licentiates who are not Pastors are required to pay $2.50 annually. Deacons are required to pay $2.00.

4th. Annual members are required to pay $1.00.

ARTICLE VII.---STATISTICS.

Letters received by this Association shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptized, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excluded, those deceased and the number of Sunday School scholars enrolled since last Association.

ARTICLE VIII.

Members chosen to discharge their duties have no power over God's heritage nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the power of the Pastor while in faithful performance of his pastorial duties. No Pastor of a church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any Minister or Ministers who shall be known to interfere with anothers Minister's church shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper, and it shall be the duty of all Pastors and Deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

ARTICLE IX.—CHURCH LETTERS.

Any Church desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or by messenger and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from the Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted this request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, its or their connection with this Association shall cease.

ARTICLE X.---MINUTES.

This Association shall furnish churches with minutes. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Executive Board.

ARTICLE XI.

The minutes of the previous session shall be read each session and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason that churches do not at any time represent in the Association.

ARTICLE XII.

This Association shall have the power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

ARTICLE XIII.---BOARDS.

There shall be a Ministerial, Executive, Trustee, Ordination:

DUTIES.

The Ministerial Board shall be composed of not more than twenty-five members elected by the body to settle grievances of the churches in said Association and foster church extensions and provide for Superanuated Ministers.

The duties of the Executive Board. The Executive Board shall have charge of all the business of the Association during its adjourn especially the payment of the Associations expenses, such as for printing and distributing the minutes, newspaper publications and official expenses of the President and Secretaries. The Board shall not be composed of more than seven, elected from the Ministerial Board.

There shall be a Trustee Board of nine elected Annually by the Association. The Trustee Board shall have power to Execute all Negotionable instruments, transfer all property, sign all Mortgages and loans.

Ordination. This Board shall be composed of five members elected by the body whose duty shall be to examine all applicants seeking ordination and pass upon their literary qualifications and to make recommendation of the same to the body authorizing them.

ARTICLE XIV.---AUXILIARIES.

All Women Organizations and Unions connected with the churches of this Association are considered Auxiliaries to this body and that one session shall be given over to them during our Annual Session for their report and works.

ARTICLE XV.

The President together with the Ministerial Board shall have power to call an extra session of the Association at any time he feel it necessary.

ARTICLE XVI.

This Constitution shall be altered or amended by a two-thirds vote of the Association in session, providing a notice be given twelve months prior to the desired change.

OFFICIAL ROLL

OF THE

WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President, Mrs. E T. Johnson	Tillery, N. C.
Vice-President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom	Garysburg, N. C.
Recording Secretary, Mrs. C. L. Lyon	Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Treasurer, Mrs. Maggie Speight	Whitakers, N. C.
Auditor, Mrs. B. B. Pittman	Enfield, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. Mary A. Reid
Mrs. J. P. Ransom
Mrs. L. V. MeBane
Mrs. Maggie Speight
Mrs. C. P. Anthony
Rev. J. W. Blacknall
Mrs. B. B. Pittman
Mrs. E. T. Johnson
Mrs. J. W. Wood
Mrs. J. S. Brown
Mrs. C. L. Lyon
Mrs. M. E. Martin
Mrs. Olivia Alston
Mrs. M. E. Sandlin

UNION OFFICERS

President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom	Garysburg
Vice-President, Mrs. Nellie Harding	Jackson
Recording Secretary, Mrs. B. B. Pittman	Enfield
Treasurer, Mrs. Hettie Clark	Scotland Neck
Corresponding Secretary, Mrs. L. V. MeBane	Rocky Mount

SPECIAL FIELD WORKERS

Mrs. Olivia Alston, Mrs. Mary Clanton, Mrs. W. F. Hunter.

COUNTY WORKERS

Nash County-Mrs. M. E. Simpson, Mrs. S. A. Stovall.
Edgecombe County-Mrs. Viola Robinson, Mrs. Rebecca Martin, Mrs. Ida Williams.
Halifax County-Mrs. M. E. Sandlin, Mrs. C. L. Lyon, Mrs. B. B. Pittman, Mrs. W. T. Edmonds.
Northampton County-Mrs. Sallie Laster, Mrs. Ester Crosland, Mrs. Nellie Harding, Mrs. J. P. Ransom.

Report of Corresponding Secretary

Woman's Auxiliary, Neuse River Association

Red Hill Church,
Whitakers, N. C.

My dear Sisters:

Since all of our efforts for the last few years have failed, and many of you discouraged and in doubt as to the best course to persue, may I preface this my 12th Annual report with the following appropriate Poem at this time.

"There is Sunshine in the shadow,
  There is Sunshine in the rain,
There is Sunshine in our sorrow,
  When our hearts are filled with pain
There is Sunshine when we are burdened,
  There is Sunshine when we pray,
There is Sunshine, Heavenly Sunshine,
  Blessed Sunshine all the way".

So let us take new courage and remember Jesus has whispered, Do not falter, I'll not leave you alone.

SCHOOLS

The School at Weldon which was begun by the parent body, the Neuse River Association and for which many of you labored so faithful and zealously, and which began budding so beautifully has passed into oblivian, building burned down, piano purchased by us, sold and money gone we know not whither and now the land has been sold.

The Higgs Seminary which we promised to help support and to which we gave $200 to make an accredited school has met its waterloo and our money lost. Therefore, I recommend that we go upon record to remain neutral to the above school, and that we earnestly endeavor to carry out our previous objectives, namely:

1st. To give $25 towards helping some worthy orphan boy or girl in school.

2nd. To give $25 for the education of an African student.

3rd. That we affiliate more closely with the Womans State Convention and represent annually, (convenes in Rocky Mount this year).

4th. That we give to the Neuse River Association a donation for minutes, (altho some of us never see one).

5th. That all other money raised by us be kept in Treasurer and paid out by order of the Executive Board.

6th. That the Executive Board shall consist of 7 members only and said Board meet on the afternoon of the 1st and the last day.

7th. That since Thanksgiving Day is our birthday and very few of our churches hold services on that day, that we ask our Pastors to allow us to use this day as Woman's Day to help us raise our Foreign Mission money and that whatever is raised be sent to our Cor. Sec. who will send you receipt for same and forward this money to the Cor. Sec. Womans State Convention to be applied to the African fund.

8th. I recommend that special efforts be made to organize Missionary Circles in all of our churches and especially the young girls into Junior Circles and the little children into Sunshine Bands, I will be glad to come to any church and assist along this line.

THE FIELD

Your Cor. Sec. thought it best the past year not to do any Field Work until after this meeting, in which we hope to shape up our policy and line up for a more constructive campaign, however I visited Roanoke Salem, Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Pastor and collected $5 00

Paid for printing 150 Annuals to Evening Telegram	2.50
For Envelopes and Postage	.75
Balance on hand	$1.75

Now as I close may I beseech you faithful women who have stood by the work these years to renew your allegiance and press on, lets be not discouraged and give up but

Lets move, move, move up the Kings highway,
  For soon will the Heaven bells be ringing, ringing,
Soon with the Angels we'll be singing, singing,
  Lead on the way 'till that eternal day,
Sisters, let us move, move, move up the Kings highway,
  Forward then Christians just keep moving, moving,
Your faith in God you will be proving, proving,
  Inward today, yea struggle, watch and pray,
Christians move, move, move up the Kings highway.

Respectfully submitted,
Mrs. L. V. MeBane.

STATISTICAL T

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	Pastors and Post Office	Clerks and Post Office	Delegates	Sabbath of
St. James	Edgecombe	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W C Gay, Rocky Mount	F W Davis, F A B Martin	A
Hickory View	Nash	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	Miss Harriette Thorne, Rocky Mount	P E Dickens	4
St. John	Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W C Nixon, Rocky Mount	S D Hilliard, W L Lyon	3
Mt. Carmel	Nash	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	R E Williams, Rocky Mount	P E Dickens	1-
Sandy Faulk	Nash	Geo Stokes, Middlesex	Matt Hester, Wilson	Matt Hester, Arthur Deane	3
1st Baptist, Battleboro	Edgecombe	C Ivey, Thelma	Spencer Odum, Battleboro	Walter Jones, K Whitaker	2
Shiloh Baptist	Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	H H Arrington, Scotland Neck	N L Smith, Wm. Clapp	2-
Tillery Chapel	Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	P R Jones, Tillery	P R Jones	3
North End Baptist	Edgecombe	J W Lucas, Rocky Mount	W M Barnes, Rocky Monnt	C Alexander, Willie Battle	A
Ebeneezer B. Church	Nash	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Lewis Pippen, Rocky Mount	John Rawls	1
Little Hope	Nash	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	W H Wilder, Rocky Mount	C H Lee	3
Bethlehem	Northampton	P L Boone, Suffolk, Va	W C Coats, Seaboard	Richard Branch	1
New Hope	Nash	J C Scott, Rocky Mount	J B Jones, Rocky Mount	J B Jones	1
Mt. Zion	Northampton	F L Bullock, Enfield	W L Brown, Seaboard	R B Drew	2
Jordan Hill	Warren	Bennie Bullock, Manson	J H Palmer	M E George	4
Mason Grove	Brunswick, Va.	O B Alston, Jackson	Miss Dasie Bradley	J H Mallery	2
White Hill	Halifax	T S Sykes, Halifax	Lewis Hendricks, Weldon	A Arrington	4
Anderson Chapel	Pitt	E Harris, Greenville	J H Redmond, Macclesfield	James Moore	1
1st Baptist, Halifax	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	Ellie Arrington, Halifax	C Johnson, A Northington	1
Piney Grove	Northampton	McK. Nicholson, Enfield	M C Peebles, Jackson	M C Peebles	3
White Oak	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J W Wilkins, Ringwood	P A Ivey	2
New Hope	Edgecombe	D L Lawrence, Rocky Mount	E H Hollis, Battleboro	H Hollie, W G Grant	1
St. Marks	Edgecombe	W A Green, Durham	H H Cutchens, Whitakers	Mack Hunter	4
Cool Spring	Northampton	F L Bullock, Enfield	J A Owens, Thelma	J H Moore	1
Smith Chapel	Halifax	H H Hall, Scocland Neck	J W Bayard, Enfield	H H Hall	3
Quankey	Halifax	W T Edmond, Weldon	F E Howell, Rosemary	J S Johnston	1
Union Branch	Edgecombe	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	Charlie Davis, Rocky Mount	S Pittman	3
Chestnut Grove	Halifax	W L Brown, Tillery	J H House, Tillery	J H House	2
Galilee	Halifax	J C Owens, Columbia	Samuel House, Tillery	N T Edmond	1
Mt. Calvery	Edgecombe		W L Smith, Enfield	Geo. Bryant, M Whitaker	4
Bethlehem	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	A W Lane, Tarboro	P E Kee	4
Cherrys Chapel	Wilson	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	Mary Lane, Elm City	Ed Virgel	2
Zion Hill	Halifax	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	G S Alston, Littleton	T H Newell, L A Alston	2
Shady Grove	Halifax	W C Cotton, Rocky Mount	Rebecca Tillery, Tillery	James White	4
Simmons Grove	Halifax	H V Bowton, Weldon	J Dowtin, Rosemary	W M Richardson	3
West Union	Halifax	H V Bowton, Weldon	J Vinson, Weldon	W M Richardson	1
St. Luke	Edgecombe	Willie Lane, Tarboro	F C Bullock, Tarboro	Willie Lane	3
Salem Chapel	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	Mattie Kerney, Tarboro	Hagie Hinton	2
Carters Chapel	Halifax	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	H Powers, Rosemary	M C Marte, E W Ivey	4
St. Paul	Nash	E D Taylor, Nashville	T L Harriss, Rocky Mount	J H Harriss, L Battle	2
Gaston	Northampton	W T Edmond, Weldon	Solomon Vinson, Henrico	Rev. B Webb	1
Daniel Chapel	Halifax	O M Jones, Tarboro	S F Solomon, Enfield	E C Stovall, A B Jones	3
Oak Grove	Northampton	W T Edmond, Weldon	E G Sykes, Garysburg	R B Prince	2
Red Hill	Edgecombe	U G Moye, Kinston	W E Quinichitt, Whitakers	D Reid, W E Quinichette	2
Eastern Star	Edgecombe	C T Everett, Kelford	S H Lawrence, Tarboro	A W Wood	1-
Hills Chapel	Northampton	J E Cherry, Jackson			3
Parkers Chapel	Northampton	J E Cherry, Jackson	G H Johnson, Jackson	E Woodruff	1
Lebanon	Halifax	W H Jones, Durham	R C Williams, Halifax	R C Williams, Frank Allen	4
St. Stephenson	Edgecombe	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Norman Lane, Tarbore	Normon Lane	2-
Mt. Hermon	Edgecombe	J. C Scott, Rocky Mount	Maggie Avent, Rocky Mount		2
Roanoke Rapids	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J W Wilkins, Rosemary	C W Ivey	4
Pleasant Hill	Halifax	G G Edmond, Weldon	W M Scott, Enfield	J Cresley, D Farmer	2
Lincoln Height	Halifax	W T Edmond, Weldon	Minnie B. Smallwood, Rosemary	J J Underwood	1
Mt. Hope	Northampton	L T Barnes, Windsor	J H Battle, Jackson	J B Peebles, P S Jeffries	4
Pleasant Hill	Halifax	D L Tillery, Jackson	Fred Moore, Scotland Neck	Claude Moore	3
Roanoke Salem	Northampton	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	A N Rice, Garysburg	E L Arrington, I M Daniel	2-
St. Paul	Halifax	P L Boone, Suffolk, Va	D E Moore, Enfield	D E Moore	4
Little Zion	Halifax		J R Merrett, Halifax	Joseph Magee	4
St. Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J T Fox, Enfield	Lonnie Brinkley	3
Mt. Zion	Nash	J H Moore, Rocky Mount	Walter Grant, Rocky Mount	Richmon Lawrence	A
St. Shiloh	Nash	I S Riddick, Parmele	Lewis Harrison, Whitakers	Jack Dunn, Chas. Williams	1
Cedar Creek	Halifax	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	J R Whitaker, Halifax	O D Archer	3
Jerusalem	Edgecombe	J W Todd, Zebulon	Herber Lyon, Whitakers	A S Young	4
Roanoke Chapel	Northampton	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	M W Amos, Jackson	H Sweatt, J H Bragg	2
Allens Grove	Halifax	T S Sykes, Jackson	J R Clanton, Halifax	T S Sykes	2
Harts Chapel	Edgecombe	Berry Powell, Rocky Mount	T W Killibrew, Rocky Mount	L B Bullock	3
1st Baptist, Weldon	Halifax	A C Matthews, Weldon	J H Howard, Jr. Weldon	C P Anthony	A
Calvary Baptist	Wilson	J W Watson, Middlesex	Laura Herring, Wilson	John Herring	2-
1st Baptist, Crowell	Halifax	McK. Nicholson, Enfield	J J Johnson, Enfield	J J Johnson	2
New Bethel	Halifax	J T Johnson, Weldon	Miss Carrie Lowe, Enfield	I J Juno	2
Morning Star	Edgecombe	W C Cotton, Rocky Mount	Hattie Jenkins, Pinetops	Willie C Cotton	3
Shepherd Grove	Halifax	R B Brandy, Jackson	W Care, Weldon	R B Bradley	2
Mount Olive	Edgecombe	Bozsie Thorne, Sharpsboro	Sallie Wright, Rocky Mount	Bozsie Thorne	2
Thorne Chapel	Edgecombe	Bozsie Thorne, Sharpsboro	Hattie Dauch, Rocky Mount	Bozsie Thorne	3
Mission Baptist	Edgecombe	J A July, Rocky Mount	Mary Pope, Rocky Mount	J A July	1-
Olive Chapel	Nash	E D Joyner, Rocky Mount	Mary Cotton, Sharpsburg	E D Joyner	1
Elm Grove	Wilson	E D Joyner, Rocky Mount	Rachel Perry, Sims	Geo. Forest	3
Morning Star	Edgecombe	J R Greene, Weldon	H Pittman, Whitakers	J R Green	3
Marks Chapel	Edgecombe	W T Edmond, Weldon	D D Cooper, Rocky Mount	Frank Cooper	4
Bethlehem Baptist	Nash	J S Lyon, Rocky Mount	A B Lucas, Rocky Mount	Landers Ricks	4
Whitakers Chapel	Halifax	Henderson Whitaker, Scotland Neck	Mary Macklin, Scotland Neck	Ben Robertson	2
Legetts Chapel	Edgecombe	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Annie Pittman, Tarboro	T V Foster	1
1st Baptist, Middlesex	Nash	J S Lyons, Rocky Mount	C C Taylor, Middlesex	J S Lyons	2
African Baptist	Wayne	R W Underwood, Goldsboro			
Boones Chappel	Northampton	K E Grant	K A Porter, Jackson	By Letter	3
Smith Chapel	Halifax	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	W M Smith, Halifax	R Johnson	4

MINUTES

...... OF THE ......

SIXTY-FOURTH ANNUAL SESSION

...... OF THE .....

Neuse River Baptist Association

...... HELD WITH THE .....

Eastern Star Baptist Church

TARBORO, N. C.

September 30, October 1, 2nd, 1930

The Next Session to be held with the Bethlehem
Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C.,
beginning Tuesday after the Fourth
Sunday in September, 1931

MINUTES

...... OF THE ......

SIXTY-FOURTH ANNUAL SESSION

...... OF THE .....

Neuse River Baptist Association

...... HELD WITH THE ......

Eastern Star Baptist Church

TARBORO, N. C.

September 30, October 1, 2nd, 1930

The Next Session to be held with the Bethlehem
Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C.,
beginning Tuesday after the Fourth
Sunday in September, 1931

OFFICERS

President	Rev. J. H. Martin, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Vice-President	Rev. G. G. Edmons, Weldon, N. C.
Recording Secretary	Rev. McK. Nicholson, Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg, N. C.
Treasurer	Brother M. E. Martin, Thelma, N. C.
Auditor	Rev. J. W. Lucas, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Stastistician	Rev. C. T. Everett, Kelford, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Chairman	Spring Hill, N. C.
Rev. T. V. Foster,	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. McK. Nicholson	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. G. G. Edmons	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. A. Bell	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. F. L. Bullock	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. J. H. Moore	Rocky Mount, N. C.

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. C. P. Anthony, Chairman	Weldon, N. C.
Bro. F. W. Davis	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Bro. M. E. Martin	Thelma, N. C.
Bro. C C. Johnson	Halifax, N. C.
Bro. R. A. Cheek	Weldon, N. C.
Bro. H. C. Cofield	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. R. N. Boone	Seabord N. C.
Bro. A. W. Wood	Tarboro, N. C.
Bro. Emanuel Whitaker	Enfield, N. C.

EXAMINATION BOARD

Rev. J. H. Moore, D. D., Chairman	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg, N. C.
Rev. N. S Hargrove	Richmond, Va.
Rev. A. T. Thomas, (deceased)	Garysburg, N. C.

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Garysburg, N. C.
Rev. W. S. Miller	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. G. G. Edmons	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. W. P. Purnell	Halifax, N. C.
Rev. A. C. Matthews	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. A. Bell	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. R. W. Uuderwood	Goldsboro, N. C.
Rev. P. A. Ivey	Halifax, N. C.
Rev. J. W. Lucas	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. W. T. Edmonds	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. P. E. Dickens	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. McK. Nicholson	Enfield, N, C.
Rev. T. V. Foster	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. S. Pittman	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Rev. W. M. Wiggins	Spring Hill, N. C.
Rev. T. S. Sikes	Jackson, N. C.
Rev. E. L. Bullock	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. J. C. Scott	Rocky Mount, N. C,
Dr. J. H. Moore	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. R. N. Boone	Seabord, N. C.
Rev. N. S. Hargrave	Richmond, Va.
Rev. A. T. Thomas (deceased)	Garyburg, N. C.

MINISTERS WHO PAID ANNUAL FEES

Rev. J. H. Blacknall	Garysburg, N. C.
Rev. C. L. Everett	Kelford, N. C.
Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. F. H. Hines	
Rev. G. G. Edmonds	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. B. J. Tyson	
Rev. Charles Taylor	
Rev. R. N. Boone	Seaboard, N. C.
Rev. S. Pittman	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. Amos Bell	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. J. S. Lyons	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. W. M. Wiggins	Spring Hill, N. C.
Rev. I. D. Scott	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. R. C. Clark	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Rev. T. V. Foster	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. O. B. Alston	Jackson, N. C.
Rev. T. S. Sykes	Jackson, N. C.
Rev. E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Rev. P. A. Ivey	Halifax, N. C.
Rev. J. W. Lucas	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. J. T. Johnson	Halifax, N. C.
Rev. J. W. Watson	Middlesex, N. C.
Rev. O. M. James	Tarboro, N. C.
Rev. J. H, Moore	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. McK. Nicholson	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. H. D. Whitaker	
Rev. J. E. Cherry	

LICETIATES WHO PAID ANNUAL FEES

Bro. A. Fenner	Tillery, N. C.
Bro. L. V. Cheek	
Bro. J H Goode	Seabord, N C
Bro. S L Johnson	Spring Hill, N C
Bro. J H Bratcher	Tarboro, N C
Bro. J M White	
Bro. N L Smith	Scotland Neck, N C
Deacon A W Wood	Tarboro, N C
Bro. R W Whitaker	
Bro. Willie Battle	

PROCEEDINGS

Eastern Star Baptist Church, Tarboro, N. C.
September 30, 1930

The Sixty-Fourth Annual Session of the Neuse River Baptist Association met with the Eastern Star Baptist Church, Tarboro, N. C., Rev. C. T. Everett, Pastor. Rev. J. H. Martin in the chair.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. J. S. Lyons and R. N. Boone. Rev. Lyons lined hymn No. 417, "Am I a Soldier of the Cross," etc. Rev. Boone read for scripture lesson the eighth chapter of Romans and offered prayer. Rev. Lyons sang, "A Few More Years shall Roll," etc.

The Moderator made some brief remarks thanking God for the privilege of meeting the Brethern again in another Associational capacity. Rev. Blacknall was asked to read the program after which a motion prevailed to adopt the program amended to allow the Association to make necessary changes. The Moderator asked the Brethern to continue in prayer for thirty minutes. Rev. R. W. Underwood led in singing. "Draw Me Nearer Blessed Lord," etc. Prayer was offered by Bro. K. V. Cheek. Rev. J. W. Blacknall sang "What a Fellowship," etc. Rev. R. N. Boone made some brief remarks. Bro. Cheek sang, "There is Joy in that Land," etc. Rev. W. B. Battle made some timely remarks. Other songs, prayers and remarks by different Brethern were very much enjoyed. After the devotional exercise the committee on hours of meeting and adjournment was appointed. The roll of Churches and delegates was called and the report on hours of meeting and adjournment was adopted. The Committee on Finance was appointed. (See Committee)

Dr. J. H. Moore presented Revs. K. V. Cheek, R. Farlie Fisher, L. E. Moore, Mrs. A. C. Tillery and Mrs. David Matthews. Each made some wery timely and impressive remarks. Benediction was announced by the Moderator.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. J. S. Lyons and J. H. Graham. The Moderator was in the chair and announced the meeting opened for business. The minutes of the morning was read and adopted. The roll of Churches was called and Committees on Sunday School, Missions, Educations, Grievances, New Bodies and Obituaries were appointed. After some brief remarks by Revs. A. T. Thomas and R. W. Underwood Revs. F. L. Bullock and A. Boone ascended the rostum to preach the Annual Sermon.

Rev. Boone lined hymn No 417 "Am I a Soldier of the Cross," etc. Rev. Bullock took for his text Matt. 5:33-34. His subject was "Jesus Christ the New Way of Life. He set forth his text under three divisions, 1st The importance of living in the ways of Jesus, 2nd The beauty, 3rd It is a new way of life. Rev. Bullock preached a very good sermon. The collection was $6.35. Benediction was in order.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

The devotional exercise was conducted by Deacon A. Wood. Rev. W. M. Weston read for scripture lesson, 1st Cor. 12th chapter.

Rev. C. B. Branch led in a very fervent prayer. Rev. J. H. Martin sang, "What a Fellowship," etc. The choir from Little Hope Baptist Church, South Rocky Mount, rendered excellent music. Rev. C. F. Everett in a well prepared address made the Association welcome. Deacon W. H. Hart made the Association welcome on behalf of the Churches.

Welcome on behalf of the Sunday School by Mr. J R. Irvin was very much enjoyed. Prof. W. A. Patillo welcomed the Association on education after which the Tarboro quartet favored us with a selection. Miss Mary D. Forman in a well prepared address welcomed us on behalf of the homes. Mrs Viola McMillian on behalf of the societies. His Honor. John H Price welcomed the Association on behalf of the city and white friends of the community Rev. R. W. Underwood with words of eloquence and spiritual ferver very beautifully responded. The master of ceremonies turned the meeting over to the President who after some wery timely remarks presented Rev. S. Pittman to preach temperance sermon. Rev. Pittman took for his text 2nd Kings 21:20 and preached a very helpful sermon. The President asked Revs C. B. Branch and J. H. Graham to take the offering which amounted to $7.65

Benediction was announced by the President.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

The devotional was conducted by Revs S. L. Johnson, J. T. Bratcher and B. J. Tyson Sang hymn No 350. Scripture lesson Matt. 16. Prayer were offered by Rev. S. L Johnson. Rev. A. T. Thomas led in singing, "My Soul Wants That New," etc. The minutes of the evening session were read and approved. A committee on revision of article 6 in the constitution was appointed. The report on missions was read and approved. The Moderator asked Rev. . C. Scott to take the chair (the Vice-President being out) while he made his annual address. The committee's report on constitution was approved. Dr. J. H. Moore came before the house and made an appeal for Rev. P. E. Dickens (who has been sick for a long time) the Association responded to the amount of $12.00. The report on grievances were read and adopted.

Benediction by Rev. J. W. Blacknall.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. J. T. Johnson and Roscoe Batts, after which the President announced the meeting opened for business. By motion the minutes of the morning session were adopted. The reports on Sunday School Secretary and Auditor were adopted. The Moderator presented Rev. W. M. Wiggins to preach the educational sermon. His texual words were taken from Jer. 5:1 Subject, "A Call for Manhood. His outline was as follows:

1st. Manhood; What it is?
2nd. When a man?
3rd. Why be a man?
4th. The results.

Rev. Wiggins preached a very inspiring and helpful sermon. Rev. A. Bell beautifully sang, "If I Could Hear My Mother Pray Again," etc. The Moderator introduced Prof W. C. Crover, Field Secretary of Shaw, who spoke very earnestly in interest of Shaw University. The program form Shaw was adopted by the Assoeiation. A collection for Shaw was taken by Revs. Moore and Wimberly, amount $11.16.

The committee's report on place was adopted. (See report.)

Adjournment was in order.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session

The Moderator was in the chair After praise service, the minutes of the afternoon session were read and approved. The report of committee on education was adopted. (See report.) A resolution offered by Bro. R. A Cheek was adopted. The Moderator asked Dr. J. H. Moore to ascend the rostum to preach the Doctrinal Sermon. Rev. C. C. Staton sang, "A Mazing Grace How Sweet it Sounds," etc. after which Dr. Moore took for his subject, "Divine Stewardship" Dr. Moore's sermon was a masterpiece, at the close Rev. Martin led in singing, "I am a Child of the King," etc., and presented Dr. M. W. Williams, President of the Wake Association, who made some timely remarks. Offerings $13.06.

Benediction by Rev. J. T. Johnson.

THIRD DAY—Morning Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. J. T. Johnson and K. V.

Cheek. The Vice-Moderator was in the chair and announced the meeting opened for business Rev. G G. Edmonds was presented to preach for the Womans' Auxilliary. Rev. Edmonds sang, "There is Union in the Heaven," etc. Took for his text Psalm 66:16, and preached a very good sermon. Mrs. Clark sang, "Get Right with God." Mrs Mebane. Secretary of Womans' Auxilliary, who made a very splendid address. A motion pervailed that her address be adopted. Mrs Emma W. Johnson and Rev. F. L Bullock was asked to lift a collection which amounted to $7.10. After some discussion a motion prevailed that the Womans' Auxilliary would have a place on the second afternoon program of the Association.

After hearing Mrs Mebane's report a motion prevailed that said report be adopted. After some discussion a motion prevailed that the work of the committee on grievance be turned over to the Ministerial Board, the Association found that it had errored according to the Constitution. (See Constitution, Article 18) The Moderator introduced Revs L. T. Barnes, C. W. Brown, J. C. Owins and Shivers, each made some timely remarks. The Moderator extended to them the right hand of fellowship making them welcome to this body. The reports of Committees on Ordination and Obituaries were adopted. Dr. Cartwright came before the Association on behalf of the State Convention after which a collection was taken for a blind sister, amount $4.54.

Adjounment was in order.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session

After a very well conducted praise service by Revs. J. T. Johnson and J. C. Owins. The President was in the chair and the Minutes of the last evening and afternoon session were adopted. The report of Committee on New Bodies was received and approved. The President called the Ministerial Board in session while Rev. J. C. Owens intertained the Association with a short sermon. At the close of the sermon Mrs. Mebane spoke encouragingly of the Orphanage of South Carolina. A collection of $3 50 was taken for same. Dr C. C. Graham, Field Secretary National Baptist Convention, was introduced and made some brief remarks.

The Finance Committee's report was adopted. Bv mutual consent the Trustee Boards report was turned over to the Ministerial Board. Dr. Blacknall song, "Bless be the Tie that Binds," etc.

Thus the Sixty-Fourth Session of the Neuse River Association passed into history.

Rev. J. H. Martin, President

Rev. McK Nicholson, Rec. Sec.

PRESIDENT'S ANNUAL ADDRESS

Brother Officers and Members of the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association and friends I bring you greetings:

We have come together once more to transact business collectively for our Association. Our labors in the past have not been all that we desired. Disappointments, discouragement hinderances of all kinds have arisen and no doubt have marred our efforts, and hampered our intentions but like heroes let us face the future tasks, and tackle the problems that confront us, honestly, fearlessly and courageously as servants of God, or in the words of the poet:

"To the work, to the work, we are the servants of God,
Let us follow the path that our Master has trod.
With the Balm of his Council our strength to renew,
Let us do with our might what our hands find to do."

GOD'S GOODNESS TO US

As I stand here and look over our ranks I am reminded of God's goodness to us. I do not recall the passing of one of us from the rank and file of our organization, into the great beyond. God has spared us for some purpose. May it be ours to discover His purpose and redouble our efforts to carry out "the great commission" that the kingdoms of this world might in deed and in truth become the kingdoms our Lord and Christ.

A RETROSPECTIVE GLANCE OF THE PAST

As we take a retrospective glance over our past we find that each can take common glory in our achievements. We cannot pass this gap without paying a glowing and due tribute to our fathers and mothers who wrought so well in their day. They laid well a foundation of faith on which to build; they have flung to us the challenge to carry on; they have handed to us the torch-light of christian education and civilization, be it ours to hold it high and keep it burning bright until a better day. Yes, carry on until a better day as God gives us light to see.

With a changed policy in our educational program there is every reason to congratulate ourselves. Marvellous has been the results accomplished. Our proud state has seen the necessity of raising its educational standard, rendering it almost impossible for secondary schools to exist, therefore our changed, policy became a necessity. Because of the rapid strides set in educational circles it becomes very necessary that the Negro ministry change its front, put forward its best foot to cope with modern conditions in a modern age. The Negro ministry must be educated and enlightened if the church is to hold its place among the civilizing forces or the world. Acrobatic stunts in the pulpit, whaging and toning will no longer take the place of the Gospel of Jesus Christ in the pulpit. The pews are being enlightened the minister himself must become enlightened if he is to herald the glad news of an enlightened and risen Christ.

The hope of our race and the glory of the church depends entirely upon an educated, enlightened, moral minister.

Brethren, the age in which we live is far different from the age in which our fathers and mothers lived, we are living in the most progressive age of the world's history, an age when men live in the air, in the water and in thought.

We have outgrown the ox-cart age, the stage coach, the candle stick, the dirt road and all those sort of things, and we have entered upon an age that believes in doing things, and since we are living in such an age as this the church likewise must adopt modern, progressive ideas, we must line up the youth of our race, or else above all of our structural efforts will be written the word: "Ichabod" thy glory has departed.

Youth, in our church program should be a church-wide movement over our entire field or else we may expect depleted congregations. Our entire church programs should be built around the youth of our race, the hope and stay of our nation church.

OUR CHURCHES

In casting about I find that a large number of our churches are not being pastored and as a result of our methods our Baptist stronghold is not being built up along sound lines. I long to see the day come, when our churches everywhere will cease to hold one Sunday service a month, service, but instead will adopt an every Sunday plan, and certainly adopt a plan whereby the people will have service at least twice a month. The community with a one Sunday service a month is not living up to its high privilege. I know that the radio, the automobile and the graphophone have made heavy inroads on the church, therefore we must right about face. Cry aloud and spare not until the people return back to our Lord and God Brethren this deserves our serious consideration and discussion that our people everywhere might be awakened and made to think along these lines of Christian activity.

We would be derelict to our duty if we did not call the attention of our brethren to the necessity of seeing to it that the Baptist pulpit is kept clean of all strange and heresey doctrines, slight of hand performances, burning incense and all that kind of tommy rot. It has been my very unpleasant duty as your Moderator and advisor to call at least two of our brethren into question on account of allowing their pulpits to be dragged into the mire of unbaptistic teachings, and practises during the year.

In the language of Jeremiah the weeping prophet of Israel, "Let us inquire for the old paths, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for body and soul.

In view of all these things which tends to lower our ministry, I recommend that we, the Ministers of the Neuse River Association:

1. Stand by Shaw University as our State Institution of learning.
2. That we continue our ministerial study at Bricks Junior College for six weeks during the year. Surported by our Association, inviting others to take part.
3. I would urge that this Association meet its former obligation by payment of its debts and standing clear.
4. That churches throughout the Association do not fail to foster and keep upmost in mind and heart its foremost mission, in fostering home and foreign missions the object and word of the church of Christ.
5. That our Association set the standard of representives of our churches 10 cents per member in order to care for the objectives of our Association, which should be set forth in our minutes and constitution.
6. That every ordained minister pay annually one dollar. Every Licentate pay fifty cents. Every Deacon twenty-five cents. Every member ten cents in order to take care of our Associational life, Educational Home and Foreign Mission.

BOARD MEETING

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met in the city of Tarboro, N. C. on Thursday, October 2, 1930.

The meeting was called to order by Moderator, Rev. J. H. Martin. Rev. J. H. Moore presented Mrs. A. C. Tillery who made a statement concerning the expense of the burial of her husband and asked that the board would assist her to pay the same. A motion prevailed that a donation be given Sister Tillery.

The case was taken up against Rev. J. A. July, who was charged with having a woman in his church burning incense and teaching heresy. After much discussion the right hand of fellowship was withdrawn.

The Board reconsidered the matter pertaining to the disturbance at Crowells Baptist Church, after reviewing the report of the Committee. A motion prevailed that the matter be dropped from the minutes upon the grounds that the Association has nothing to do with the internal working of a Baptist Church. (See minutes page 20, article 13) Further recommended that Revs. J. W. Blacknall and G. G. Edmonds be appointed to attend a medting called by the Pastor of Crowell's Baptist Church and explain the action of the Association.

Rev. C. T. Everett was called in question concerning the same person of which July was accused of entertaining, We listened to the same statements from Rev. Everett concerning her teachings and practice. He stated that she is not in his church now, although he had been aiding in securing appointments for her. After advice from some of the brethren. Rev. Everett promised to discontinue his work with her. The following persons were elected members of the Executive Board, Rev. W. M. Wiggins, President, Rev. T V. Foster, Rev. McK. Nicholson, Rev. G. G. Edmonds, Rev. A. Bell, Rev. F. L. Bullock, Rev. J. H. Moore, Rev. J. H. Martin. Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Secretary, Rev. H. T. Thomas was elected honorary member of the Board.

The following bills were approved and ordered paid. (See Report.) There appearing no other business the board adjourned to meet at Crowell's Baptist Church, Tuesday, October 21, 1930.

J. H. Martin, President
J. W. Blacknall, Secretary

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Association met with Crowell Baptist Church near Tillery, N. C., October 21, 1930.

The Moderator, Rev. J. H. Martin in the chair. Rev. J. H. Moore and Rev. A. C. Matthews conducted the devotional exercises. The Secretary called the roll, after which the minutes of the last session of the Association were read and approved after some correction.

A letter was read from the Trustee Board stating that Bro. C. P. Anthony requested them to allow him until January 1, 1930. On motion his request was granted.

A letter was read from Rev. P. E. Dickens asking that Rev. J. H. Bratcher be examined for ordination to assist him in his work on account of his (Rev. Dickens) health being poor. The letter was received and a motion prevailed that the matter of examining Rev. Bratcher be left in the hands of the ministers of Rocky Mount. After some remarks on ordination a motion prevailed that the Association shall not approve of the ordination of any minister who can not pass an eight grade examination.

The matter of the Minister's School was taken up, on motion the first Tuesday in February, 1931 be the date of opening, and a committee of three was appointed to make the arrangements; as follows, Revs. A. C. Matthews, J. H. Moore, J. W. Blacknall.

On motion the Association shall represent in the Baptist State Convention. The Moderator was chosen delegate. Ten dollars was allowed for the Convention and ten dollars for his expenses.

A motion prevailed that the mission money be so divided that fifty per cent be used for home missions and fifty per cent for foreign missions.

There appearing no other business the board adjourned to meet at the call of the President.

Benediction.

Rev. W. N. Wiggins, President
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Secretary

REPORT OF COMMITTEES

Committee on Place

We, your Committee recommend that this Association will convene with the Bethlehem Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C., Tuesday after the fourth Lords day in September, 1931.

Respectfully Submitted,
Rev. J. S. Lyons
Bro. W. T. Grant
Bro. B. J. Spells
Bro. George Ivey
Bro. W. H. Hart
Bro. Fate Harper
Bro. A. Fenner
Rev. A. T. Thomas
Bro. R. T. King
Bro. A. Northington
Bro. Simon Williams
Bro. T. Arrington
Bro. D. D. Cooper
Bro. A. F. Mosley

Committee on President's Address

We, your Committee on President's Address beg leave to submit the following:

After carefelly considering the well arranged address, we recommend that it be placed on the face of the minutes, and the adoption of the reccomendation set forth in said address.

Humbly Submitted,
Rev. R. W. Underwood
Bro. H. Newell
Rev. H. Whitaker
Bro. W. Quinchette
Rev. I. D. Scott
Bro. R. W. Whitaker
Bro. S. H. Lawrence
Bro. J. Howington

Committee on Officers

We, your Committee beg leave to submit the following:

That the now acting officers remain for the ensuing term with these changes.

1 Trustee Board, Bro. H. C. Coffeld instead of Bro. I. J. Juno. deceased
2. Ministerial Board, Rev. J. S. Lyons instead of Rev. R. J. Johnson, Rev. J. C. Scott in place of Rev. C. P. Ivey, Rev. T. S. Sikes in place of Rev. I. S. Riddick, Rev. C. C. Johnson's name be reinstated on the Trustee Board.

Respectfully Submitted,
Dr. J. H. Moore
Dr. S. Pittman
Dr. A. Bell
Dr. R. N. Boone
Dr. J. S. Lyons
Bro. C. Whitaker
Bro. F. Wilkins

Committee on Education

Recognizing the state of affairs in Eastern North Carolina the trend of times and that the Association must reconstruct the program to meet the conditions that confront us.

We recommend that a Committee be appointed from this Association to confer with Committees from other Associations with the purpose of organizing to foster a standardized secondary school to act as a feeder for Shaw University, the pride of North Carolina Baptist, and the training of Baptist youth.

We also endorse the six weeks Bible course fostered by our Association. We trust that our Brethren will avail themselves of the opportunity to attend.

Humbily Submitted,

Rev. E. A. Taylor
Rev. A. Bell
Rev. J. T. Johnson
Rev. P. A. Ivey
Rev. C. T. Everett
Rev. R. W. Underwood
Rev. A. C. Matthews
Rev. K. V. Cheek

Committee on Sunday Schools

We, your Committee beg leave to make the following report:

Whereas we know that God's word is all important and is a guide from earth to Heaven: We therefore recommend that every church in the Association shall be engaged in Sunday School work. We further reccommend that every Pastor will engage in the same and do all he can to encourage his Deacons in the work of the Sunday School. We further recommend that each School will use Negro literature as much as possible.

Respectfully Submitted,

Bro. F. W. Davis
Bro. R. W. Wells
Bro. W. M. Sykes
Rev. J. W. Lucas
Bro. W. M. Hines
Bro. H. Powell
Bro. W. A. Kingberry
Rev. D. L. Lawrence

Committee on Missions

Missions is the heart of Christianity, without it our religion is void. God is a Missionary God. Christ was the worlds greatest Missionary and his Holy Spirit is heavens chief Executive carring on the program of Jesus Christ through his church.

Therefore we as Missionary Baptist are under absolute obligation to carry forward a program of mission. His final order to his Church was a world wide program the envagelism of the whole world.

For a Missionary Baptist Church to be a new Testament Church it must not only believe in missions but actually produce it.

Therefore be it resolved that we as a Christian body do hereby declare our full allegiance to the Missionary program of Christ namely, Home, State and Foreign Mission. We urge all churches to inaugurate a mission offering each preaching day and see that it is forwarded to the proper source.

Faithfully submitted,

Rev. J. H. Moore
Rev. E. D. Virgial
Rev. M. D. Davis
Rev. R. B. Bullock
Rev. L. A. Tillery
Rev. R. N. Boone

Committee on Constitution

We, your Committee on Constitution beg leave to report the following:

Whereas, Article 6 in the Constitution requires Pastors to pay $5.00, Ordained Ministers and Licentiates who are not Pastors $2.50. Deacons $2.00. Be it resolved that article 6 be ammended to read as follows:

Pastors $1.00, Ordained and Licentiates Ministers 50 cents, Deacons 25 cents, Church Membership 10 cents each. Annual members $1.00

Respectfully Submitted,
Rev. C. T. Everett Rev. A. T. Thomas
Rev. R. N. Boone Bro. B. J. Spell
Bro. A. Wood

Treasurer's Report for 1930

Brought over from 1929	$328 42
Collected at the Association	322 15
Total on hand to date	$650.57

M. E. Martin, Treasurer

Ordination Board

This is to certify that Bro. John Bratcher came before us for examination and after giving him a fair and impartial test we recommend him to further studies. We have also examined Bro. J. M. White and recommend his ordination with the understanding that he will accept the course of training given by the Association at Bricks Junior College.

Respectfully Submitted,
Dr. J. H. Moore Rev. A. T. Thomas
Rev. W T. Edmonds Rev. A. Bell
Rev. J. S. Lyons Rev. R. N. Boone

CONSTITUTION

ARTICLE I.—NAME

This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association.

ARTICLE II.—OBJECT

The object of this body shall be:

1st To promote the spreading of the Gospel in Home and Foreign lands, to insure a more intelligent Ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship among the churches of this Association.

2nd. To help to maintain a school in Eastern North Carolina for religious training of our youth.

ARTICLE III —TIME AND PLACE

The Association shall meet Annually on Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's day in September.

ARTICLE IV.—OFFICERS

The Officers of this body shall be President, one Vice-President, and four Vice-President of which shall be Moderators of the Unions, Recording Secretary, Corresponding Secretary, Statistician. Treasurer and Auditor who shall be elected annually to hold their Office until their successors are installed.

ARTICLE V.—DUTIES OF OFFICERS

1st. The President shall preside over this body, preserve order and see that the purposes of this Association are affected. He shall decide all questions for consideration, ascertain and announce decision which shall be silently submitted to; unless, by an appeal by a two- third vote of those present. He shall appoint all committees. He shall strictly enforse the rules of the body. He shall see that each meeting is opened and closed with prayer.

2nd. The rules governing the President shall be applied to any Vice-President in the chair.

3rd. The Recording Secretary, who shall keep a correct record of the proceedings of the Association, compile the minutes for the printing and shall be responsible for all letters and documents committed to his care.

4th. The Corresponding Secretary shall conduct the correspondence of this Association; inform the public; make appeal for and solicit a general cooperation in the interest of the body. He shall record the proceedings of both the Ministerial and Executive Board, write all orders issued on the Treasurer and report annually to the Association the same. He shall be furnished with postage and stationary at the expense of the Association.

5th. The Treasurer of this Association shall receive all funds contributed to the body. He shall pay all orders presented to him from the body signed by the Corresponding Secretary and President. He shall keep an accurate account and report the same to the Association annually.

6th. The Auditor of this Association shall audit the annual account of the President, Secretaries and Treasurer, which shall be submitted to him (10) ten days before the Association convenes.

7th. The Statistician shall collect, report and publish in the minutes annually the statistics of this body.

ARTICLE VI.—MEMBERSHIP

The membership shall be composed of Pastors belonging to this Association and delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained and licensed Ministers who are bonified members of their home churches.

1st. Delegates coming from these churches shall be required to pay 10c per member in regular standing in the church which they represent.

2nd. Pastors are required to pay annually $1.00

3rd. Ordained Ministers and Licentiates who are not pastors are required to pay 50c annually. Deacons are required to pay 25c.

4th. Annual members are required to pay $1.00

ARTICLE VII.---STATISTICS

Letters received by this Association shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptised, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excluded, those deceased and the number of Sunday School scholars enrolled since last Association.

ARTICLE VIII.

Members chosen to discharge these duties have no power over God's heritage nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the power of the pastor while in faithful performance of his pastorial duties. No pastor of a church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid. Any Minister or Ministers who shall be known to interfere with another Minister's church shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper, and it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

ARTICLE IX.---CHURCH LETTERS

Any church desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or by messenger and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from the Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted this request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association, and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, its or their connection with this Association shall cease.

ARTICLE X.---MINUTES

This Association shall furnish churches with minutes. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Executive Board.

ARTICLE XI.

The minutes of the previous session shall be read each session and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason that churches do not at any time represent in the Association.

ARTICLE XII

This Association shall have the power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

ARTICLE XIII.---BOARDS

There shall be a Ministerial, Executive, Trustee, Ordination:

DUTIES

The Ministerial Board shall be composed of not more than twenty-five members elected by the body to settle grievances of the churches in said Association and foster church extensions and provide for Superanuated Ministers.

The duties of the Executive Board. The Executive Board shall have charge of all the business of the Association during its adjourn especially the payment of the Association expenses, such as for printing and distributing the minutes, newspaper publications and official expenses of the President and Secretaries. The Board shall not be composed of more than seven, elected from the Ministerial Board.

There shall be a Trustee Board of nine elected Annually by the Association. The Trustee Board shall have power to Execute all Negotionable instruments, transfer all property, sign all Mortgages and Loans.

Ordination. This Board shall be composed of five members elected by the body whose duty shall be to examine all applicants seeking ordination and pass upon their literary qualifications and to make recommendation of the same to the body authorizing them.

ARTICLE XIV.---AUXILIARIES

All Women Organizations and Unions connected with the churches of this Association are considered Auxiliaries to this body and that one session shall be given over to them during our Annual session for their report and works.

ARTICLE XV.

The President together with the Ministerial Board shall have power to call an extra session of the Association at any time he feels it necessary.

ARTICLE XVI.

This Constitution shall be altered or amended by a two-thirds vote of the Association in session, providing a notice be given twelve months prior to the desired change.

OFFICIAL ROLL

----OF THE----

WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom .... Garysburg, N. C.
Vice-President, Mrs. Hettie Clark .... Scotland Neck, N. C.
Secretary, Mrs. L. V. Mebane .... Rocky Mount, N. C.
Treasurer, Mrs. Mary Reid .... Whitakers, N. C.
Superintendent of Young Peoples Department, Mrs. E. T. Johnson

---

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs. Olivia Alston, Chairman .... Mrs. Mary Reid
Mrs. L. V. Mebane .... Mrs. J. P. Ransom
Rev. J. W. Blacknall .... Mrs. M. E. Sanderlin
Mrs. E. T. Johnson

COUNTY WORKERS

Northampton County-Mrs. M. A. Lockhart, Mrs. Nellie Harding, Mrs. Ester Crossland.
Edgecombe County-Mrs. Mary Reid.
Nash County-Mrs. L. V. Mebane.
Halifax County-Mrs. M. E. Sanderlin.

UNION OFFICERS

President .... Mrs. J. P. Ransom
Vice-President .... Mrs. Viola Robinson
Secretary .... Mrs. L. V. Mebane
Treasurer .... Mrs. Hettie Clark

PROCEEDINGS

Roanoke Chapel Church, Rev. S. Pittman, Pastor
Garysburg, N. C., September 21-23, 1930

Friday Afternoon

At 3 P. M. a spiritual praise service was conducted by Sisters Lockhart, Goode and Bragg. The Sisters entered into the spirit of the meeting, and after prayers and songs Sister L. V. Mebane conducted the Bible lesson--Theme--Consecration, Romans 12:1-9. After defining the word Consecration, she spoke of the various things that prevented a consecrated life. She made a fervent appeal to take Jesus into our lives more closely and let Him use us for His honor and glory, and cloeed with singing, "I am thine O Lord." Several commented upon the topic and all felt the hour well spent. The President, Mrs. J. P. Ransom came forward and made some timely remarks. Welcome addresses were made by Deacon Pittman, Sisters Alston and Brodie. Deacon Pittman lifted a collection of $1.01

We then adjourned for dinner and enjoyed the excellent things prepared for us.

Friday Night

After waiting for some time for the speaker of the hour Rev. Pittman who failed to show up. The President invited Revs. Alston and Brodie to conduct the service and preach a short sermon.

Rev. Brodie took for his text John 21:22 theme-Following Jesus. He preached an earnest practical sermon which was commented upon by Rev. Alston. All seemed to enjoy the sermon. Sister Mebane spoke of the change of meeting from Enfield to Garysburg, and the badly printed program with parts cmmitted had something to do with the small delegation she thought. Mr W. L. Rawls lifted a collection of $2.80 and after some announcements the session was closed with benediction by Rev. Alston.

Saturday Afternoon

Praise service was conducted by Sisters Benjamin, Harding, Brodie and Jones. After which Bible lesson was given by Sister Mebane, Theme-Women and Service. She took the Shunamite Woman who was called a great woman because of her service to Elisha, the prophet, Lydia and the women who conducted a prayer meeting down by the river side. The women who labored with the Apostle Paul, Anna, the prophetess, Mary and Martha. Sister Mary Reid sang, "Higher Round." Remarks by the President, Sisters Harding and Brown.

The following paid 25 cents on annual dues: Sisters Mebane, Ransom, Jones, Reid, Harding, Lockhart, Brodie, Cora Blacknall, Susie Coker, Ester Crossland, Lucy Boone and Rev. Blacknall. Sister Mebane asked for special prayers for Mr. Wade Allen. Sister Reid lifted a collection of $1.00. After benediction the session closed to meet Sunday 10:30 A. M.

Sunday Morning

Sunday School conducted by Supt. W. C. Doles. Lesson taught by Bro. Cary Johnson. Greetings to the Sunday School by Mrs. E. T. Johnson and Mary Reid. After Sunday School, praise service was conducted by Sisters Lockhart, Crossland and others. Read part of 17th. chapter Ezekiel, after a very spiritual praise service. The topic was discussed by Sister Mebane on "What is a real Missionary Society."

"Am I Loyal to my Society? Why?" was discussed by Sisters Reid, Brown, Lockhart, Harding and Boone.

The Churche's attitude teward the Missionary Society by Rev. Boone, Bro, W. C. Doles and Johnson. Sister Reid sang, "Leaning on Jesus." The President came forward and delivered her annual address which was practical, logical and full of some timely advice. Her able address was discussed by Sisters Reid and Johnson, by motion the same was placed in the hands of a committee for further consideration and that it be spread upon the face of the minutes. The following Committee was appointed, Mrs. Reid, Johnson and Brodie. Delegates from Red Hill Church, Roanoke Chapel, Roanoke Salem reported. Also Sister Ester Crossland reported $1.25 and M. A. Lockhart $1 00 as County Workers. Bro. W. C. Doles lifted a collection of $3.68, representation fees $5.50 total $9.18. W. C, Doles, Westley Boone and Wiley Moore paid 25 cents. Following the collections Mrs E. T. Johnson came forward and conducted a very nice program consisting of recitations, solos and music by the Ransom Quartette.

Miss Emma Ransom and Mrs. Mary Brown lifted a collection of $3.50.

Rev. Robert Boone was called on to pray for Bro. Wade Allen who was in a hospital in Rocky Mount. Mr. Allen is a faithful worker in our Auxiliary and always attended our Sunday meetings. Rev. Boone prayed a touching prayer after which a collection of $1.00 was taken by Sister Reid for Mr. Allen. After benediction we adjourned for dinner and ate until we could eat no more.

Sunday Night

Praise service conducted by Sisters Boone, Bynum, Brodie, Lotie Davis, A crowded house greeted us to hear the Rev. T. V. Foster who didn't show up but as God never wants for a man he had in the thicket a ram in the person of Rev. M. W. Brodie who preached from---------- Theme ------. His sermon was powerful, short and sweet which we all enjoyed. Bros. Massenburg and Pittman lifted a collection of $5.00

After a few remarks by Sister Ransom. Sister Mebane made her report and the 13th annual session of the Auxiliary passed into history.

Tarboro, N. C.
October 2, 1930

The Woman's Auxiliary met in the annual session with the Neuse River Association in the Eastern Star Church, Rev. C. T. Everett, Pastor.

Praise service conducted by Sister Mary Reid. After devotionals Rev. W. T. Edmunds was asked to preach in the absence of Rev. A. Bell. Rev. Edmunds selected as his text Psalms 66:16. He preached an earnest, short and sweet sermon which made us all feel good.

The President read her annual address and after being discussed by Moderator, J. H. Martin by motion it was ordered to appear in the minutes. Sister Reid asked Rev, F. L. Bullock and Mrs. E. T. Johnson to lift the collection - $7.20. Rev. Bullock paid $1.00. Sister Mebane made her report this was commented upon by Rev. Blacknall. Total amount reported $39.59. Mrs. C. B. James and Viola Robinson reported $1.00 each. Mrs. Hettie Clark $3 00 from Shiloh Church, Scotland Neck.

Next session will be at Galilee Church, Rev C. W. Brown, Pastor, Tillery, N. C.

Annual Sermon by Rev. E. T. Johnson.

Opening Sermon by Rev. C. W. Brown.

Letter From Corresponding Secretary

To the Woman's Auxiliary and Neuse River Association. In session at Garysburg and Tarboro, September 19-21, October 2, 1930:

My dear Co-Workers:

Another twelve months have passed into history, and we meet again in annual session to give account of our stewardship for the past year. As I pen these lines, I am reminded of a story written by__________of a young rural maid who became tired of the forests, the fields and the brook over which she roamed and player when a child. She decided to go to the city and partake of its gay activities. She lined up with the youth and not a nook and corner of society's fast life escaped her, but finally she became weary of these and returned home finding at last home was the dearest spot to her.

After school closed, I was tired of the responsibilities and its reactions and when unexpecedly to me, I was requested by letter and interviewed personally three times to travel thru the North, with the Jenkins Orphan Children, Charleston, S. C. I accepted and have been on the road 3 months traveling and seeing life in its various aspects, some days we had much to eat, some nothing but bread, some nights I slept in a bed, others a chair or hard seat was my cushioned bed. Sometimes it was rough and sometimes pleasant. One day I stood on Beacon Mountain in New Jersey 16,000 feet above sea level and the scene below reminded me of Moses on Mt. Nebo. After all like the fanciful and weary maiden in guest of pleasure I find the Old North State the best of all.

I have no report of work done nothing in my hands I bring but simply to the cross I cling.

We had a splendid meeting at Garysburg. The pastor and deacons of Roanake Chapel Church turned over the church to us and went about their business and left us to do as we please and we did it. We sang, prayed, preached, slept, ate, drank and made merry. Part of the time not a preacher or deacon present, but we never have been to a church where the people turned out better, or were more co-operative than the members of Roanoke Chapel Church. We really had a good time, we had no bosses to dictate to us or rise to "pints" on us. You all left us to ourselves, totally neglected us, but some day you will want us, will need us and we will be found wanting. We didn't raise much money for like you all we are doing nothing, so nothing from nothing leaves nothing. We have a few dollars which we will keep until we decide to do something. However in our Garysburg meeting we decided to do our educational work with the Roanoke Institute, Elizabeth City, and will do one of the three things viz., Either furnish a room there in the name of our Auxiliary; Give a scholarship or assist in establishing a missionary Training school for Girls. We have already conferred with leading officials of the East Roanoke Association, and trust by our next meeting to have something definite and tangible to report to you.

The President, Sister Ransom reindorsed the recommendation which I have made several times concerning a scholorship for an African student. At our meeting we began our subscription list asking 25 women and men to pledge to give $1.00 each toward this fund. We have already $21.00 in pledges and feel certain we meet next year we will have more than $25.00 to send to Africa.

The Young People's Department under Mrs. Emma W. Johnson who is very active. They had a splendid program. by another year we believe they too will have a definite plan to assist in African Missions.

We had three splendid sermons by Revs. Alston, R. Brodie and M. W. Brodie. The last two are young men and if they study and make better preparation they will be ministers of whom our denomination will be proud to have.

We raised only $30.75 in our meeting and are giving you a small donation for the minutes which we never see until we get to the Association and borrow one from someone.

Finally brethren of the Neuse River Association, regardless of your failures in the past, we are still hoping that the faith and spirit of our sainted fathers who have passed into the great beyond might yet hover over you and that you will catch the vision for greater kingdom extension and like Joshua of old you will go up and posess the land for you are able.

Yours for a larger service,
L. V. Mebane, Cor. Secretary

President's Address

To the Woman's Auxiliary Neuse River Association,
My dear Sisters:

Without any soliciting on my part, and to my great surprise you saw fit to elect me as your President. Reluctantly, I accepted, because, in the first place, for ten years you had as your leader the scholarly and beloved Mrs. J. W. Wood. Certainly I do not come up to her in education, but this one thing I do know, she was not a better Christian, was not more loyal and consecrated to the work than I, for as you all know, I was in the Auxiliary when it was organized, have not followed it for the fishes and loaves, for there is no woman in the organization that has put more money in it than I. Yea, I am in it to spend and to be spent as long as there is an Auxiliary.

I have no flowery speech or address to make, I leave this for Sister Mebane and others, but out of the fullness of my heart I want to say a few words to see if I can arouse you women to a greater task.

Sisters it is true we have no definite object before us, and yet we do have many; for what greater objects can we have as older women, than to encourage and inspire the women, and the girls and boys to be more active in the Churches, more obedient to their parents and truer to Jesus Christ.

As your President, I want to recommend.

1st. That as women we be real living examples for Jesus Christ. Sisters, we have departed from the old land mark. We are following so many styles and fashions, so many ists and isms until Jesus is crowded out of our lives and the Holy Spirit has no chance to operate upon us. Where are the good old Marys and Marthas that sat at Jesus' feet to learn of him and wait upon him? Where are the women of great faith and prayer like Timothy's grandmother. Where are the women that helped the Apostle Paul, where are the women like Lydia who conducted prayer meetings down by the river side?

They have departed, they are going to the movies, giving club and house parties and playing cards, smoking and drinking, wearing their dresses above the knees trying to temp ungodly men. I mean, we older ones are doing this. Come back Sisters, come back and let's be better examples for the young women and better leaders.

2nd. Our Cor. Secretary, Sister Mebane has for several years in her report recommended that we do something tangible for Missions. She has asked that we give the small amount of $25 00 toward the education of an African boy or girl.

Nothing has ever been done along this line and I presume we are waiting for Sister Mebane to go out and raise this money. I want to suggest that in this meeting we start this fund with Sister Mebane as Chairman. That 25 women pledge to give or send from your Church, $1.00 per year for the African fund and that Sister Mebane send this money in after each annual meeting, and that this adopted child be named after Sister Mebane or by her.

3rd. The we continue our interest in the Woman's State Convention and cooperate more fully with them.

As I close let me beseech you as Christian women to make yourselves worthy of the exalted place to which God and man has lifted us.

We are supreme in the home for its said,
"The hand that rocks the cradle, rules the world. In the Church our services are sought and needed, for we are the Churche's most devoted workers.

In the nation women are rendering valuable service in polities, against intemperance and contending for a single standard of morals for men and the highest protection of womanhood. As God hath exalted us others less fortunate than we, for as the poet has said, "Not alone in crowded alleys, Do we find the sorest need, There is sorrow in the palace, There are hearts that break and bleed, Scattered sunshine, brother, sister. Sympathize with smile or tears, Make the whole wide world the better, By your tender words of cheer."

CHURCHES	COUNTIES	PASTORS and POST OFFICE	CLERKS and POST OFFICE	MESSENGERS
Hickory View	Edgecombe	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	Harrett Thorne, Rocky Mount	Harret Thorne
Gaston	Northampton	W. T Edmonds, Weldon	Soloman Vinson, Henrico	[illegible] W Carris
St. Paul	Halifax	P L Boone, Suffolk Va	D E Moore, Enfield	W H Arrington
Red Hill	Edgecombe	U G Moye, Kinston	W E Quinichett, Whitakers	[illegible] Reid, W E Quinichett
Carters Chapel	Halifax	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	Hardy Powers, Rosemary	[illegible] Powell, Wm Sykes
Chestnut Grove	Halifax	W L Brown, Tillery	James Woodly, Spring Hill	W L Brown
Galilee Baptist	Halifax	C W Brown	Samuel House, Tillery	[illegible] Tilley
Cherrys Chapel	Wilson	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	Mary Lawrence, Elm City	[illegible]
Zion Hill	Northampton	J S Sills	Eugene Deloach	[illegible] R Lee
New Bethel	Halifax	J T Johnson	Carrie Lowe, Enfield	[illegible]
New Hope	Edgecombe	W L Lawrence, Rocky Mount	Ed Holly, Tarboro	W [illegible] Grant
St. Paul	Nash	E D Taylor, Nashville	K L Harrison, Rocky Mount	[illegible], L Butler
St. Chapel	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	J T Fox, Enfield	[illegible]
Cool Springs	Northampton	F L Bullock, Enfield	James Owens, Garysburg	[illegible]
Oak Grove	Northampton	W T Edmonds, Weldon	E G Sykes, Garysburg	[illegible] Lee
St. James	Edgecombe	J H Martin, Rocky Mount		[illegible] Davis
Little Hope	Nash	T B Foster, Rocky Mount	W H Wilder, Rocky Mount	C [illegible] Lee
Shady Grove	Halifax	W L Cotton, Rocky Mount	Rebecca Tillery, Tillery	James White
Mt. Zion	Nash	J H Moore, Rocky Mount	Walter Grant, Rocky Mount	[illegible] Lawrence
1st. Baptist Halifax	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	E Arrington, Weldon	[illegible] A Northington
1st. Baptist Goldsboro	Wayne	R W Underwood	J A Sampson, Goldsboro	[illegible]
New Hope	Nash	J C Scott, Rocky Mount	J B Jones, Rocky Mount	W [illegible] Hines
Bethlehem	Northampton	P L Boone, Suffolk, Va	Clifton Faison, Seabord	[illegible] Murphey
Mt. Hermon	Edgecombe	J C Scott, Rocky Mount	Maggie Evans, Rocky Mount	J [illegible] Scott
Eastern Star	Edgecombe	C T Everett, Kelford	S H Lawrence, Tarboro	[illegible] Perkins, J A Parlast
Union Branch	Edgecombe	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	Charlie Davis, Rocky Mount	[illegible] King
Marks Chapel	Edgecombe	D L Lawrence, Rocky Mount	D D Cooper, Rocky Mount	A L Jones
Mt. Zion	Northampton	F L Bullock, Enfield	R B Dew, Margarettsville	[illegible] Goode
Cedar Creek	Halifax	R C Clark, Scotland Neck	J R Whitaker, Halifax	[illegible] Archer
Shiloh	Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	H H Arrington, Scotland Neck	[illegible] L Smith
North End	Edgecombe	J W Lucas, Rocky Mount	Willie Pope, Rocky Mount	[illegible] Smith
St. Marks	Edgecombe		Avenge Cherry, Whitakers	Allen Whitaker
1st. Baptist Battleboro	Edgecombe	C P Ivey, Rosemary	Spencer Odum, Battlesboro	[illegible] Whitaker
Andersons Chapel	Pitt	E H Harris, Greenvile	J H Redmond, Macclesfield	[illegible] Redmond
Pleasant Hill	Halifax	D L Tillery, Rich Square	R Moore, Scotland Neck	[illegible] Smith
Tillery Chapel	Halifax	W M Wiggins, Spring Hill	P R Jones, Tillery	[illegible]
Mary Hill	Edgecombe	J M White, Rocky Mount	Alice Foster, Rocky Mount	[illegible] White
Zion Hill	Halifax	E A Taylor, Scotland Neck	G S Aston, Littleton	[illegible] Austin, T H Nevell
St. Luke	Edgecombe	J H Jones, Tarboro	T C Bullock, Tarboro	[illegible] Camell
Roanoke Salem	Northampton	J W Blacknall, Garysburg	A N Rice, Garysburg	R N Boone, J W Blacknall
Mt. Calvary	Halifax	G C Owens, Columbia	W L Smith, Enfield	C W Whitaker, W L Smith
Crowells	Halifax	McK Nicholson, Enfield	J J Johnson, Enfield	[illegible] Gary
Piney Grove	Northampton	McK Nicholson, Enfield	M C Peebles, Jackson	[illegible] Peebles
Friendship Baptist	Edgecombe	J S Lyon, Rocky Mount	Alfred Battle, Rocky Mount	[illegible] Lyon
1st Baptist Middlesex	Nash	J S Lyon, Rocky Mount	C C Taylor, Middlesex	[illegible]
Bethlehem	Nash	J S Lyon, Rocky Mount	A B Lucas, Rocky Mount	J [illegible] Lyon
Jerusalem	Nash	G W Todd, Smithfield	Herbert Lyon, Whitakers	[illegible] Todd
St. John	Nash	J H Martin, Rocky Mount	W L Lyon, Rocky Mount	[illegible] Gaylor
White Oak	Halifax	P A Ivey, Halifax	F W Williams, Ringwood	P A Ivey
Harts Chapel	Edgecombe	Beary Powell, Rocky Mount	T K Killibrew, Rocky Mount	[illegible] Davis, P B Bullock
Whitakers Chapel	Halifax	H D Whitaker, Scotland Neck	Thurston Whitakers, Scot Neck	H Whitaker
Lincoln Heights	Halifax	W T Edmonds, Weldon	M B Smallwood, Rosemary	[illegible] Smallwood
Morning Sta	Edgecombe	W C Cotton, Rocky Mount	Hattie Jenkins, Pine Tops	[illegible] Cotton
Union Grove	Wayne	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	Daniel Richardson, Fremont	[illegible] Richardson
Spell Branch	Halifax	E M Weston, Ringwood	General Yarboro, Enfield	[illegible] Weston
White Hill	Halifax	T S Sykes Halifax	Lewis Hendricks, Weldon	[illegible] Scott
Quankie Chapel	Halifax	W T Edmonds, Weldon	F E Howell, Rosemary	[illegible]
Leggetts Chapel	Edgecombe	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Annie Pittman, Tarboro	[illegible] Harper
Daniel Chapel	Halifax	O M James, Tarboro	S F Soloman, Enfield	[illegible] Solomon
St Stephens	Edgecombe	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Norman Lane, Tarboro	[illegible]
Elm Grove	Wilson	Ed Joyner, Rocky Mount	Rachell Persy, Sims	[illegible]
Olive Chapel		Ed Joyner, Rocky Mount	Bertha Cotton, Sharpsburg	[illegible] Bynum
Bethlehem	Edgecombe	R C Clark, Rocky Mount	A W Lane, Tarboro	[illegible] Whitaker
Roanoke Chapel	Northampton	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	W M Amos, Jackson	[illegible] Green
Mt. Carmel	Nash	P E Dickens, Rocky Mount	Ola Odum, Rocky Mount	[illegible] Dickens
Mason Grove	Brunswick, Va	O B Alston, Jackson	Daisy Bradley, Valentine, Va	O B Alston
Allen Grove	Halifax	T S Sykes, Jackson	J R Clanton, Halifax	[illegible] Sykes
Richards Grove	Halifax	B M Moore, Enfield	L Hunter, Enfield	[illegible] Coleman
Pleasant Hill	Halifax	G G Edmonds, Weldon	W M Scott, Enfield	[illegible] Arrington
Mt Hope	Northampton	L T Bonds, Windsor	P L Jefferies, Jackson	[illegible]
Smiths Chapel	Halifax	S Pittman, Rocky Mount	W M Smith, Halifax	[illegible]
1st Baptist Weldon	Halifax	A C Matthews, Weldon	J H Howell, Weldon	[illegible] Anthony
Calvary Baptist	Wilson	J W Watson, Middlesex	Laura Harrington, Wilson	[illegible] Watson
Simmons Grove	Halifax	H V Bowton, Weldon	J Bowtin, Rosemary	[illegible] Blacknall
Ebenezer Baptist	Nash	T V Foster, Rocky Mount	Lewis Pittman, Rocky Mount	[illegible] Clark
Pittmans Grove	Edgecombe	G H Graham, Rocky Mount	Charles Hampton, Battlesboro	J H Graham
Smiths Chapel	Halifax	H H Hall	J W Bayard, Enfield	[illegible] Bailey
Morning Star	Edgecombe	J R Green	Hardy Pittman	[illegible]

MINUTES

..... OF THE .....

Sixty-Fifth Annual Session

...... OF THE ....

Neuse River Baptist Association

...... HELD WITH ......

Bethlehem Baptist Church

ROCKY MOUNT, N. C.

September 29, 30th, Oct. 1st, 1931

The next session will be held with the Piney Grove Baptist
Church, Jackson, N. C , Beginning Tuesday after the
Fourth Sunday in September, 1932.
Rev. McK. Nicholson, Pastor,

Compiled by Rev. McK. Nicholson, Enfield, N. C.

MINUTES

..... OF THE ......

Sixty-Fifth Annual Session

...... OF THE .....

Neuse River Baptist Association

...... HELD WITH ......

Bethlehem Baptist Church

ROCKY MOUNT, N. C.

September 29, 30th, Oct. 1st, 1931

The next session will be held with the Piney Grove Baptist
Church, Jackson, N. C., Beginning Tuesday after the
Fourth Sunday in September, 1932.
Rev. McK. Nicholson, Pastor,

Compiled by Rev. McK. Nicholson, Enfield, N. C.

OFFICERS

President	Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Garysburg, N. C.
Vice-President	Rev. G. G. Edmonds, Weldon, N. C.
Recording Secretary	Rev. McK. Nicholson, Enfield, N. C.
Corresponding Secretary	Rev. A. C. Matthews, Weldon, N. C.
Treasurer	Bro. M. E. Martin, Thelma, N. C.
Auditor	Rev. J. W. Lucas, Rocky Mount, N. C.
Statistician	Rev. S. Pittman, Rocky Mount, N. C.

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Chairman	Spring Hill, N. C.
Rev. McK. Nicholson	Enfield, N. C.
Rev. J. H. Martin	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. G. G. Edmonds	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. A. Bell	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. J. H. Moore	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. R. N. Boone	Seaboard, N. C.

TRUSTEE BOARD

Bro. C. P. Anthony	Weldon, N. C.
Bro. F. W. Davis	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Bro. M. E. Martin	Thelma, N. C.
Bro. C. C. Johnson	Halifax, N. C.
Bro. R. A. Cheek	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. R. N. Boone	Seaboard, N. C.
Bro. H. C. Cofield	Enfield, N. C.
Bro. A. W. Wood	Tarboro, N. C.
Bro. E. W. Whitaker	Enfield, N. C.

EXAMINATION BOARD

Rev. J. H. Moore	Rocky Mount, N. C.
Rev. E. A. Taylor	Scotland Neck, N. C.
Rev. R. W. Underwood	Goldsboro, N. C.
Rev. A. C. Matthews	Weldon, N. C.
Rev. W. T. Edmonds	Weldon, N. C.

MINISTERIAL BOARD

Rev. J W Blacknall	Garysburg, N C
Rev. W S Miller	Weldon, N C
Rev. G G Edmonds	Weldon, N C
Rev. A C Matthews	Weldon, N C
Rev. A. Bell	Weldon, N C
Rev. W T Edmonds	Weldon, N C
Rev. McK Nicholson	Enfield, N C
Rev. W D Gatling	Enfield, N C
Rev. F L Bullock	Enfield, N C
Rev. J H Martin	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. P E Dickens	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. T V Foster	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. S Pittman	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. W H Jones	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. J H Moore	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. D L Lawrence	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. W P Purnell	Halifax, N C
Rev. E W Murphy	Louisburg, N C
Rev. R W Underwood	Goldsboro, N C
Rev, E A Taylor	Scotland Neck, N C
Rev. W M Wiggins	Spring Hill, N C
Rev. I S Riddick	Hobgood, N C
Rev. R N Boone	Seaboard, N C
Rev. C P Ivey	Rosemary, N C
Rev. J W Lucas	Rocky Mount, N C

MINISTERS WHO PAID ANNUAL FEES

Rev. W A Green	Durham, N C
Rev. W E Bullock	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. J C Scott	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. J A Howell	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. R C Clark	Scotland Neck, N C
Rev. S T Owens	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. S Pittman	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. T S Sikes	Jackson, N C
Rev. M W Brody	Jackson, N C
Rev. G G Edmonds	Weldon, N C
Rev. G Stokes	Middlesex, N C
Rev. R J Johnson	Halifax, N C
Rev. E D Joyner	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. O B Alston	Jackson, N C
Rev. M H Dickens	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. R N Boone	Seaboard, N C
Rev. C T Utley	
Rev. C P Ivey	Rosemary, N C
Rev. N K Dunn	Tarboro, N C
Rev. J W Lucas	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. Bosie Thorne	Sharpsburg, N C
Rev. J W Blacknall	Garysburg, N C
Rev. I D Scott	Weldon, N C
Rev. A C Matthews	Weldon, N C
Rev. W C Cotton	Rocky Mount, N C
Rev. F L Bullock	Enfield, N C

LICENTIATES WHO PAID ANNUAL FEES

Bro. K P Battle	Rocky Mount, N C
Bro. T H Armstrong	Rocky Mount, N C
Bro. Willie Battle	Rocky Mount, N C
Bro. G W Joyner	Rocky Mount, N C
Bro. J H Bratcher	Tarboro, N C
Bro. R W Whitaker	Whitakers, N C

DEACONS WHO PAID ANNUAL FEES

John Wood
George Harding
E L Arrington
Nathan Jones
J P Buffoloe
Milliard Kee
J M Harding
James Hardy
Isaac Daniel

PROCEEDINGS

Bethlehem Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C.
September 29, 1931

The Sixty-Fifth Annual Session of the Neuse River Baptist Association met with the Bethlehem Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C., Rev. J. H. Martin in the chair.

Praise service was conducted by Revs. J. S. Lyons, D. L. Lawrence and J. H. Bratcher. Rev. Lyons lined hymn 417, "Am I a Soldier of the Cross, etc." Rev. Lawrence read the 95th Psalms. Rev. Bratcher lead the Association to the throne of grace in a very fervent prayer. 2nd hymn, "A few more Years shall roll, etc." Rev. P. B. Bullock prayed. Rev. Martin beautifully sang, "Leaning on His Everlasting Arms, etc.," and after a few brief remarks announced the 65th Annual Session of the Neuse River Baptist Association opened for business.

The program was read and adopted ammended to read that the women be given the second afternoon session and Trustee Board's report be made the second day morning session. The roll of churches was called and committees on hours of meeting and adjournment, arrangements and new bodies were appointed. After hearing the report of Committee on Hours of meeting and adjournment, a motion prevailed to adopt the same. Remarks by Bro. T. H. Armstrong, Revs. R. W. Underwood, R. N. Boone, I. S. Riddick and J. W. Lucas and Bro. J. T. Ivey.

Benediction was announced by Rev. W. A. Griggs.

FIRST DAY—Afternoon Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs J. C. Scott and W. S. Miller.

The President announced the meeting opened for business. The minutes of the morning session were read and approved. Committees on Missions, Finance, Education, Temperance, Resolutions, Place and Sunday Schools were appointed. After which the President presented Rev. C. P. Ivey to preach the the annual sermon. Rev. E. W. Murphy sang hymn no. 492, "Amazing Grace how Sweet the Sound, etc., Rev. Ivey prayed and took for his text. Proverbs 30-18:19. Subject: The way of a Serpent on a Rock" and preached a very constructive and inspiring sermon. Rev. Murphy sang, "Lift him up, etc." Prayer was offered by Rev. Green. Rev. R. W. Underwood led in singing, "I'm going thru, etc." Committees on Obituaries and Officers were appointed. Bros. Paul Jones and A. W. Wood were asked to take the offering, which amounted to $2 10 Remarks by Revs. E. W. Murphy and R. F. Fisher.

Benediction by Rev. Matthews.

FIRST DAY—Evening Session

After a very well conducted praise service by Revs. W. E. Bullock and R. N. Boone the President announced the meeting opened for business. A motion prevailed that the minutes of the afternoon session be adopted· The matter came up concerning Rev. Smith becoming a member of the Association and after some discussion the matter was turned over to the Ministerial Board. After which Rev. J. H. Martin (acting Pastor) delivered a very able welcome address. Rev. A. C. Matthews responded to said address. The hour having come for the Missionary Sermon, Rev. McK. Nicholson ascended the rostrum in company with Rev. R. C. Clark. Rev. Clark sang, "Go Preach My Gospel saiah the Lord, etc." and prayed very fervently. Rev. Nicholson took for his text, Isaiah 52-7. Subject-The publication of the gospel. He seemed to be carried away in the spirit. Our hearts were made to feel glad while he talked with us by the way. Rev. Lawrence led us to the throne of grace in prayer. Bros. Charlie Whitaker and David Sessoms lifted a collection amount $1.75. Benediction was in order.

SECOND DAY—Morning Session

Rev. T. S. Sikes spiritually led, "There is a Fountain filled with Blood etc." Rev. W. P. Purnell read a portion of the first chapter of St. John and Rev. Ivey offered prayer. "That awful day will surely come, etc." was sung by Bro. H. D. Whitaker. The minutes of the evening session were read and approved. The Vice-President introduced Rev. J. H. Martin who delivered a very well prepared annual address. A motion prevailed that the said address be received and placed in the hands of a committee. A motion prevailed that Rev. E. A. Taylor would deliver the address on the educational work for Shaw University and our Association. Bros. Northington and Harvey were asked to take the offering to the amount of $2.00 Revs. J. S. Stokes of Middlesex and W. D. Gatling of Enfield made some timely remarks. Benediction by Rev. Stokes.

SECOND DAY—Afternoon Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. W. T. Edmonds, L, Powell and M. H. Hill. Minutes of the morning session were read and approved. Mrs M. A. Hargrove (President of W. N. B. A.) was present and made some timely remarks. Mrs L. V. Mebane, Secretary of the Auxilliary, made her report and after some discussion the report was adopted. Mrs. J. P. Ransome, President of the Woman's Auxilliary, made some remarks and read her annual address. A motion prevailed that the address be placed in the minutes. After some discussion a motion prevailed that the Officers of the Auxilliary would meet the next setting of the Ministerial Board. Committees on Place, Obituaries, and reports of Corresponding Secretary, Treasurer, and Auditor were adopted.

Rev. Tillery, Dean of Shaw University, was presented and spoke very earnestly for Shaw University. Benediction by the President.

SECOND DAY—Evening Session

Praise service was conducted by Revs. O. B. Alston, J. T. Ivey and T. H. Armstrong. The Vice-Moderator was in the chair. The minutes of the afternoon session were read and approved. Mrs H. B. Cunningham was presented who spoke in the interest of the Union Reformer and Shaw University. After which a motion prevailed that the reports of Committees on Missions and Education be adopted. After some discussion over the election of Officers a motion prevailed that the sermon would be preached first and election follow. Dr. I. S. Riddick was presented to preach the Doctrinal Sermon. Rev. G. S. Stokes sang hymn 492, "Amazing Grace, how sweet the sound, etc." Rev. Riddick took for his text, Rev. 1-4 and preached a very strong and spiritual sermon. A motion prevailed that all other business be deferred until morning session. Revs. E. W. Murphy and S. Pittman was asked to lift the offering. Amount $3.12 Benediction

THIRD DAY—Morning Session

Rev. J. W. Lucas introduced the praise service by singing hymn 293. Rev. J. T. Ivey read the 14th chapter of St. John. Rev. W. A. Jones offered prayer. Rev. R. N. Boone sang, "Pass me not oh Gentle Savior, etc." The report on Officers came up and at the request of Rev. G. G. Edmonds his name was eliminated as a candidate for President. A motion to accept Rev. A. C. Matthew's name as candidate for Corresponding Secretary was carried. A motion prevailed that the nomination for President would close with Rev. J. W. Blacknall as the only candidate. A motion to accept the withdrawl of Rev. C. P. Ivey as candidate for Vice-President in favor of Rev. G. G. Edmonds was carried. Afterwhich a motioned prevailed to accept the report as a whole with these changes on the Ministerial Board. Rev. W. D. Gatling instead of Rev. P. A. Ivey (deceased); Rev. W. H. Jones instead of Rev. T. S. Sikes; Rev. I. S. Riddick in place of J. C. Scott; Rev. C. P. Ivey in place of Rev. A. T. Thomas (deceased); Rev. E. W. Murphy in place of J. S. Lyons. Changes on Examination Board was as follows: Rev. W. T. Edmonds instead of Rev. J. W. Blacknall; Rev. A. C. Matthews instead of Rev. N. S. Hargrave; Rev. R. W. Underwood instead of Rev. A. T. Thomas; all other officers were elected to succeed themselves. Committees reports on Ordination and resolution were received. The Committees report on a resolutions of thanks for the faithful discharge of our Ex-President, Rev. J. H. Martin, was adopted. A motion prevailed that the President of the Association would retire after the Afternoon Session. The right hand of fellowship was extended to Rev. N. K. Dunn. Benediction was in orner.

THIRD DAY—Afternoon Session

After a very well conducted praise service by Rev. J. W. Blacknall and others the minutes of the morning session were read and approved. The newly elected Officers were installed by the ex-President, Rev. J. H. Martin. Rev. J. W. Blacknall took the chair and called for the report of the Committee on Obituaries. The report was read and adopted. A few minutes were spent in memorial service in honor of our departed Brethern. Rev. Blacknall sang, "What are they doing in Heaven to-day, etc." Rev. F. L. Bullock led in a fervent prayer. Rev. R. N. Boone spoke on the life of Rev. P. L. Boone. Revs. F. E. Bullock and W. S. Miller on the life of Rev. A. T. Thomas. Rev. J. H. Bratcher spoke on the life of Rev. P. A. Ivey. Rev. W. S. Miller and Bro. C. C. Johnson spoke on the life of Rev. R. Shaw. Rev. G. G. Edmonds and Bro. C. C. Johnson on the life of Rev. J. T. Johnson. Mrs L. V. Meband sweetly sang, "Shall we meet beyond the River, etc." Prof. C. H. Graves, President of Roanoke Institute, was presented and asked the co-operation of the Neuse River Association. Rev. J. T. Doles, of Elizabth City was introduced and made some timely remarks. A motion prevailed that the Finance Committee report be adopted with the recommendation to change, the annual fees be stricken out. "Bless be the tie that binds etc." was sang and benediction was asked by Dr Blacknall. Thus the Sixty-Fifth Annual Session of the Neuse River Baptist Association passed into history.

PRESIDENT'S ANNUAL ADDRESS

To the Officers, Members and Friends of the old Historic Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association, ladies and gentlemen:

I am most happy to greet you in our 65th annual session of our great organization. An organization that has rendered during these years a very distinct service to our race.

Time in its onward sweap has brought us face to face. Some of us are happy and some of us are sad,, but nevertheless we have come through our sadness, and some have come through joys and successes, to do business for the King.

Brothers and Sisters: I counsel you to peace, to harmony and withal to let brotherly love prevail. There are many things uppermost in my mind to say to you, things that I regard as of vital importance.

Times have changed, yet we are still moving on, in the fear of the Lord. Our times are in his hands, I know that many have been our disappointments; and things are not as we would have them, but we can only look to him who holds the destiny of all nations and races in his hands. We should be like the mountain whose base is firmly fastened to God's footstool, and its head pointing heavenward, gazing its master in the face. On its head are the snow caps of winter, around its shoulders the cloak of autumn, while spring serenely rests on its lap; while summer gayly dances at its feet, praising God from whom all blessings flow.

Many of the race have fallen to the very lowest depth in sin, in many walks of life. Is is up to us as ministers of the Gospel and Christion workers to unite ourselves and fight for the emancipation of the human race from the thraldom of sin.

Moral, spiritual and intellectual training is prevalent everywhere, yet our people are not living up to its God given and inherent rights. False teachings have crept in and our people are being swept off into this whirligig of ignorance and religious stupidity.

Our preachers, teachers and other leaders and all other Christian friends should take courage and build up the waste places in Zion, lift high the blood stained banner of Jesus Christ and lift it so high that it will be a beacon light by which our people can see their way out of darkness into the marvelous light of liberty, happiness and joy.

EDUCATION—We as Missionary Baptists should strive to prepare more men to preach the unsearchable riches of God's free grace. An educated and trained, and enlightened ministry is absolutely necessary. We are living in an age of schools and colleges. Our sons and daughters are being educated and trained to think, and oft times by ungodly professors, who are skeptics and infidels and agnostics and who trample beneath their unhallowed feet, the religion of our forefathers. Therefore the time has come when the pulpit must and should measure up to the emergency of the hour and salvage all of that which is sacred and good, wholesome and true and make life worth the living--the genuine old fashioned religion.

The cry of the age is for an intelligent and consecrated ministry. A ministry that is apt to teach rather than amuse the people by acrobatic stunts or clownish performances in the pulpit. The pulpit is the most sacred place on earth, and higher than any monarch's throne. Why should any man of us cut the buck in it, and parade as a dramatist to the detriment of the work of the master. Christian edecation is the only safeguard to our spiritual and moral uplift. Without such training we are nothing more than drift wood on the great sea of time

I am of the opinion that as a Baptist brotherhood we should now labor the more zealously to support Shaw University, since our fondest dream has been realized in the election of a Negro as President.

OUR ORDAINING COUNCIL OR MINISTERIAL BOARD—Brethren hear me in the name of God. Many sad things have transpired in our bounds since last we met, and it is my duty to call your attention to some of them. The one utmost in my mind just now is, the ignoring of our Mininserial examining board by certain brethren who are members of this brotherhood, and who pledged themselves to be ruled and governed by the rules that do here obtain

Our Association is a federated body of Baptist churches, surscribing to certain rules and regulations. These rules should be held sacred and religiously lived up to. Some churches and pastors have ignored these sacred rules, and have gone out and ordained incompetents to the gospel ministry. They should be held to account for their vicious acts. In view of this sad plight in which our Ministry has drifted I recommend the following:

1st That any Minister or Ministers engaging in the ordination service of any licensed preacher, who has not appeared before, or been approved by the Ministerial Examining Board of the Association, shall not be recognized as a member in good standing and shall be subject to such discipline as the Board may recommend.

2nd That any licensed preacher being ordained within our bounds, who has not appeared before the Ministerial Examining Board, or has been approved by them shall not be recognized nor admitted to membership in our Association as an ordained minister.

In making these recommendations, I do so with the full understanding of our Baptist independency, and that each church is a unit within itself, but brethren the time has come when we as Baptists, working together for the common good of our race and the cause of Jesus must take high ground and a firm stand against those who would enter the sacred fold who have not tarried at Jersusalem until endowed with common intelligence, a rudimentary education, and a firm knowledge and a firm grasp upon the Eternal word.

OUR MINISTERIAL SCHOOL—The minister should ever be a student and "Study to show himself a workman approved unto God, who needeth not be ashame, rightly dividing the word of Truth." In view of this injuction by the great Apostle, I would recommend that we continued to carry on a four weeks course of study for our ministers, and for those seeking admission to the ministry. Ministerial education is absolutely necessary nowdays, since our schools and colleges are sending out a multitude of young men and women trained to think, and the minister must and should occupy a position that will command the respect of an educated and an enlightened youth.

OUR CHURCHES AND MINISTERS—In looking over our field, I find that but just a few of our churches are functioning in the support of education, home and foreign mission. The prime object of the church is to serve, to propagate the doctrine of Jesus Christ and send forth its rays of light into outer darkeness. Our Association was organized for the purpose of gathering means to foster the Gospel and to serve as a custodian of these funds. In view of the lack of interest on the part of many of our churches, I recommend that any church or minister-pastor be not permitted to take part in the proceedings of this Association until he and his church or churches have paid their prorata share or dues to this Associotion.

OUR DEAD—As I stand here, and as you sit before me I am reminded that even in life we are in the very shadow of death. The grim reaper has visited our field and has taken its toll. It is my duty to call the roll of those who have answered to their names of judgement. They are gone. Their passing is but a reminder to us that every heart throb, is but a funeral beat on our march to the grave. Bro. A. T. Thomas, an old veteran of the cross; Bro. James Johnson, a strong young man; Bro. P. L. Boone, a hero of no mean ability; Bro. Anderson Boone, who has seen many years of service; Bro. P. A. Ivey, who was always on the go for the master, and Bro. Richard Shaw, a time honored hero; all, all have gone the ways of the world.

Brethren, God has left us here to carry on. The task is ours. These brethren wrought well in their day and time. I believe they did their best--their bit. May it be ours to take up their work where they left off, and in God's name pushed the battle to the gate

"Til every foe is vanquished
And Christ is Lord in deed."

In view of their sad passing, I would recommend that suitable memorial services be held at sometime during this session, and a fifteen or twenty minutes sermon be preached, and as a mark of their passing that a full page in mourning be given them in our printed minutes.

OUR WOMEN—The power and influence of womanhood is a recognized factor in the developement of any worthy movement. Our Association has been singuarly blessed with this sacred and hallowed influence. Our women have been loyal in the support of our every cause, and stand ready to follow where we lead. For such women let God be praised. Because of their great influence and spirit of helpfulness and encouragement, I recommend that they be given a larger place in the work of our Association.

SOME IMPORTANT FACTORS—I would be negligent of my duty if I did not call your attention to some things are greatly hindering the progress of our race, I refer to the lack of race patronage and race developement. There are some things that are absolutely important factors in advancing our race along spiritual and economic lines, I am sure that each of us realize that we are living in the dawn of a new era. And as a race we should and must awake to an active sense of our duty or else take the hindmost place in the scramble of the races and nations for a place in the sun.

There stands to the credit of the Baptist family two publications houses in Nashville. They belong to us not only as Baptists, but to us as a race. They are ours. They beg our support. In casting around over the field, I find that several of our Sunday Schools and churches are using Sunday School and B. Y. P. U. literature and hymn books from the press of the opposite race. Our literature is just as good as that which come from other presses. Why not as Baptist; use it to the glory of God and the advancement of our race.

I recommend that every Sunday School and church in our bounds go down on record as users of literature from either of the two publication houses, owned, operated and controlled by Negroes. The church must accept leadership in race developement along the lines of race patronage. Too long has the Negro neglected the support and patronage of that which is his. The time has come when we must take a decided stand for the support of all racial endeavors May God give us the vision and the courage to live up to our opportunities. For he who will not support his household is worse than an infidel.

REPORT OF COMMITTEES

Committee on Place

We recommend this Association will convene with Piney Grove Baptist Church, Jackson, N. C , Tuesday after the Fourth Lond's day in September 1932.

Respectfully submitted

Rev. W. H. Jones, Bro. C. Lucas,
Rev. J. C. Scott, Bro. A. Northington,
Rev. J. W. Lucas, Bro. O. D. Archer,
Rev. G. S. Stokes, Bro. Walter Taylor,
Bro. D. Reed, Bro. D. Sandlin
Bro. J. T. Ivey.

Committee on Hours of Meeting

Meet at 10 a. m., adjourn for dinner at 1 p. m.; Reassemble at 2:30 p. m., adjourn at 5 p. m.; Reassemble at 7 p. m., adjourn at pleasure.

Respectfully submitted.

Bro. A. B. Lucas, Bro. Geo H. Hill,
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Committee.

Committee on Officers

We your Committee beg leave to report the following: That the officers of this Association will be: President, Rev. J. W. Blacknall; Vice President, Rev. G. G. Edmonds; Recording Secretary, McK. Nicholson; Cor. Secretary, Rev. A. C. Matthews; Treasurer, Bro. M. E. Martin; Auditor, Rev. J. W. Lucas; Statistician, Rev. S. Pittman.

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. C. P. Ivey, Rev. S. Pittman,
Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Rev. J. H. Moore,
Rev. W .T. Edmonds, Bro. A. W. Wood,
Bro. Andrew Jones, Bro W. E. Quinichett.

Committee on Missions

The chief work of Christ in the world was to establish Missions. In Missions man can see his relation to God, In Mission heaven is brought to earth, and earthly creatures are brought to the kingdom of God. Some of the marching orders of Jesus are: Come, Tarry, Go. Come and be made a Missionary. Tarry and be endowed as a Missionary. Go into all the world and make Missionaries of all nations. Therefore the Missionary Baptist Church is the only church that Jesus came from Heaven to build, is under binding obligation to Him to do Mission work. For a Missionary Baptist Church to be a New Testament church it must not only believe in Missions, but show it by their work., for by their fruit ye shall know them. Therefore be it resolved that we as a Christion body do hereby stand by and for the Missionary Program of Jesus Christ namely, Home, State, Nation and Foreign. We urge each church to inaugurate a Mission offering each preaching Sunday and see that it is forwarded to the proper source.

Faithfully submitted,

Rev. R. W. Underwood, Rev. D. L. Lawrence,
Rev. R. L. Lawrence, Rev. R. C. Clark,
Rev. W. S. Miller, Bro. W. M. Scott,
Bro. C. H. Whitaker, Bro. E. D. Smith,
Bro. C. P. Anthony. Committee.

Committee on Finance

To the Neuse River Baptist Association held with the Bethlehem Baptist Church of Nash County, from September 29 to October 1, 1931, in its Sixty-Fifth Annual Setting of Christian Administration.

We, your Committee on Finance beg leave to make the following report. We have enrolled sixty-six churches and representative fees to the amount of

the amount of	$171.33
Home Missions	1.00
Foreign Missions	1.00
Shaw University	2.00
Ministerial Education	3.00
Minister's Annual Fees	20.50
General Collection	8.98
Total	$207.81

Respectfully submitted,
C. C. Johnson
Wm. Scott
P. B. Bullock
M. C. Peebles
M. E. Martin
Committee.

Committee on Temperance

We your Committee on Temperance beg to submit the following report: Whereas we find that the word intemperance applies to more than one thing, Be it resolved, that we the representatives of Christ's Kingdom, especially Ministers and Deacons be strictly temperate in all things and whereas whiskey is the one of the most grievous evils, be it resolved that every Minister or Deacon known to be intoxicated with strong dring be dealt with according to the laws of the Baptist church.

Respectfully submitted,
Bro. A. W. Wood
Rev. S. Pittman
Bro. F. A. Cox
Bro. D. Sessoms
Bro. H. Lane
Bro. G. H. Hill
Bro. H. Sweatt
Bro. L. Battle
Bro. H. D. Whitaker
Committee.

Committee on Education

The Christian religion is a religion of enlightenment. Ye shall know the truth and the truth shall make you free. "Teach All Nations" is the Master's great command.

The Committee on Education recommend in strongest terms an educated pulpit and pew as far as possible. A consecrated mind is a power in religion as well as anywhere else. Be it resolved that the Neuse River Association shall stand whole heartedly for Christian education. Be it further resolved that we give our hearty support to Shaw University, under the New Administration of a Negro President, Dr. W. S. Nelson.

Be it further resolved that we highly commend the splendid work that Brick Junior College is doing within our bounds. Further, be it resolved that we make every possible effort to help improve the ministry among us who stand as leaders of our people.

Respectfully submitted,
Dr. J. H. Moore
Rev. W. M. Bullock
Rev. W. T. Edmonds
Rev. J. W. Lucas
Rev. E. W. Murphy
Bro. R. Ricks
Committee

Resolutions of Thanks

Be it resolved that this Body hereby express its profound thanks to the retiring President, Rev. J. H. Martin, who served this body for seven years. His administration was one of impartial ruling. Be it ferther resolve that we present to him a token not to exceed two dollars and fifty cents ($2.50) as a memento.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall	Rev. J. H. Moore
Rev. W. D Gatling	Rev. F. L. Bullock
	Committee

Committee on Resolutions

Be it resolved that this Association shall not recognize the ordination of a minister within the bounds of this body with the approval of the Examination Board, and that the Ordaining Council shall be admisible to the work. According to the Divine arrangements of God, the grand old Neuse River Association finds itself the honored guests of the Bethlehem Baptist Church of Rocky Mount, N. C., this beautiful Temple of God, established by the fathers of long ago. Whereas the members of the Bethlehem Baptist Church have worked together to make our stay a pleasant one. Whereas, their beautiful homes have been thrown open to us to make us comfortable by night,, we as delegates have enjoyed the many delicacies of the season that have been well prepared and served willingly and cheerfully. Therefore, be it resolved that the members of the Neuse River Association show our appreciation to the Pastors, Officers and Members of the Bethlehem Baptist Church by a standing vote of thanks. II. That a copy of these resolutions be printed in our minutes as a memorial, so that our coming generations may know that we have halted at Bethlehem and have done kingdom building service for God.

Whereas, The Neuse River Baptist Association is seeking to raise the standard for a candidate seeking Ordination, and since we have so many brethren coming to the Association seeking Ordination who have not attained the 8th grade and who have not been called to any church. Therefore, be it resolved, that it will be the sense of this Association not to encourage the Ordination of candidates who have not attained the eighth grade standard and have not been called to a Baptist Church,

Respectfully submitted,

Rev. A. C. Matthews	Rev. W. S. Miller
Rev. T. S Sikes	Bro. H. R. Ricks
Bro. B. B. Cooper	Bro. H. Harvey
Bro. I. J. Savage	Bro. J. Morris
Bro. J. Howington	Committee

Report of Corresponding Secretary

To Neuse River Baptist Association for 1930

To Rev. J. H. Martin, President	$ 25.00
To Rev. McK. Nicholson, Recording Secretary	30.00
To Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Corresponding Secretary	40.00
To Rev. G. G. Edmonds, Vice President	12.50
To Bro. M. E Martin, Treasurer	13.20
To Mrs. A. C. Tillery, on burial	20.00
To Rev. J. W. Lucas, Auditor	10.00
To Rev. A. T. Thomas	17.00
To Rev. C. T. Everett. Statistician	5.00
To Rev. J. H. Martin, Expenses Correspoding Secretary	10.00

To Weldon Printing Co	10.00
To Eastern Star Church	10.00
To Blind lady	4.85
To Baptist State Convention	25.00
To Stationary and Printing	18.75
To Shaw University Drive	25.00
To Rev. R. R. Cartwright	5.00
To Expense of Executive Board	47 25
To Trustee Board	38.00
To Finance Committee	15 00
Total	$381.55

J. W. Blacknall, Corresponding Secretary

Report of Trustee Board

We the Trustee Board of the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association beg to submit the following report: Whereas the depression as being so hard, and whereas Bro. C. P. Anthony has not been able to make payments. Bro. Anthony has agreed to pay $100.00 by January 1, 1932 and $50.00 by March 15, 1932. He states that eight acres of land have been cleared and the property is being improved each year. He also states that the house is insured for $1000.00 in favor of the Association.

Bro. C. P. Anthony — Bro. F. W. Davis
Bro. A. W. Wood — Bro. M. E. Martin
Bro. R. N. Boone — Bro. C. C. Johnson
Committee

Report of Examination Board

The Examination Board of the Neuse River Association met September 30, 1931, and proceeded to examine Bro. W. N. Smith of Pittman Grove Baptist church on 1. Christian Experience and call to the Ministry; 2. The Church; 3. The articles of faith.

The Board recommends that since no church has called him as Pastor he will return to his church and seek proper license since the license he holds were given him from a Free Will Baptist Church. The Board further recommends that he seeks to improve his gift.

We further recommend that the ordination performed by some of the Brethren be revoked by this Association.

Bro. K. P. Battle came before the Ordination Board and he was examined on 1. His Christian Experience; 2. Church; 3. Ordinance; 4. New Testament Officers; 6. Gospel; 7. Inspiration and Articles of faith. The Board recommends that the Association proceed with the ordination and that Dr. J. H Moore will furnish him with a list of books that will help him prepare himself for the work of the Gospel Ministry.

We further recommend that Bro. K. P. Battle apply himself to this course of study and that his ordination papers be withheld until the next setting of the Association and that he meets the Examination Board at that time so we may note the progress he has made.

Bro. Willie Battle from North End Baptist Church came before the Examination Board. The Board proceeded with the examination as follows 1. Christian Experience and Call to the Ministry; 2. Regeneration; 3. Repentance; 4. Baptism. The Board recommends that the Association proceed with the ordination of Bro. Battle. We further recommend that Dr. J. H. Moore furnished him with a list of books that he may further prepare himself for the work of the Gospel Ministry. We further recommend that Bro. Battle apply himself to this course of study, and that his ordination papers be withheld until the next sitting of the Association.

J. H. Moore
R. W. Underwood
W. T. Edmonds
E. A. Taylor
A. C. Matthews
Committee

Ministers Who Will Preach in Our Next Association

Annual Sermon	Rev. W. T. Edmonds
Doctrinal Sermon	Rev. W. M. Wiggins
Educational Sermon	Rev. E. W. Murphy
Missionary Sermon	Rev. J. H. Martin

Board Meeting

Rocky Mount, N. C., October 1, 1931

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Baptist Association met on the above named date, with the Moderator in the chair. Meeting opened with prayer by Rev. S. Pittman.

Prof. Graves of Roanoke Institute came before the Board and stated that it was needless to try to run a secondary school with one Association. He asked that the Neuse River Association appoint a key man to represent the Association at the West Roanoke Association, in connection with the Roanoke Institute school work. Motion prevailed that the matter be taken under consideration.

Upon motion the Board went into the election of the Executive Board. Motion prevailed that the following Brethren serve on the Executive Board: Revs J. H Martin, W. M. Wiggins, McK. Nicholson, G. G. Edmonds, A. Bell, J. H. Moore, R. N. Boone. By motion Rev. W. M. Wiggins was elected Chairman.

The matter concerning the rumor of Rev. Jackson Lyons came before the board. By motion prevailing that our brother be called before the board and make an explaination. Our brother came before us and made a statement, he said that he was a member of the Association and he wanted to continue with us as a member, and that he was sorry for his actions. With some fartherly advice to our brother a motion prevailed that he be forgiven. Motion prevailed that a committee of three be appointed to write up an answer to the statement appearing in a Rocky Mount newspaper concerning the affair. The following Brethren were appointed: Revs. J. H. Moore, W. M. Wiggins and E. W. Murphy.

The matter of the irregularity of the ordination of ministers came before the board. The brethren involved asked the board pardon which was granted. Motion prevailed that the bills of the Association be paid. A bill of $65.00 for printing was presented and ordered paid. A bill of $50.00 for two weeks as teacher in the Ministerial Institute was presented by Dr. Moore, who stated that on account of the depression that he was willing to cut his bill 50 per cent. He was thanked and the bill ordered paid. Motion prevailed that we pay 50 per cent of what we paid last year with the exception of the two Secretaries, who should receive a 25 per cent cut. No further business the meeting adjourned subject to call of the Moderator.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Moderator.
A. C. Matthews, Secretary

The following bills were paid:

Dr. J. H. Moore, for teaching	$25 00
Dr. McK. Nicholson, for service	20 00
Dr. J. W. Blacknall, for salary and service	35 68

Dr. G. G. Edmonds, for service as Vice-Mod.	6 25
Dr. J. H. Martin, for service as Mod.	12 50
Dr. J. W. Lucas, for service as Auditor	7 00
Bro. M. Martin, for service as Treas.	5 00
Rev. A. Beil, for service on executite board	2 50
Rev. J. H. Martin, service executive board	2 50
Rev. W. M. Wiggins, service evecutive board	2 50
Rev. McK. Nicholson, " " "	2 50
Rev. G. G. Edmonds, " " "	2 50
Rev. J. H. Moore. " " "	2 50
Rev. R. N. Boone. " " "	2 50
Rev. A. C. Matthews, " " "	2 50
Rev. J. W. Blacknall, " " "	2 50
Bro. C. P. Anthony, service as trustee	5 00
Bro. R. N. Boone, " " "	2 50
Bro. C. C. Johnson, " " "	2 50
Bro. M. E. Martin, " " "	2 50
Bro. A. W. Wood, " " "	2 50
Bro. F. W. Davis. " " "	2 50
Bro. C. C. Johnson, service finance committee	1 50
Bro. C. Peebles, " " "	1 50
Bro. M. E. Martin, " " "	1 50
Bro. B. B. Bullock, " " "	1 50
Rev. G. F. Graves, donation to Roanoke Institute	3 00
Rev. W. S. Miller, donation	2 00
Sister C. A. Thomas, donation	
Sister M A. Hargrove, donation	1 50

Enfield, N. C.

The Ministerial Board of the Neuse River Baptist Association met with the First Baptist Church of Enfield, N. C., Rev. E. W. Murphy, Pastor.

Devotion were conducted by Revs. R. N. Boone and J. W. Lucas. The minutes of the last days session of the Association were read by the Recording Secretary, Rev. McK. Nicholson. The minutes were approved by motion.

The Moderator presented his program of the Associnational year. The salient features were the asking of each church to send to the Cor. Sec. monthly for education and one dollar for missions and the Secretary would send an official receipt, which receipt at the end of the associnational year would be counted as cash and the church given credit for the same. After some helpful discussion, the brethren by motion most unanimously adopted the recommendation in the Moderator's program and pledged unstinted support.

Rev. J. H. Moore made a report of the examinating board; he stated that Bros. Kemp Battle and Willie Battle were ordained in the Mt. Zion Baptist Church according to the recommendation adopted in the Association.

The irregularity of the ordination of Bro. Bratcher came up. After some discussion Rev. Dickens asked the board's pardon for having it done. His pardon was granted. Motion prevailed that Bro. Bratcher be recommended to go through the regular channel as laid down by the Association for his ordination.

Motion prevailed that the case of the Mt. Carmel Baptist Church and its Pastor, Rev. Dickens be taken up. Rev. Dickens proceeded, he said that Bro. Battle a deacon was set aside for insubordination. In September Bro. Battle with 22 members in the absence of the Pastor in an unofficial meeting had himself reinstated on the board. Sister Ora Odom the church clerk verified the Pastor's statement. Bro. Loranzo Battle Jr. stated that they had the meeting announced one Sunday prior to the date of the meeting, he said the Pastor said he could not come. He said that on motion Bro Frank Davis, a deacon of St. James Baptist Church act as moderator; in this meeting they voted the pulpit vacant. A motion prevailed that after the board had heard both sices that a committee on findings be appointed. The following were appointed Revs. J. H. Moore, G. G. Edmonds and W. M. Wiggins.

The committee on finding made the following report. We, your committee on findings recommend the following resolution.

Resolution regarding the disturbance between a group of Mt. Carmel Church members and Rev. P. A. Dickens, Pastor.

Whereas a meeting called Wednesday night after the first Sunday in October at the Mount Carmel Baptist Church and engaged in a conference presided over by a layman, Bro. Frank Davis and;

Whereas this meeting was called without the consent or knowledge of the Pastor, Rev. P. A. Dickens. and,

Whereas in this meeting a motion was made declaring the pulpit vacant, 22 assenting in the motion; and

Whereas the present membership is 50 or more. Therefore be it resolved that this Ministeriel Board of the Neuse River Association hereby declares such procedure illegal and unbaptistic for the following reasons. 1. It was a meeting without the knowledge or consent of the Pastor. 2. It was presided over by a layman who had failed to secure the Pastor's consent 3. It was not duly announced before hand publicly to secure a majority membership. 4. It was held while the Pastor was confined to his sick bed.

Committee—Revs G. G Edmonds, W. M. Wiggins, J. H. Moore.

Motion prevailed that the report be received and adopted and that the secretary send a copy to each of the factions.

The Moderator stated that he had asked the Sisters of the Woman's Auxiliary to be present, to talk over their work and to harmonize it with that of the Association. After much discussion concerning the work the board concluded that the Auxiliary could get better results if they held their meeting at the same time the Association was in session and not during another time as they do now.

Motion prevailed that the Woman's Auxiliary hold its Annual session the first day of the parent body's meeting. The Sisters readily accepted the change.

Owing to the depression; motion prevailed that we will not hold the Minister's Institute this year.

The following brethren paid their annual dues: Revs. Willie Cotton, F. L. Bullock and Amos Bell. The following churches represented, St. Chapel, Halifax County, $2 00; Hill's Chapel, Northampton County, $2 00; Mt Calvary, Halifax County, $2.50; First Baptist, Enfield $5.00. Total received $14.50.

The following amounts were paid out. Donations to the following: Mrs Josephine Ramsom, Mrs. Mary Reid and Rev. P. A. Dickens. Rev. R. N Boone for service $1.50. Prof. Graves, Roanoke Institute, $3.00 Total amount $7.50

There were seventeen members of the board present. No further business the meeting adjourned with prayer by Rev. T. V. Foster.

Rev. J. W. Blacknall, Moderator

Rev. A. C. Matthews, Secretary

CONSTITUTION

ARTICLE I.—Name

This Association shall be known as the Neuse River Missionary Baptist Association.

ARTICLE II.—Object

The object of this body shall be:

1st. To promote the spreading of the Gospel in Home and Foreign lands, to insure a more intelligent Ministry and bring about a true Christian fellowship among the churches of the Association.

2nd. To help to maintain a school in Eastern North Carolina for religious training of our youth.

ARTICLE III.—Time and Place

The Association shall meet Annually on Tuesday after the Fourth Lord's day in September.

ARTICLE IV.—Officers

The Officers of this body shall be President, one Vice-President, and four Vice-Presidents of which shall be Moderators of the Unions, Recording Secretary, Correpsonding Secretary, Statistician, Treasurer and Auditor who shall be elected annually to hold their office until their successors are installed.

ARTICLE V.—Duties of Officers

1st. The President shall preside over this body, preserve order and see that the purposes of this Association are affected. He shall decide all questions for consideration, ascertain and announce decision which shall be silently submitted to; unless, by an appeal by a two-third vote of those present. He shall appoint all committees. He shall strictly enforce the rules of the body. He shall see that each meeting is opened and closed with prayer.

2nd. The rules governing the President shall be applied to any Vice-President in the chair.

3rd. The Recording Secretary, who shall keep a correct record of the proceedings of the Association, compile the Minutes for the printing and shall be responsible for all letters and documents committed to his care.

4th. The Corresponding Secretary shall conduct the correspondence of this Association; inform the public; make appeal for and solicit a general cooperation in the interest of the body. He shall record the proceedings of both the Ministerial and Executive Boards, write all orders issued on the Treasurer and report annually to the Association the same. He shall be furnished with postage and stationary at the expense of the Association.

5th. The Treasurer of this Association shall receive all funds contributed to the body. He shall pay all orders presented to him from the body signed by the Corresponding Secretary and President. He shall keep an accurate account and report the same to the Association annually.

6th. The Auditor of this Association shall audit the annual account of the President, Secretaries and Treasurer, which shall be submitted to him ten days before the Association convenes.

7th. The Statistician shall collect, report and publish in the minutes annually the statistics of this body.

ARTICLE VI.—Membership

The membership shall be composed of Pastors belonging to this Association and delegates sent from churches belonging to this Association, and all ordained and licensed Ministers who are bonified members of their churches.

1st Delegates coming from other churches shall be required to pay 10c per member in regular standing in the church which they represent.

2nd. Pastors are required to pay anually $1.00

3rd Ordained Ministers and Licentiates who are not pastors are required to pay 50c annually. Deacons are required to pay 25c.

4th. Annual members are required to pay $1.00

ARTICLE VII---Statistics

Letters received by this Association shall express the total number of members in fellowship, those baptised, those received by letter, those dismissed by letter, those excluded, those deceased and the number of Sunday School scholars enrolled since last Association.

ARTICLE VIII.

Members chosen to discharge these duties have no power over God's heritage nor shall they have ecclesiastical power over churches of this Association, and no church shall intrude on the power of the pastor while in faithful performance of his pastorial duties. No pastor of a church of this Association shall be discharged except by a majority vote of the members and not then until his salary as agreed upon by the church shall have been paid Any Minister or Ministers who shall be known to interfere with another Minister's church shall be dealt with by the Ministerial Board as it thinks proper, and it shall be the duty of all pastors and deacons of churches composing this Association to defend and maintain the Constitution of the same.

ARTICLE IX ---Church Letters

Any church desiring to become members of this Association shall petition by letter or by messenger and upon examination, if found in order, it shall be the duty of the Moderator to give the right hand of fellowship to the messengers, and welcome the church into the Association. Or any church or churches desiring to withdraw from the Association, must do so by a letter or messenger, requesting a letter of dismission. When this Association has granted this request, and such church or churches have united with some regular Missionary Baptist Association. and the Association receiving such church or churches has notified this Association of the same, its or their connection with this Association shall cease.

ARTICLE X.---Minutes

This Association shall furnish churches with minutes. The method of furnishing them shall be left to the Executive Board.

ARTICLE XI.

The minutes of the previous session shall be read each session and corrected if necessary. The Association shall have power to inquire the reason that churches do not at any time represent in the Association.

ARTICLE XII.

This Association shall have the power to withdraw from any church which may violate the rules of this body.

ARTICLE XIII.---Boards

There shall be a Ministeral, Executive, Trustee, Ordination:

DUTIES

The Ministerial Board shall be composed of not more than twenty-five members elected by the body to settle grievances of the churches in said Association and foster church extentions and provide for Superanuated Ministers.

The duties of the Executive Board. The Executive Board shall have charge of all the business of the Association during its adjourn especially the payment of the Association expenses, such as for printing and distributing the minutes, newspaper publications and official expenses of the President and Secretaries. The Board shall not be composed of more than seven, elected from the ministerial Board.

There shall be a Trustee Board of nine elected Annually by the Association. The Trustee Board shall have power to Execute all Negotionable instruments, transfer all property, sign all Mortgages and Loans.

Ordination. This Board shall be composed of five members elected by the body whose duty shall be to examine all applicants seeking ordination and pass upon their literary qualifications and to make recommendations of the same to the body authorizing them.

ARTICLE XIV.---Auxiliaries

All Women Organizations and Unions connected with the churches of this Association are considered Auxiliaries to this body and that one session shall be given over to them during our Annual session for their report and works.

ARTICLE XV.

The President together with the Ministerial Board shall have power to call an extra session of the Association at any time he feels it necessary.

ARTICLE XVI.

This Constitution shall be altered or amended by a two-thirds vote of the Association in session, providing a notice be given twelve months prior to the desired change.

OFFICIAL ROLL

OF THE

WOMAN'S AUXILIARY OF THE NEUSE RIVER ASSOCIATION

President	Mrs J. P. Ransome
Vice-President	Mrs Hettie Clark
Recording Secretary	Miss Mae D Foreman
Corresponding Secretary	Mrs L. V. Mebane
Treasurer	Mrs Mary Reid

EXECUTIVE BOARD

Mrs C. V. James, Chairman
Rev. F. L. Bullock
Mrs J. P. Ransome
Mrs E. T. Johnson
Mrs L. V. Mebane
Mrs Mary Reid
Mrs M. E. Sanderlin

COUNTY WORKERS

Northampton County-Mrs M. A. Lockhart, Mrs J. P. Ransome, W. T. Edmondson.
Edgecombe County-Mrs Mary Reid, Miss Mae D Foreman
Nash County-Mrs L. V. Mebane. Mrs M. E. Simpson
Halifax County-Mrs M. E. Sanderlin

UNION OFFICERS

Pressident	Mrs M. E. Simpson
Vice-President	Mrs Donnie Taylor
Secretary	Miss Mae D Foreman
Treasurer	Mrs Hettie Clark

PROCEEDINGS

Shiloh Baptist Church, Rev. W. M. Wiggins, Pastor
September 18, 1931

Friday Afternoon

At 3:30 P. M Devotionals was conducted by Sisters M. A. Lockhart, Hettie Clark and Mae D Foreman. A very spiritual praise service was enjoyed by all the members. Bible Lesson, 13th verse of the 28th chapter of Proverbs. "He that coverth his sins shall not prosper but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy." Lesson opened by Sister Mae D Foreman, who gave a very good talk and expressed herself very beautifully. Several other members commented upon the verse until it was well discussed.

Lesson closed, the President, Mrs J. P. Ransome came forward and made some very timely remarks. She welcomed the young members and encouraged the old members, who have labored so long. Pleading with them to continue to pray to the Living God who has the whole world in his hands. Trust him for all things for His Grace is sufficent to keep all of us. In His own due time he will reward us.

Enrollment of Delegates. Shiloh Baptist Church, Sister Lucy Rolland; Roanoke Chapel, Sister M. A. Lockhart; St. Stephen, Sister Mae D Foreman; Mt. Zion, Mrs M. E. Simpson. The President asked Sister Donnie Taylor to introduce the visitors to the Auxiliary. Sister Foreman was introduced and she spoke in her own way. Sisters Smith and Ward were introduced to the Auxiliary. After the introduction both of them spoke in their own way.

Sister Donnie Taylor made a very sweet talk on Baptist Unity. It was very helpful. Special pray was offered by all members present for our dear Sister Alston. Closing prayer by the President. Sister Walton lifted a collection of 34c. Dismissed by the President. Adjourned.

Friday Night

Praise Service conducted by Sisters Smith, McDaniel and Bro. Paul Shields. A program was rendered, conducted by Sister Hettie Clark. Welcome address by Mrs Cora V. James. Welcome in behalf of the Church by Prof Clark. The President responded to both of the hearty welcomes in a brief way expressing our thanks for such hearty welcomes.

Solo by Mrs Hettie Clark. Welcome in behalf of the Sunday School by Mr Shields. Welcome in behalf of the Shiloh Baptist Church choir. After the program and Rev. W. M. Wiggins did not show up, the President asked Rev. C. C. Clark to preach the annual sermon. His subject was "Whosoever be chief among you let him be your servant." Text taken from St Matthew, 20th chapter 27th verse. His sermon was short and very inspiring. Prayer. Music by the choir. Comments were made by the President. Bro. Johnson lifted a collection of $1.15. Remarks by the Secretary, Mrs L. V. Mebane. Bros. White and Ward gave some very timely and touching remarks. The Cor. Secretary, Mrs L. V. Mebane expressed her gladness to be present although she was laboring through physical disability, read a letter from St Stephen Baptist Church and commended the church for showing such an interest and spirit, and also from Sister Hargrave expressing her best wishes and prayers for the success of the meeting. Closing prayer by Bro Ward. Bro. Ward was a visitor in the meeting. He has been blind for 8 years. He is [illegible] years old and he spent 55 of those years leaning on God's everlasting arms. The President asked all members to bring just one cent to every year of his age. Closing song "Am I a Soldier of the Cross?" After the benediction by Rev. C. C. Clark, session closed to meet again Saturday morning at 10:30 o'clock.

Saturday Morning

Devotionals conducted by Sisters Donnie Taylor, Hettie Clark and Bethel Macklin. Bible lesson was the first thirteen verses of the 5th chapter of Saint Matthew. It was opened and discussed to the fullest extent. Mrs. Mebane commented upon the lesson in her own way which was very encouraging. Mrs Mebane presented Mrs Victoria Walton of Bethel, N. C., a member of the Old Eastern Association, who made some very timely remarks. She invited us to take part in the Woman's Auxiliary of the Old Eastern Association. We donated to her the amount of fifty cents which was very much appreciated by her.

The following paid 25 cents on annual dues: Sisters J. P. Ransome, C. C. Clark, Donnie Taylor, Bethel Macklin, M. E. Simpson, Hettie Clark, Mae D Foreman, Lucy Roland, Carolina Jones, M. A. Lockhart, L. V.

Mebane and W. T Edmondson. Memorial services. Miss Mae D Foreman presiding. Song led by Sister M. A. Lockhart. Remarks by Sisters Foreman, Mebane, Lockhart and others. Song led by Mrs Mebane. Closing prayer by Mrs C. C. Clark. There was no afternoon session. All delegates visited Kehukee. The Executive Board held a meeting.

Saturday Night

Praise service conducted by Sisters C. C. Clark, Lena Smith and others. Scripture lesson, 91st Psalms read by Mrs Clark. After praise service was over and there was no minister to preach for us. Bro. Johnson lifted a collection of 30 cents. Song led by Mrs Hettie Clark "Guide me O' thou Great Johovah." Closing pray by Bro. James Johnson. Dismissed to meet again Sunday morning at 9:30 o'clock.

Sunday Morning

Sunday School conducted by Supt. P. E. Shields. Lesson taught by Bro. J. L Shields, Sisters Lena Smith, C. C Clark and others. Greetings to the Sunday School by Rev. J. W. Lucas and Bro. G. H. Johnson. Remarks by the President and Mrs. L. V. Mebane. After Sunday School praise service conducted by Sisters Lucy Roland, Bethel Macklin, McDaniel and Bro. Shields After praise service the following committees made their report: Committees on Missions and Sunday School. After which the President delivered her Annual Address. In it she very plainly brought out Woman's Opportunity. She gave some very encouraging remarks and helpful advice It was received. Moved and properly seconed that it should be read at the Association and also appear on the face of the minutes.

Mrs L. V. Mebane introduced the speaker of the hour, Rev. J. W. Lucas. He took his text from the 4th chapter of Zachariah. Subject-"Spiritual Power." His sermon was very powerful Everybody enjoyed it. The sermon was followed by a prayer by Rev. Smith. Song, "Shine on Me." A duett by Mrs C. C. Clark and Lena Smith. Rev. Smith came forward and commented on the sermon. Pleading with all to get their mind on the Living Saviour. To be a servant of Christ. His remarks were very encouraging.

Bro G. H. Johnson, a deacon of Parker's Chapel made a talk on the "Care of Children." He discussed it in his own way, which was very helpful Bros. Johnson and Clapp lifted a collection of $2.75 The following members paid 25c annual dues: Sisters Nannie Smith and Mollie Harrel. Closing prayer by Rev. Harrel. No afternoon session. All delegates visited Kehukee and enjoyed some very encouraging remarks from the Pastor, Rev. Brooks. Afterward a collection of $2.50 was lifted by Mrs J. P. Ransome and Prof. James.

Sunday Night

Music by the the Shiloh Baptist Church choir. Scripture lesson by Bro. Paul Shields. A very sweet program was rendered under the direction of Mrs Hettie Clark. Closing sermon by W. H. Wiggins. Subject; "The Five Great Powers of Life." All enjoyed a wonderful sermon.

Collection was lifted by Sisters E. T. Johnson and Rand. The amount of $6.20. Mrs. Alice Smith paid her annual dues of 25c. Report of the County Workers. Sister Mebane made her report and the 14th Annual Session went into history. Closing prayer by Rev. Wiggins.

Rocky Mount, N. C.
Sept. 30, 1931

The Woman's Auxiliary met in the Annual session with the Neuse River Association in the Bethlehem Baptist Church, Rocky Mount, N. C.

After the regular order of opening, Mrs M. E. Simpson was introduced. She made a few remarks.

Mrs J. P. Ransome delivered her annual address. It was moved and seconed that the President's address should appear in the minutes.

Collection was lifted by Sister E. T. Johnson and Rev. C. T. Utley. The amount of $3.65 Sister Mebane made her report on Annual dues, Representation Fees and African Funds, total amount $33.26

Report of Corresponding Secretary

To the Woman's Auxiliary and Neuse River Association.

My dear Co-Workers,

It becomes my pleasant duty again to bring to you as your humble servant the report of the years work.

May I preface this report by saying during all ages people have gone thru a crisis of depression politically, financially and religiously. However depressing and stringent the times may be I believe its God's hand in bringing us back to him by proving us. Just as the miner proves his gold by carrying it through a processes of smelting, so God often carries us thru smelting process to seperate the gold from the ore, or the chaff from among us. It is only as we realize God's hand in shaping our destiny that we will be able to trust him, and not go down with the tide. All of the great countries have had their industrial depressions. America's condition was once so critical that it seemed as if the whole nation would be rent asunder, her finance was so low that after the Revolutionary War, she could not pay her soldiers. The early fore fathers who espoused the tenets of the Christian religion had to pass thru their Slough of Despond. Abraham, Moses, Elijah and the Apostles even Jesus became so depressed he said, "Father remove this bitter cup, etc." It is only as we gather hope, strength and tenacity of purpose and faith in God that we are able to surmount all these difficulties and rise above them. After the Israelites had been released from Egyptian bondage they became so discouraged when they saw Pharoah and his host behind them they began to murmur and complain. God thundered down to Moses, "Wherefore crieth thou unto me? Speak unto the children of Israel that they go foreward." Then my dear friends why should we become faint hearted, why complain about hard times and say we can't do this or that. Let us gather up hope and faith, remember what we have done in the past. Let us wake up and line up with the other Auxiliaries of the State and say we will do our best and leave the result with God.

Officers—We have an excellent corps of officers who are faithful and have stood by the work for years, but sisters we are getting lazy and indifferent, we are not doing anything. We don't visit any churches bring any new members or bring any money to the Auxiliaries Nothing in our hands we bring, simply to the cross we cling. While we must cling to the cross, yet we must do something else but cling, if not we dry up and fall off for faith without works is dead.

Co-Workers—Our Co-Workers are also sleeping on their job. I want to commend however Sister M. A. Lockhart for her faithfulness as a co-worker. She comes to us every year and never comes without bringing some money.

Unions—Our Union has gone asleep also but we hope we can soon revive it.

African Fund—May I again urge that we do something tangible for Africa. Sisters I am sure we can raise at least $25 per year. If every officer and circle will give or raise only $1.00 we can easily get the $25 and no one will be hurt by so doing

Faithfully yours,
L. V. Mebane, Cor. Sec.

P. S. I have not done any field work this year, but hope to be able to do something ere our next meeting.

President's Address

My dear Sisters,

Another twelve months have passed into history and we meet in this great church to record our past years work, and to gain inspiration, I hope -- for the future.

This has been a peculiar year in many respects. While I have tried to look on the bright side and be hopeful, yet my own life has been so full of sorrow that had it not been for God's Grace and His comforting words which said, "My Grace is sufficient for thee," I would have broken down under the load. For the last year I had the care of a very sick husband, the responsibilities of a large farm and my house duties upon me. Finally God took my beloved husband to his reward, so another pang of sorrow pierced my heart. Altho I could not understand just why my life should be thus afflicted--yet I know my Heavenly Father knoweth best and He doeth best.

I've been wondering sisters just what I should say to you to give encouragement--I have decided to say a few words on Woman's Opportunities. I wonder if each of you realize the fact that God has given us great opportunities, and if we are using these opportunities for the good of our fellow man and for God's Glory. In the home, community, church and schools women exert and can be great powers for God. Once there was a time when our right hands were prescribed and authority questioned but to-day there is no longer a bar placed around women, we can be dominant in our realm and queen in any sphere into which we cast our lots. Let us as God fearing christian women, not abuse our privelege or dishonor womanhood by the stooping to the low degraded things to womanhood and to the God who created us in His own image.

Our Auxiliary—We are very much in need of christian women who will follow and push the work of our Auxiliary. We have some sisters who have stood nobly behind the work and attended all of the meetings. There are others who do not and will not attend because we dont have a lot of brothers attending it. Sisters this should not be, we should not forget the work as laid down by our forefathers and as the women helped the Apostle Paul in bygone days, we should be willing to-day to bear our part of the burden and help to make the Neuse River Association one of the greatest in the State. All of our Associations in North Carolina; the East Roanoke, Old Eastern, Middle Ground, Wake and others whose names I do not recall, have Women's organizations connected with theirs, then why can't we have a wide awake flourishing woman's organization? We have the material. We have competent women, then why don't you women line up with us for service and make our Women's Association one of the best in the State. We can do it if we try, if we all begin to pull and work together. All of us at it all the time. Last year we decided to start our African fund in reality and several of you made promises to bring from $5.00 to $10.00 at this meeting The Corresponding Secretary has also made special appeals for $1.00 from the churches and I trust no delegate has come to this meeting without the $1.00 she asked for.

And now Sisters in conclusion may I again call upon you to awake and bestir yourselves to the great task that lies before us, let us encourage our young women to greater fields of activity, the boys and girls to harness up their talents and use them for Jesus, let us give to God not only our hearts but our best energies, our talents, our own lives if necessary. As the poet has beautifully said,

"All to Jesus I surrender, All to Him I freely give;
I shall ever trust and serve him, In His presence daily live."

Yours for a longer service,

Mrs J. P. Ransom

CHURCHES AND COUNTIES	PASTORS	POST OFFICE	CLERKS	POST OFFICES	
EDGECOMBE					
Friendship		Rocky Mount	Alfred Battle	Rocky Mount	J W I
St. James	J H Martin	Rocky Mount	W E Gay	Rocky Mount	F W I
Hickory View	P E Dickens	Rocky Mount	James Hill	Rocky Mount	J H B
Pittman Grove	J H Graham	Rocky Mount	Arena Williams	Battlesboro	Edwa
North End	J W Lucas	Rocky Mount	Wm Pope	Rocky Mount	Joe M
Mt. Herman	J C Scott	Rocky Mount	J P Harper	Rocky Mount	J C S
East End	Wm. Bullock	Rocky Mount	Ida Watson	Rocky Mount	A Har
Salem Chapel	Reuben Clark	Scotland Neck, R 1 B 75	Mattie Kearney	Tarboro R 4 B 88	Reube
Hart's Chapel	Berry Powell	Rocky Mount	T W Killebrew	Tarboro R 3	P B B
Marks Chapel	D L Lawrence	Rocky Mount	D D Cooper	Rocky Mount R 3 B 286	D D C
Battleboro	P C Ivers	Rosemary	Spencer Odom	Battlesboro	Rev P
Mission Baptist	J A July	Rocky Mount	Mary Pope	Rocky Mount	M M J
Eastern Star	W S Sharp	Tarboro	S H Lawrence	Tarboro	A Woo
St. Stephen	T V Foster	Rocky Mount	Norman Lane	Tarboro	Norma
Red Hill	U G Moye	Kinston	W E Quinichett	Whitakers R 1 B 194	W Qui
Bethlehem	R C Clark	Scotland Neck	A W Lane	Tarboro R 4	A W I
Leggett Chapel	T V Foster	Rocky Mount	Annie Pittman	Tarboro R 4	Fate H
Union Branch	J E Cherry	Jackson	Richard Battle	Rocky Mount	J E Ar
New Hope	D L Lawrence	Rocky Mount	E H Holly	Battlesboro R 1 B 64	E H H
Mt. Olive	Boisy Thorne	Sharpsburg	John Burrell	Rocky Mount R 4	Archie
Morning Star	D L Lawrence	Rocky Mount	Ciscero Roberson	Battleboro	W I
BRUNSWICK VA.					
Mason Grove	O B Alston	Jackson	Daisy Bradley	Valentine, Va	O B A
HALIFAX					
Shiloh	W M Wiggins	Spring Hill	H H Arrington	Scotland Neck	Walter
Daniel Chapel	O M James	Enfield	S F Solomon	Enfield	Davie
White Oak			William Alston	Ringwood	W H F
St. Paul	I S Riddick	Goldsboro	D Moore	Enfield	Andrew
1st. Baptist Halifax			Alex Arrington	Weldon	James
Whitakers Chapel	H D Whitaker	Scotland Neck	Thurston Whitaker	Scotland Neck R 2	H D W
Carters Chapel	E A Taylor	Scotland Neck	H P Powell	Rosemary	H Pow
Quankey	P C Davis	Warrenton	F E Howell	Roanoke Rapids	Jessie
Gallilee	W M Wiggins	Tillery	Simond House	Tillery R 4 B 4	P H J
Tillery	W M Wiggins	Spring Hill	P R Jones	Tillery	I J Sav
Pleasant Hill	D T Tillery	Rich Square	Fred R Moore	Scotland Neck	D T Ti
Smith Chapel	S Pittman	Rocky Mount	Wm Smith	Halifax	S Pittr
St. Peters	G G Edmonds	Weldon	Walter Parham	Weldon	G G Ed
Shady Grove	W T Edmonds	Weldon	Mrs. Rebecca Tillery B 143	Weldon B 143	
New Bethel			Carry Lowe	Enfield	Lawren
Chestnut Grove	N K Dunn	Tarboro	James Woodley	Spring Hill	N K D
1st Baptist Weldon	A C Matthews	Weldon	J H Howard	Weldon	P Ar
Lebannon	J S Lyons	Rocky Mount	Roscoe Williams	Halifax	J S Lyo
Pleasant Hill	G G Edmonds	Weldon	Wm Scott	Enfield R 2 B 59	Wm Sco
White Hill	Thomas Sykes	Jackson	Willie Dawls	Halifax	Thomas
Zion Hill	C A Taylor	Scotland Neck	G S Alston	Littleton	L A Al
Cedar Creek	R C Clark	Scotland Neck R 1	G K Whitaker	Halifax R 1	O D A
Little Zion	Roger Johnson	Halifax	J R Merritt	Halifax	Roger
Smiths Chapel Enfield	H H Hall	Scotland Neck	J W Boyd	Enfield	W H P
1st. Baptist Crowells	McK Nicholson	Enfield	J J Johnson	Enfield	McK N
Mt Calvary	G C Owens	Columbia	W L Smith	Enfield	
St. Chapel	C P Ivey	Rosemary	John T Fox	Enfield	
1st. Baptist Enfield	E W Murphy	Louisburg	Jacob Howington	Enfield	
NORTHAMPTON					
Oak Grove	W T Edmonds	Weldon	E G Sykes	Garysburg	W T Ed
Mt. Zion	F L Bullock	Enfield	Robert Drew	Margarettsville	F L Bul
Cool Springs	F L Bullock	Enfield	James Owens	Rosemary	F L Bul
Piney Grove	McK Nicholson	Enfield	M C Peebles	Jackson	M C Pe
Parkers Chapel	J E Cherry	Garysburg	G H Johnson	Jackson	S L Fo
Gaston	W T Edmonds	Weldon	Solomon Vincent	Henrico	W T Ed
Bethlehem	G S Stokes	Middlesex	S T Vassar	Seaboard	G S Sto
Roanoke Salem	J W Blacknall	Garysburg	A N Rice	Garysburg	J W Bla
Roanoke Chapel	S Pittman	Rocky Mount	M W Amos	Jackson	Henry S
Hills Chapel	M Boddie	Garysburg	Nancy Simmons	Jackson	
NASH					
St. John	J H Martin	Rock Mount	W L Lyons	Rocky Mount	David S
Bethlehem	J H Martin	Rocky Mount	A D Lucus	Rocky Mount R 2 B 75	A B Lu
Mt. Zion	J W Moore	Rocky Mount	Walter Grant	Rocky Mount	F Sande
Little Hope	T V Foster	Rocky Mount	Stephen Thompson B 42	Rocky Mount R 6 B 42	A L Jo
1st Baptist Middlesex	J S Lyons	Rocky Mount	Martha Cameron	Middlesex	J S Lyo
St Paul			T L Harrison	Rocky Mount R 3, Box 103	J H Ha
Olive Chapel	E D Joyner	Rocky Mount	Bertha Cotton	Sharpsburg	Walter
Shiloh	I S Riddick	Goldsboro	Louis Harrison		I S Ridd
WAYNE					
Union Grove	P E Dickens	Rocky Mount	Frank M Acox	Freemont	Frank M
1st African Bapt Goldsboro	B W Underwood	Goldsboro	J A Sampson	Goldsboro	R Under
WILSON					
Cherry Chapel	P E Dickens	Rocky Mount	Mary Lawrence	Elm City	Ed Virg
Elm Grove	E D Joyner	Rocky Mount	Rachael Perry	Sims	F D Jo

LERKS	POST OFFICES	MESSENGERS
Oltle	Rocky Mount	J W Lucas
n	Rocky Mount	F W Davis
o	Rocky Mount	J H Bratcher
liams	Battlesboro	Edward Smith
A	Rocky Mount	Joe Morris
r	Rocky Mount	J C Scott
n	Rocky Mount	A Harvey
rney	Tarboro R 4 B 88	Reuben Clark
rew	Tarboro R 3	P B Bullock
r	Rocky Mount R 3 B 286	D D Cooper
lom	Battlesboro	Rev P C Ivey
	Rocky Mount	M M July
nce	Tarboro	A Wood
ne	Tarboro	Norman Lane
chett	Whitakers R 1 B 194	W Quinichett and D Reed
	Tarboro R 4	A W Lane
man	Tarboro R 4	Fate Harper
attle	Rocky Mount	J E Armstrong
	Battlesboro R 1 B 64	E H Holly and W G Grant
ll	Rocky Mount R 4	Archie Jenkins
berson	Battleboro	W Hill
ley	Valentine, Va	O B Alston
gton	Scotland Neck	Walter Taylor
n	Enfield	Davie Sanders
ston	Ringwood	W H Berte
	Enfield	Andrew Jones
gton	Weldon	James Byrd and A Nothington
hitaker	Scotland Neck R 2	H D Whitaker
l	Rosemary	H Powell
l	Roanoke Rapids	Jessie and Fess Ivey
use	Tillery R 4 B 4	P H Jones
	Tillery	I J Savage
re	Scotland Neck	D T Tillery
	Halifax	S Pittman
ham	Weldon	G G Edmonds
ca Tillery B 143	Weldon B 143	
	Enfield	Lawrence Powell
dley	Spring Hill	N K Turn
d	Weldon	P Anthony
liams	Halifax	I S Lyons
	Enfield R 2 B 59	Wm Scott and Chas Whitaker
ls	Halifax	Thomas Sykes
	Littleton	L A Alston and D Williams
ker	Halifax R 1	O D Archer
	Halifax	Roger Johnston
	Enfield	W H Bailey
n	Enfield	McK Nicholson
	Enfield	
	Enfield	
ington	Enfield	
	Garysburg	W T Edmonds
w	Margarettsville	F L Bullock
ns	Rosemary	F L Bullock
s	Jackson	M C Peebles
n	Jackson	S L Foreman
ncent	Henrico	A T Edmones
	Seaboard	G S Stokes
	Garysburg	J W Blacknall
	Jackson	Henry Sweat
nons	Jackson	
	Rocky Mount	David Sessom
	Rocky Mount R 2 B 75	A B Lucas and Geo H Hill
nt	Rocky Mount	F Sanders and R Lawrence
ompson B 42	Rocky Mount R 6 B 42	A L Jones
nerson	Middlesex	J S Lyons
on	Rocky Mount R 3, Box 103	J H Harrison, T L Harrison
ton	Sharpsburg	Walter Farmer
ison		I S Riddick
cox	Freemont	Frank M Acox
on	Goldsboro	R Underwood, T Armstrong
rence	Elm City	Ed Virgil
rry	Sims	F D Joyner

Date Due

JAN 2[illegible] '55			

Form 335—40M —6-39—S

Div.S. 286.809 C292AN 52d-65th
1918-31

Baptist Association

Neuse River Minutes, 1918-1931

DATE	ISSUED TO
JAN 28 '55	Yonker 623

Sch. 5th

DEMCO

FOR REFERENCE

Do Not Take From This Room

School of Religion

Duke University Libraries
D046876660